# Properties and function of *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* secreted apyrases

Rita Berkachy

Department of Life Sciences
Imperial College London

A thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy (PhD)

## Declaration of Originality

I hereby declare that the content of this thesis is my own work and has not been submitted for any form of degree to any other University or Institution or for other purposes. All else is fully acknowledged and appropriately referenced in accordance with the standard referencing practices.

## Copyright Declaration



## Funding

This PhD was funded via a scholarship by Association Philippe Jabre (APJ) – Beirut, Lebanon. I also received a travel award from Imperial College London to attend conferences during the time of my PhD. I would like to thank all of these bodies for their financial support.

## Abstract

Helminth parasite secreted molecules have been shown to modulate the host immune system to the extent of alleviating symptoms of immune disorders such as allergy and autoimmunity. Apyrases secreted by helminth parasites have potential immunoregulatory functions. They constitute a family of nucleotide-metabolising enzymes which can disturb purinergic signalling pathways of immune cells via hydrolysing inflammatory ATP released following tissue damage. In this thesis, the biochemical properties of the five apyrases secreted by the intestinal nematode *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* were elucidated via heterologous expression in the yeast *Pichia pastoris.* Results showed that the enzymes belonged to a group of calcium-dependent apyrases with a broad optimum pH and a broad substrate specificity, catalysing the hydrolysis of both nucleoside tri- and diphosphates. In an attempt to understand if any immune modulation was displayed by apyrases, *in vivo* studies were performed. Apyrase-1 and -3 were expressed in *Trypanosoma musculi*, a suitable *in vivo* vehicle for the expression of genes encoding secreted proteins of nematode parasites. Among the results shown, the transgenes grew faster compared to control trypanosomes, and splenocytes from mice infected with *T. musculi* expressing Apy-3 produced higher levels of IL-5 and IL-13. Both immunological and physiological factors appear to be responsible for these changes, suggesting that apyrases might modulate the immune response in addition to influencing the availability of extracellular purines for salvage by parasites. The effect of *H. polygyrus* secreted apyrases on type 2 immunity was also examined in this thesis during an acute model of allergic inflammation and during nematode infection. Intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 and Apy-3 did not seem to have an effect in regulating immunological responses, at least in the models tested. Further work is required to probe the precise function of apyrases secreted by parasitic nematodes and the possible immune modulatory effects exerted by these enzymes.

## Acknowledgments

I would like to express my acknowledgements to my supervisors Niki Gounaris and Murray Selkirk and to the Selkirk-Gounaris Lab who have assisted me in the accomplishment of this PhD thesis and whom I have had the great pleasure to work with. I am indebted to Niki and Murray who have provided me with professional and personal guidance in this research project. Thank you for being very supportive and patient and for your assistance at all levels in spite of your academic and professional commitments. You have shown me what a good researcher should be and have taught me more than I could ever give you credit for here.

I also would like to acknowledge the most amazing colleagues I have been working with: Corinna Schnoeller, Rachel Vaux and Luke Roberts who have been actively involved in this thesis work. With your great support, help, guidance, and friendship you helped me to become who I am today. I owe you so much! Acknowledgements also go to the rest of the lab in particular Jana Hagen. During my PhD, I had the opportunity to work within Rick Maizels lab at University of Glasgow. A huge thanks goes to everyone, particularly to Danielle Smyth who provided me with lots of advice and help for which I am very grateful. Additionally, I would like to thank everyone in the Southall Lab, including Tony Southall, Alicia Estacio Gomez, Amira Hassan, Colin McClure, Gabriel Aughey and Emma Walmsley for their incredible support, kindness and friendship.

A huge thanks has to go to my friends away from work: Joelle Jerjess, Christina Howayek, Stephanie Harb, Tracy Matta, and the sisters of Religious Mary Immaculate especially Sister Carmen. Through your loyal friendship and love, you have supported me and encouraged me in my darkest moments and helped me to accomplish this thesis.

An endless gratitude goes to my family who provided me with unending encouragement, who always believed in me and supported me in whatever I undertake in my life and who have always been there for me. My parents Atiye and Tony and my brothers Hany and George, your love and support mean a lot to me. Thank you from the bottom of my heart!

Last but not least, I am thankful to God, Saint Charbel and Saint Rita for walking with me during my years of study and life, and for giving me the strength to hold on every time I gave up. Thank you!

# Table of Contents

**Declaration of Originality** ..... 2
**Copyright Declaration** ..... 2
**Funding** ..... 2
**Abstract** ..... 3
**Acknowledgments** ..... 4
**Table of Contents** ..... 5
**List of Abbreviations** ..... 9
**List of Tables** ..... 14
**List of Equations** ..... 14
**List of Figures** ..... 15
**CHAPTER 1** ..... 19
**General Introduction** ..... 19
**1.1 Helminth parasites** ..... 20
Helminth parasite infections ..... 20
Immune response against parasitic helminths ..... 21
**1.2 Therapeutic benefits of helminth products** ..... 24
The Yin-Yang of helminth infections ..... 24
Immunoregulatory effects ..... 26
Immune-related disorders versus parasitic helminths ..... 28
**1.3 The *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* model** ..... 32
**1.4 Purinergic signalling** ..... 34
Extracellular ATP release ..... 35
Purinergic (P1 and P2) receptors ..... 36
Purinergic signalling in immune cells ..... 40
**1.5 Kinetoplastids and Trypanosomatids** ..... 42
*Trypanosoma musculi* ..... 45
Immune response to *T. musculi* ..... 46
Trypanosome purine salvage ..... 47
**1.6 Ecto-nucleotidase enzymes** ..... 50
**Aims of the study** ..... 53
**CHAPTER 2** ..... 54
**Materials and Methods** ..... 54
**2.1 Laboratory animals, husbandry and ethics statement** ..... 55

**2.2 Parasites** ..... **55**
Propagation and maintenance of *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* ..... 55
**Collection of *H. polygyrus* eggs and larvae from infected mice** ..... 56
**Recovery and culture of *H. polygyrus* adult worms** ..... 56
**Collection of *H. polygyrus* secreted proteins** ..... 57
*Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* ..... 57
**Infection of mice with *N. brasiliensis*** ..... 57
**Faecal egg count** ..... 57
**Gut parasite burden** ..... 58
**2.3 Intranasal administration of substances to mice** ..... **58**
**2.4 RNA extraction and cDNA synthesis** ..... **59**
**2.5 Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR)** ..... **60**
**2.6 Expression and purification of recombinant apyrase from *Pichia pastoris*** ..... **61**
Gene cloning and sequencing ..... 61
Apyrase expression in *Pichia pastoris* ..... 62
Isolation and purification of apyrase ..... 63
**2.7 Endotoxin removal** ..... **64**
**2.8 Determination of protein concentration** ..... **64**
**2.9 Sodium Dodecyl Sulphate Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE)** ..... **65**
**2.10 Coomassie blue staining of polyacrylamide gels** ..... **66**
**2.11 Western blotting analysis** ..... **66**
**2.12 Measurement of enzymatic activity** ..... **67**
**2.13 Gene expression in *Trypanosoma musculi*** ..... **68**
Gene cloning and sequencing ..... 68
Preparation of macrophage-conditioned medium ..... 68
In vitro culture of *T. musculi* ..... 69
Generation of transgenic cell lines ..... 69
Isolation of *T. musculi* gDNA and total RNA ..... 70
*T. musculi* lysate and secreted proteins ..... 70
Enzymatic activity of *T. musculi* secreted proteins ..... 70
Ecto-NTPDase activity in *T. musculi* ..... 71
Parasite infection ..... 71
**2.14 Generation of inactive apyrase** ..... **72**
**2.15 Tissue processing** ..... **73**
Bronchoalveolar lavage (BAL) ..... 73
Preparation of lung single-cell suspensions ..... 73
Preparation of spleen single-cell suspensions ..... 74
Cell counting ..... 74
Serum collection ..... 75
**2.16 Fluorescence Activated Cell Sorting (FACS) analysis** ..... **75**
Extracellular cell staining ..... 75
Intracellular cell staining ..... 76

Data analysis and cell gating ..... 77
**2.17 Enzyme Linked Immunosorbent Assay (ELISA) ..... 80**
Cytokine ELISA ..... 80
Antibody subtype ELISA ..... 81
**2.18 Quantitative real-time PCR (qPCR) ..... 81**
**2.19 Nitric Oxide (NO) and arginase activity assays ..... 82**
**2.20 Statistical analysis ..... 83**
**CHAPTER 3 ..... 84**
**Characterisation of the recombinant and native secreted *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* apyrases ..... 84**
**3.1 Introduction ..... 85**
**3.2 Results ..... 89**
*H. polygyrus* apyrase genes were successfully cloned into pPICZαA and expressed in *Pichia pastoris* ..... 89
Recombinant secreted apyrases require $Ca^{2+}$ and hydrolyse NTPs and NDPs ..... 94
Biochemical characterisation of purified apyrases ..... 100
Characterisation of *H. polygyrus* secreted products ..... 108
**3.3 Discussion ..... 110**
**CHAPTER 4 ..... 116**
**Expression of Apy-1, Apy-3 and 5´-NT in *Trypanosoma musculi* and their effect on infection ..... 116**
**4.1 Introduction ..... 117**
**4.2 Results ..... 119**
Expression and secretion of Apy-1 by transgenic *T. musculi* results in higher parasitaemia and delay in clearance of infection ..... 119
*T. musculi* ecto-nucleotidase activity ..... 124
Expression and secretion of Apy-3 and 5´-NT by transgenic *T. musculi* ..... 127
Spleen cellular composition, cytokine levels, antibody responses and macrophage activation markers during transgenic *T. musculi* infection ..... 133
**4.3 Discussion ..... 142**
**CHAPTER 5 ..... 155**
**Effect of apyrase on *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* infection and allergic inflammation ..... 155**
**5.1 Introduction ..... 156**
**5.2 Results ..... 160**
Lung cellular composition and cytokine production following administration of *H. polygyrus* recombinant Apy-1 during *N. brasiliensis* infection ..... 160
**Experimental design, worm burden and faecal egg count** ..... 160

**Eosinophils and neutrophils**....160
**B and T cells**....161
Cellular composition and cytokine production in the lung and airways after administration of *H. polygyrus* recombinant Apy-3 during *Alternaria*-induced allergic airway inflammation....172
**Experimental design and total cell count**....172
**Eosinophils and neutrophils**....172
**Type 2 innate lymphoid cells (ILC2s)**....176
**5.3 Discussion .... 181**
**CHAPTER 6 .... 184**
**Conclusions and Future Work .... 184**
**CHAPTER 7 .... 189**
**References .... 189**
**CHAPTER 8 .... 190**
**Appendix .... 257**
**A.1 *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* apyrases sequence .... 258**
**A.2 Vector diagram of pPICZα .... 260**
**A.3 Apy-1 cloned into pPICZαA .... 261**
**A.4 Apy-3 cloned into pSSU .... 262**

# List of Abbreviations

| Abbreviation | Full term |
|---|---|
| AAM | Alternatively activated macrophage |
| ACK | Ammonium chloride potassium lysis buffer |
| ACR | Apyrase conserved region |
| ADA | Adenosine deaminase |
| ADP | Adenosine diphosphate |
| ADK | Adenosine kinase |
| ALT | Allergen extract from *Alternaria alternata* |
| AMP | Adenosine 5´-monophosphate |
| APC | Antigen presenting cell |
| ApE | A plasmid Editor |
| Apy | Apyrase |
| Apy-1a | Recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1 |
| Apy-1i | Recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1 |
| AR | Adenosine receptor |
| Arg1 | Arginase 1 |
| ATP | Adenosine triphosphate |
| B2m | Beta-2 microglobulin |
| BAL | Bronchoalveolar lavage |
| BALF | Bronchoalveolar lavage fluid |
| BiP | Binding protein |
| BMGY | Buffered complex glycerol medium |
| BMMY | Buffered complex methanol medium |
| BSA | Bovine serum albumin |
| cDNA | Complementary DNA |
| CDP | Cytidine diphosphate |
| Chi3l3 | Chitinase-like 3/YM1 |
| CNS | Central nervous system |
| CNT | Concentrative nucleoside transporter |

| | |
|---|---|
| COPD | Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease |
| Cx | Connexin |
| DAMP | Danger-associate molecular pattern |
| DC | Dendritic cell |
| DEAE | Diethylaminoethyl |
| $dH_2O$ | Distilled water |
| DIDS | 4,40-diisothiocyanatostilbene 2,20-disulfonic acid |
| DMEM | Dulbecco's Modified Eagle's Minimal Essential Medium |
| DNA | Deoxyribonucleic acid |
| dsRNA | Double-stranded RNA |
| DTT | Dithiothreitol |
| ecto-NTPDase or ENTPDase | Ecto-nucleoside triphosphate diphosphohydrolase |
| EDTA | Ethylene diamine tetraacetic acid |
| EGTA | Ethylene glycol tetraacetic acid |
| ELISA | Enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay |
| ENT | Equilibrative nucleoside transporter |
| epg | Eggs per gram |
| ER | Endoplasmic reticulum |
| ES | Excretory-secretory |
| FACS | Fluorescence activated cell sorting |
| FCS | Foetal calf serum |
| Foxp3 | Forkhead box P3 |
| FSC | Forward scatter |
| gDNA | Genomic DNA |
| GDP | Guanosine diphosphate |
| GFP | Green fluorescent protein |
| GMP | Guanosine monophosphate |
| GTP | Guanosine triphosphate |
| HDL | High-density lipoprotein |
| HpARI | *H. polygyrus* Alarmin Release Inhibitor |
| HEPES | 2-[4-(2-hydroxyethyl)piperazin-1-yl]ethanesulfonic acid |

| | |
|---|---|
| HMBS | Hydroxy-methylbilane synthase |
| HPRT | Hypoxanthine guanine phosphoribosyl transferase |
| Hp-TGM | *H. polygyrus* TGFβ mimic |
| HRP | Horseradish peroxidase |
| HSP | Heat shock proteins |
| IBD | Inflammatory bowel disease |
| ICOS | Inducible co-stimulator |
| IFNγ | Interferon γ |
| Ig | Immunoglobulin |
| IG | Intergenic |
| IL | Interleukin |
| ILC | Innate lymphoid cell |
| ILC2 | Type 2 innate lymphoid cell |
| iILC2 | Inflammatory ILC2 |
| IMP | Inosine monophosphate |
| i.n. | Intranasally |
| iNOS | Inducible nitric oxide synthase |
| kDa | Kilodalton |
| kDNA | Kinetoplast DNA |
| KLRG1 | Killer-cell lectin like receptor G1 |
| L | Larvae |
| LB | Luria Broth |
| LPS | Lipopolysaccharide |
| Luc | Luciferase |
| mApy | Mutant apyrase |
| MFI | Geometric mean fluorescence intensity |
| MHC | Major histocompatibility complex |
| MIF | Macrophage inhibitory factor |
| Mrc1 | Mannose receptor C-type-1 |
| mRNA | Messenger RNA |
| MS | Multiple sclerosis |

| | |
|---|---|
| MWCO | Molecular weight cut-off |
| NADH | Nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD) + hydrogen (H) |
| NFW | Nuclease-free water |
| NIF | Neutrophil inhibitory factor |
| Ni-NTA | Nickel nitrilotriacetic acid |
| nILC2 | Natural ILC2 |
| NK | Natural killer |
| NO | Nitric oxide |
| NOS2 | nitric oxide synthase-2 |
| NSPs | Novel secreted proteins |
| PAMP | Pathogen-associated molecular pattern |
| PBS | Phosphate-buffered saline |
| PCR | Polymerase chain reaction |
| PFR | Paraflagellar rod |
| p.i. | Post-infection |
| $P_i$ | Inorganic phosphate |
| PKA | protein Kinase A |
| PMA | Phorbol myristate acetate |
| PSG | Phosphate saline glucose |
| PVDF | Polyvinylidene fluoride |
| Px | Pannexin |
| qPCR | Quantitative PCR |
| RA | Rheumatoid arthritis |
| RELMα | Resistin-like molecule-alpha |
| RNA | Ribonucleic acid |
| RNAi | RNA interference |
| ROS | Reactive oxygen species |
| RPMI 1640 medium | Roswell park memorial institute 1640 |
| RT | Reverse transcriptase |
| RT-PCR | Reverse transcription PCR |
| s.c. | Sub-cutaneous |

| | |
|---|---|
| SDS-PAGE | Sodium Dodecyl Sulphate Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis |
| siRNA | Small interfering RNA |
| SL RNA | spliced leader RNA |
| SOCS1 | Suppressor of cytokine signaling-1 |
| SSC | Sideways scatter |
| SSU rRNA | Small subunit of ribosomal RNA |
| ST2 | Suppression of tumorigenicity 2 |
| TBS-T | Tris-buffered saline-Tween |
| TCR | T cell receptor |
| TGFβ | Transforming growth factor β |
| Th | T helper |
| Tm | *Trypanosoma musculi* |
| TNFα | Tumour necrosis factor α |
| Treg | Regulatory T cell |
| TLR | Toll-like receptor |
| TSLP | Thymic stromal lymphopoeitin |
| UTP | Uridine triphosphate |
| UDP | Uridine diphosphate |
| VAL | Venom-allergen-like |
| WT | Wild type |
| YPD | Yeast extract peptone dextrose |
| YPDS | Yeast extract peptone dextrose sorbitol |
| 5´-NT | 5´-nucleotidase |

# List of Tables

## Chapter 2

**Table 2.1:** Polyacrylamide gels recipe **(p. 66)**
**Table 2.2:** Flow cytometry antibodies **(p. 77)**
**Table 2.3:** List of primers used for qPCR **(p. 82)**

## Chapter 3

**Table 3.1:** Molecular weight in kDa **(p. 92)**
**Table 3.2:** Kinetic parameters of the recombinant apyrases **(p. 106)**

# List of Equations

## Chapter 2

**Equation 1:** Eggs per gram of faeces (EPG) **(p. 58)**
**Equation 2:** Total cell counting **(p. 74)**

# List of Figures

## Chapter 1

**Figure 1.1:** Type 2 immune response and helminth regulatory mechanisms **(p. 31)**
**Figure 1.2:** Life cycle of *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* **(p. 34)**
**Figure 1.3:** Extracellular ATP signalling during inflammation **(p. 41)**
**Figure 1.4:** Major Kinotoplastid morphological forms **(p. 43)**
**Figure 1.5:** Schematic representation of kinetoplastid gene expression **(p. 45)**
**Figure 1.6:** The main purine molecules **(p. 48)**
**Figure 1.7:** Purine salvage pathway in trypanosomes **(p. 50)**

## Chapter 2

**Figure 2.1:** Staining and gating strategy for live, single-celled lymphocytes **(p. 78)**
**Figure 2.2:** Staining and gating strategy for NK cells (NKp46+), neutrophils (CD11b+SiglecF-Gr1+) and eosinophils (CD11b+SiglecF+) **(p. 78)**
**Figure 2.3:** Staining and gating strategy for B (CD19+) and T (CD3+) lymphocytes, T cell subsets (CD4+ and CD8+), CD4+ T cell activation markers, and CD4+Foxp3+ T cell subsets (Foxp3+CD39+ and Foxp3+CD73+) **(p. 79)**

## Chapter 3

**Figure 3.1:** ATP hydrolysis pathway **(p. 85)**
**Figure 3.2:** Amplification of *H. polygyrus* apyrase cDNAs by RT-PCR **(p. 91)**
**Figure 3.3:** Expression of apyrases in *Pichia pastoris* **(p. 92)**
**Figure 3.4:** Coomassie-stained SDS-PAGE gel demonstrating apyrases pre- and post-treatment with PNGase F **(p. 93)**
**Figure 3.5:** Cation dependence of secreted apyrases **(p. 96)**
**Figure 3.6:** Calcium dependence of secreted apyrases **(p. 97)**
**Figure 3.7:** pH dependence of secreted apyrases **(p. 98)**
**Figure 3.8:** Substrate specificity of secreted apyrases **(p. 99)**

**Figure 3.9:** Purification of apyrases from *P. pastoris* **(p. 101)**
**Figure 3.10:** Calcium dependence of recombinant apyrases **(p. 102)**
**Figure 3.11:** Effect of enzyme concentration on catalytic activity **(p. 103)**
**Figure 3.12:** Optimum pH of recombinant apyrases **(p. 104)**
**Figure 3.13:** Michaelis-Menten plots for recombinant apyrases **(p. 105)**
**Figure 3.14:** Representative Michaelis–Menten and Lineweaver–Burk plot in inset for Apy-1 **(p. 106)**
**Figure 3.15:** Substrate specificity of recombinant apyrases **(p. 107)**
**Figure 3.16:** Characteristics of apyrase activity in adult *H. polygyrus* secreted products **(p. 109)**

## Chapter 4

**Figure 4.1:** Apy-1 expression by transgenic *T. musculi* **(p. 121)**
**Figure 4.2:** Substrate specificity of transgenic *T. musculi* secreted products **(p. 122)**
**Figure 4.3:** Growth of transgenic *T. musculi* in vivo and in vitro **(p. 123)**
**Figure 4.4:** *T. musculi* ecto-nucleotidase activity **(p. 126)**
**Figure 4.5:** Mutant Apy-3, Apy-3 and 5´-NT expression by transgenic *T. musculi* **(p. 129)**
**Figure 4.6:** Substrate specificity of WT and transgenic *T. musculi* secreted products **(p. 130)**
**Figure 4.7:** Growth of transgenic *T. musculi* in vitro and in vivo **(p. 131)**
**Figure 4.8:** Growth of *T. musculi* in the presence of AMP or adenosine **(p. 132)**
**Figure 4.9:** Total spleen cell numbers from mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi* **(p. 135)**
**Figure 4.10:** Total number and proportion of B cells, T cells, CD4+ T cells, and CD8+ T cells in the spleen of mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi* **(p. 136)**
**Figure 4.11:** Total number and proportion of CD4+ T cells expressing central memory or effector/memory phenotype in the spleen of mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi* **(p. 137)**
**Figure 4.12:** Total number and proportion of Foxp3+, CD73+ and CD39+ cells in spleen CD4+ populations of mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi* **(p. 138)**
**Figure 4.13:** Cytokine production by splenocytes at day 13 post-infection with transgenic *T. musculi* **(p. 139)**
**Figure 4.14:** Specific anti-trypanosome antibody responses (end-point titres) at day 13 post-infection with transgenic *T. musculi* **(p. 140)**
**Figure 4.15:** Expression of macrophage polarisation markers in splenic macrophage population of mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi* at day 13 post-infection **(p. 141)**

## Chapter 5

**Figure 5.1:** Schematic illustration of the experimental design **(p. 162)**
**Figure 5.2:** Worm and egg burden of *N. brasiliensis* infected mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 **(p. 163)**
**Figure 5.3:** Total lung cell count **(p. 164)**
**Figure 5.4:** Total number and proportion of eosinophils and neutrophils in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 **(p. 165)**
**Figure 5.5:** Total number and proportion of macrophages and dendritic cells in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 **(p. 166)**
**Figure 5.6:** Total number and proportion of NK cells, B cells, and T cells in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 **(p. 167)**
**Figure 5.7:** Total number and proportion of CD4+ and CD8+ T cells in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 **(p. 168)**
**Figure 5.8:** Total number and proportion of Foxp3+ in lung CD4+ populations of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 **(p. 169)**
**Figure 5.9:** Total number and proportion of CD4+ T cells expressing naïve, central memory or effector/memory phenotype in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 **(p. 170)**
**Figure 5.10:** Cytokine production by lung cells of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1 **(p. 171)**
**Figure 5.11:** Schematic illustration of the *Alternaria* experimental design **(p. 173)**
**Figure 5.12:** Total lung (A) and BAL (B) cell count **(p. 174)**
**Figure 5.13:** Total number and proportion of eosinophils and neutrophils in the lungs and BAL of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3 **(p. 175)**
**Figure 5.14:** ILC2 phenotype in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3 **(p. 177)**
**Figure 5.15:** Total number and proportion of ILC2 in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3 **(p. 178)**
**Figure 5.16:** Total number and proportion of total ILC2 expressing IL-5 and IL-13 in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3 **(p. 179)**
**Figure 5.17:** Total number and proportion of nILC2 and iILC2 expressing IL-5 and IL-13 in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3 **(p. 180)**

## Appendix

**Figure A.1:** pPICZα vector map **(p. 260)**
**Figure A.2:** Plasmid map of *apy-1* cloned into the *Pichia pastoris* vector pPICZαA **(p. 261)**
**Figure A.3:** Plasmid map of *apy-3* cloned into the *T. musculi* vector pSSU **(p. 262)**

# CHAPTER 1

# General Introduction

## 1.1 Helminth parasites

### Helminth parasite infections

Almost one third of the global human and livestock population are infected with one or more helminth species occurring mostly in the poor areas of the developing world (Hotez *et al.*, 2008; WHO, 2011; Savioli, 2012). Helminths have a significant impact on economy and health. They impose widespread agricultural losses and a considerable disease burden associated with diverse pathologies ranging from malnutrition to impaired growth and anaemia resulting in severe morbidity (Hotez *et al.*, 2004, 2008; Brooker, Hotez and Bundy, 2008; Sanchez *et al.*, 2013; Gyorkos and Gilbert, 2014; Jourdan *et al.*, 2017; Sotillo *et al.*, 2017; Wright *et al.*, 2018).

Helminths, derived from the Greek word "helmins" meaning worms, are large multicellular eukaryotic invertebrates that were either parasitic or free-living throughout evolutionary history. The two major phyla that have received the greatest amount of interest in research over the past decade are: Nematoda and Platyhelminths. Nematodes also known as roundworms, include the intestinal worms or soil-transmitted helminths (STH) (i.e. *Trichuris trichiura*, *Necator americanus* and *Ancylostoma duodenale*), and the filarial worms that cause lymphatic filariasis (LF) and onchocerciasis (Faust, Russell and Jung, 1970; Castro, 1996). Molecular phylogenetic analysis arranged this phylum into five major clades (Clade I, II, III, IV and V) (Blaxter *et al.*, 1998; Blaxter and Koutsovoulos, 2015), all of which include about 25,000 described species (Zhang, 2013). Platyhelminths or flatworms include the trematodes (flukes) such as schistosome species that cause schistosomiasis, and

cestodes (tapeworms) like *Taenia* and *Echinococcus* (Faust, Russell and Jung, 1970; Castro, 1996). The Acanthocephala (thorny-headed worms) which have an evolutionary relationship in-between cestodes and nematodes, and the Annelida (segmented worms) are another two phyla which are also thought to belong to helminths.

Parasitic helminths reside in their hosts for substantial periods of time, secreting a range of molecules that facilitate their migratory paths to reach the final destination (Sotillo *et al.*, 2017). They have adapted to colonise diverse niches such as the gastrointestinal tract, bloodstream, lymphatic system, liver, lungs or subcutaneous tissues. The developmental process of these organisms comprises egg, larval and adult stages, however their life cycles and routes of entry vary. For instance, the infection of the hookworms *Necator americanus* or *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* is acquired through penetration of the skin by third stage larvae (L3) which then migrate through the bloodstream to the lungs. Adult worms develop in the small intestine after the L4 larvae are coughed up and swallowed. The eggs released in the faeces, hatch and develop into infective larvae (Ogilvie and Jones, 1971; Brooker, Bethony and Hotez, 2004; Brooker and Bundy, 2013). Other gastrointestinal worms, such as *Heligmosomoides polygyrus,* are transmitted orally by ingesting infective larvae (Camberis, Le Gros and Urban, 2003).

**Immune response against parasitic helminths**

The host's immune response generated against all helminth infections comprise both innate and adaptive immunity regardless of the various colonisation sites of helminth species

(Maizels and Yazdanbakhsh, 2003; Anthony *et al.*, 2007; Saenz, Noti and Artis, 2010; Harris and Loke, 2017). This immune response is predominantly characterised by a type 2 arm with T helper 2 (Th2) cells and innate lymphoid type 2 cells (ILC2s) as key players. It is generally associated with an elevated secretion of several protective cytokines resulting in the activation of specialised effector cells such as mast cells, eosinophils and basophils, as well as the expansion and activation of alternatively activated macrophages (Figure 1.1A) (Hagan *et al.*, 1991; Finkelman *et al.*, 2004; Jackson *et al.*, 2004; Fallon *et al.*, 2006; Turner *et al.*, 2008; Sallusto and Lanzavecchia, 2009; Moro *et al.*, 2010; Neill *et al.*, 2010a; Price *et al.*, 2010; Yasuda *et al.*, 2012).

During helminth infections, epithelial cells and other cells provoke the release of alarmin cytokines IL-25, IL-33 and thymic stromal lymphopoietin (TSLP) (Owyang *et al.*, 2006; Zaph *et al.*, 2007; Saenz, Taylor and Artis, 2008; Massacand *et al.*, 2009; Taylor *et al.*, 2009; Saenz, Noti and Artis, 2010; Hepworth *et al.*, 2012; Allen and Sutherland, 2014; Cayrol and Girard, 2014; Shimokawa *et al.*, 2017). IL-33, a member of the IL-1 family (Schmitz *et al.*, 2005; Arend, Palmer and Gabay, 2008), binds to its receptor ST2 (suppression of tumorigenicity 2) resulting in the activation of a wide range of immune cells and inducing the production of an array of type 2 cytokines including IL-4, IL-5 and IL-13 by Th2 cells, basophils, mast cells and ILC2s (Schmitz *et al.*, 2005; Ho *et al.*, 2007; Humphreys *et al.*, 2008; Kondo *et al.*, 2008; Voehringer, 2009; Liew, 2012; Walker and McKenzie, 2013; Hung *et al.*, 2013; Scalfone *et al.*, 2013; Cayrol and Girard, 2014; Liew, Girard and Turnquist, 2016). Th2 cytokines produced by ILC2s and other cells trigger the expulsion of most helminths and mediate resistance to re-infection (Maizels, Hewitson and Smith, 2012; Medzhitov, Schneider and Soares, 2012; Grencis, 2015).

Expansion of Th2 cells induces eosinophilia via IL-5 (Yasuda *et al.*, 2012), and promotes B cell isotype switching to immunoglobulin (Ig)E and IgG1 (mice) or IgG4 (humans) by IL-4 and IL-13 (Harris and Gause, 2011). The latter can also increase smooth muscle contractility, epithelial cell electrolyte secretion and mucus production, resulting in the clearance of most intestinal parasites (Urban *et al.*, 1998; Akiho *et al.*, 2002; Finkelman *et al.*, 2004; Cliffe *et al.*, 2005; Hasnain *et al.*, 2011, 2013). Through the activation of FcεR receptor, IgE triggers the degranulation of basophils, eosinophils and mast cells, causing the release of IL-4, IL-13, TGFβ, and inflammatory mediators like histamine and leukotrienes (Stone, Prussin and Metcalfe, 2010; Warrington *et al.*, 2011).

When macrophages are exposed to IL-4, IL-13 and IL-33 (Mantovani, Sica and Locati, 2005; Jackson-Jones *et al.*, 2016), they are polarised towards an alternatively activated macrophage phenotype (AAM or M2) (Chen *et al.*, 2012; Du *et al.*, 2014) involved in wound healing and helminth killing (Flores *et al.*, 1994; Herbert *et al.*, 2004; Kreider *et al.*, 2007; Koh and DiPietro, 2011; Mantovani *et al.*, 2013). AAMs release the chitinase-like protein Ym1 that elicits the recruitment of neutrophils and the production of IL-17 from γδT cells (Sutherland *et al.*, 2014), together with resistin-like molecule (Relmα) and programmed death ligand 2 (PD-L2) which regulate Th2 responses (Herbert *et al.*, 2009; Pesce *et al.*, 2009; Huber *et al.*, 2010; van der Werf *et al.*, 2013). It was also shown that IL-33 induces ILC2s to produce IL-9 which in turns stimulates mast cells to secrete IL-2, leading to further ILC2 expansion (Mohapatra *et al.*, 2016; Moretti *et al.*, 2017).

Furthermore, recent studies investigated the role of tuft cells following helminth infections and showed that they are important cells in driving mucosal type 2 responses and

worm expulsion. Tuft cells secrete IL-25, a member of the IL-17 family, which activates IL-13 production by ILC2s, further promoting the differentiation of tuft and goblet cells and amplifying a positive-feedback loop of type-2-cell-mediated responses (Gerbe, Legraverend and Jay, 2012; Gerbe *et al.*, 2016; Von Moltke *et al.*, 2016). On the other hand, TSLP, an IL-7-like cytokine (Park *et al.*, 2000), was shown to induce a Th2 cytokine response via the activation of B cells and dendritic cells (DCs) (Leonard, 2002) and the differentiation of CD4 Th2 cells (Zaph *et al.*, 2007; Massacand *et al.*, 2009; Taylor *et al.*, 2009; Ziegler and Artis, 2010; Kim *et al.*, 2013).

## 1.2 Therapeutic benefits of helminth products

### The Yin-Yang of helminth infections

In Western society, the reduced exposure to certain infectious agents (such as helminths) during early age and therefore the early stages of immune development, was noticed to be associated with an expansion of allergic and autoimmune diseases; whereas in the presence of helminth infections, especially in developing countries, a lower incidence of immunopathological disorders was observed. This inverse relationship, termed 'Hygiene Hypothesis', was supported by a large number of studies and is believed to be caused by molecules secreted by helminths (Greenwood, 1968; Strachan, 1989; Wills-Karp, Santeliz and Karp, 2001; Yazdanbakhsh, Kremsner and Van Ree, 2002; Bloomfield *et al.*, 2006; Zandman-Goddard and Shoenfeld, 2009; Hewitson, Grainger and Maizels, 2009; Okada *et*

*al.*, 2010; Mustonen *et al.*, 2013; Parker and Ollerton, 2013; Prokopakis *et al.*, 2013; Maizels, Mcsorley and Smyth, 2014; Helmby, 2015; Villeneuve *et al.*, 2018; Haspeslagh *et al.*, 2018).

Helminths and vertebrates have co-evolved over millions of years, with parasites developing complex mechanisms to suppress the host immune response from the early stages of infection. They promote long-term survival enabling protective pathways to maintain their feeding, life cycle completion, and successful reproduction. It happens that both the host and the parasite benefit from this stealthy strategy: first it allows the parasite to evade the host immune system preventing it from being killed or expelled; and in doing so it also inhibits responses to unrelated antigens in allergy and autoimmunity (Allen and Maizels, 2011; Smallwood *et al.*, 2017; Maruszewska-Cheruiyot, Donskow-Lysoniewska and Doligalska, 2018). The questions raised by this process are: how do helminths evade the host immune system, what mechanisms do they employ to limit inflammation, and do parasitic worms provide new insights into drug-based therapies protecting against inflammation and autoimmune diseases?

Using live pathogens as clinical treatments is probably not feasible on a large scale and has several disadvantages, thus an alternative to helminth therapy is the identification and characterisation of individual molecules in the complex mixture of secreted products and that might be applied to treat inflammatory diseases. A substantial amount of human epidemiological studies coupled with mouse models of pathological disorders examined the effects of different helminth infections. They confirmed that helminth parasites secrete a wide range of molecules which can act as immunomodulators and hold potential for future human therapy in the prevention or suppression of immune-mediated diseases such as

allergy, autoimmunity and colitis (Erb, 2009; Hewitson, Grainger and Maizels, 2009; Baqueiro *et al.*, 2010; Harnett and Harnett, 2010; Allen and Maizels, 2011; Brenna *et al.*, 2013; Viehmann Milam *et al.*, 2014; Harnett, 2014; Johnston *et al.*, 2014; Shepherd *et al.*, 2015; Bashi *et al.*, 2015; Navarro *et al.*, 2016; Nascimento Santos *et al.*, 2017; Caraballo, 2018).

**Immunoregulatory effects**

Given that helminth excretory/secretory (ES) products have been shown to modulate the host immune system in a protective way, it is essential to investigate which molecules are immunoregulators. A number of studies have identified these proteins using various techniques including genomics, transcriptomics and mass spectrometry, and characterised them by expressing their active forms in suitable expression systems such as bacteria (*Escherichia coli*), yeast (*Pichia pastoris*), protozoa (*Trypanosoma musculi*), insect cells and mammalian cells (Frenzel, Hust and Schirrmann, 2013).

For instance, one of the extensively studied helminth molecules is the glycoprotein ES-62 derived from the filarial nematode *Acanthocheilonema viteae* (Harnett, Harnett and Byron, 2003), which showed modulatory effects in a range of inflammatory models including arthritis (Harnett, Melendez and Harnett, 2010; Pineda *et al.*, 2012; Al-Riyami *et al.*, 2013; Rzepecka *et al.*, 2013; Harnett, Harnett and Pineda, 2014; Coltherd *et al.*, 2016; Janicova *et al.*, 2016; Lumb *et al.*, 2017). Additionally, the recombinant cystatin, a cysteine protease inhibitor, and secreted cathepsins which belong to the cysteine protease family, have been

reported to suppress allergic airway inflammation and colitis (Carmona *et al.*, 1993; Stack *et al.*, 2005; Donnelly *et al.*, 2010; Smooker *et al.*, 2010; Jang *et al.*, 2011; Kang *et al.*, 2011; Sun *et al.*, 2013; Daniłowicz-Luebert *et al.*, 2013; Ji *et al.*, 2014; Ziegler *et al.*, 2015; Coronado *et al.*, 2016; Wang *et al.*, 2016; Coronado *et al.*, 2017; Venugopal *et al.*, 2017). Interestingly, helminth parasites also secrete molecules that can interrupt immune cell signalling pathways, such as purinergic and cholinergic signalling disrupted by apyrase and acetylcholinesterase respectively (Ogilvie *et al.*, 1973; Nisbet *et al.*, 2011; Darby *et al.*, 2015). Other helminth-derived molecules have been studied and was shown to alter intestinal and airway inflammation, like the *S. mansoni* egg-derived glycoprotein ω1, macrophage migration inhibitory factor (MIF), heat shock proteins (HSP), neutrophil inhibitory factor (NIF), and many more reviewed in depth previously (Khan and Fallon, 2013; Maizels and McSorley, 2016; Harnett and Harnett, 2017; Nascimento Santos *et al.*, 2017; Kahl, Brattig and Liebau, 2018; Schwartz, Hams and Fallon, 2018). Parasitic helminths are able to secrete not only proteins but also glycans, small-molecules and metabolites, short-chain fatty acids, as well as exosomes (extracellular vesicles) containing immunomodulatory microRNAs (Buck *et al.*, 2014; Shepherd *et al.*, 2015; Siles-Lucas *et al.*, 2015; Cai, Gobert and McManus, 2016; Entwistle and Wilson, 2017).

These products exert their effect in different ways modifying or suppressing Th2 immune response induced to clear helminth infections (Correale, Farez and Razzitte, 2008; Taylor *et al.*, 2009; Amu *et al.*, 2010; Hussaarts *et al.*, 2011; Khan *et al.*, 2015; Yang, Seoh and Jang, 2017). The control of Th2 responses by helminth parasites is mediated by several mechanisms including a reduction in IgE, IL-4 and IL-5 levels as well as eosinophilia, and an inhibition of the pro-inflammatory cytokines IL-2, interferon (IFN)-γ, and IL-17 (Schnoeller *et*

*al.*, 2008; Kim *et al.*, 2010; Ji *et al.*, 2014). Furthermore, some molecules are able to stimulate the generation of regulatory T cells (Tregs) (Layland *et al.*, 2013), resulting in the production of anti-inflammatory cytokines, particularly IL-10 and transforming growth factor (TGF)-β (Figure 1.1B) (Shiny *et al.*, 2011; Jang and Nair, 2013; Finlay, Walsh and Mills, 2014). Studies have also shown that *H. polygyrus* secreted products can block the release of alarmin cytokine IL-33 from epithelial cells in response to fungal allergen (McSorley *et al.*, 2014). Other helminths including *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* are able to inhibit IL-12 production from dendritic cells suppressing proinflammatory Th1 immune responses (Balic *et al.*, 2004; Segura *et al.*, 2007; Massacand *et al.*, 2009; Donnelly *et al.*, 2010). These diverse regulatory pathways enforced by parasites or their products not only allow helminths to establish chronic infections, but also promote a wound repair function limiting host tissue damage (Bashi *et al.*, 2015; Maizels and McSorley, 2016). Collectively, helminth secreted products may lead to the discovery and generation of new drugs treating immunopathologies, thus improving life span.

**Immune-related disorders versus parasitic helminths**

When functioning properly, the immune system protects humans from pathogens (bacteria, virus or parasite) and other invaders, maintaining a state of homeostasis through a cascade of reactions, the so-called immune response. However, in the presence of immune dysregulation, uncontrolled inflammation could lead to an increased susceptibility to chronic pathologies causing inflammatory and autoimmune diseases. Interestingly, and as mentioned earlier, helminths induce a strong type 2 immune response. However, through

their regulatory mechanisms, parasites have developed the ability to target Th2- and Th1/Th17-driven inflammation, thus constraining the symptoms associated with allergy and autoimmunity (Wilson *et al.*, 2005; Mangan *et al.*, 2006; Schnoeller *et al.*, 2008; Kobayashi *et al.*, 2009; Amu *et al.*, 2010; Correale and Farez, 2011; Cosnes *et al.*, 2011; Kondrashova *et al.*, 2013; Finlay, Walsh and Mills, 2014; Lambrecht and Hammad, 2017; Schwartz, Hams and Fallon, 2018).

Asthma (airway inflammatory disease) and allergic rhinitis (hay fever) are characterised by a Th2 response associated with high levels of IL-4, IL-5, IL-13 and IgE, in addition to infiltration of eosinophils (Figure 1.1C) (Poole and Rosenwasser, 2005; Kim, Dekruyff and Umetsu, 2010). The protective effects against allergy evoked by some parasitic helminths are mediated by a modified Th2 type response, suppressing the secretion of pro-inflammatory cytokines and switching of IgE to IgG4, leading to high levels of IL-10 and TGFβ, as well as Tregs (Hussain, Poindexter and Ottesen, 1992; Akdis *et al.*, 1998; Van Den Biggelaar *et al.*, 2000; Bashir *et al.*, 2002; Francis, Till and Durham, 2003; Mangan *et al.*, 2004; Fallon and Mangan, 2007; Mo *et al.*, 2008; Adjobimey and Hoerauf, 2010; Navarro *et al.*, 2016; Titz *et al.*, 2017; Logan *et al.*, 2018; Midttun *et al.*, 2018). Another activator of allergic responses is the alarmin cytokine IL-33, which was shown to be blocked by parasitic secreted products (Neukirch *et al.*, 1999; Agarwal, 2011; Kouzaki *et al.*, 2011; Cayrol and Girard, 2014; McSorley *et al.*, 2014; Snelgrove *et al.*, 2014; Christianson *et al.*, 2015; De Salvo *et al.*, 2016; Liew, Girard and Turnquist, 2016).

In autoimmune diseases, the immune system recognises normal body parts as foreign, damaging its own healthy tissues and causing diseases such as coeliac disease,

multiple sclerosis (MS), rheumatoid arthritis (RA), type-1 diabetes and inflammatory bowel disease (IBD - including ulcerative colitis and Crohn's disease). As in allergic disorders, evidence suggested that helminths and their products can ameliorate autoimmune pathologies in humans and animal models (Rook, 2012) via multiple mechanisms depending on the disease and on the worm. Parasites are able to downregulate Th1 or Th17 pathways mediated during autoimmune diseases (Bettelli, Oukka and Kuchroo, 2007; Zaccone *et al.*, 2010; Du *et al.*, 2011; Chen *et al.*, 2014; Lund *et al.*, 2014). Several studies have examined the administration of whole products and extracts from the rat tapeworm *Hymenolepis diminuta*, the hookworms *Ancylostoma ceylanicum* and *Ancylostoma caninum*, the nematode *Trichinella spiralis*, the filarial nematode *Litomosoides sigmodontis*, and schistosome worms on a range of colitis and MS mouse models. They reported a reduction in Th1 markers such as TNFα and IFNγ, an increase in regulatory markers (IL-10 and TGFβ), and activation of Tregs, along with an increase in AAM markers (Elliott *et al.*, 2003, 2008; Walsh *et al.*, 2009; Hübner, Thomas Stocker and Mitre, 2009; Motomura *et al.*, 2009; Wilson *et al.*, 2010; Johnston *et al.*, 2010; Cançado *et al.*, 2011; Du *et al.*, 2011; Hubner *et al.*, 2012; Ferreira *et al.*, 2013; Heylen *et al.*, 2014).

Although relatively limited, clinical trials were also performed using helminth infections to treat immune diseases. Crohn's disease and ulcerative colitis patients infected with the pig whipworm *Trichuris suis*, which is naturally expelled within 6 weeks, reported improvements in disease outcome, however these results are inconclusive due to lack of efficacy in some studies (Summers *et al.*, 2003, 2005; Shi *et al.*, 2011; Graepel *et al.*, 2013; Sandborn *et al.*, 2013; Weinstock and Elliott, 2013; Fleming and Weinstock, 2015; Helmby, 2015; Mckay, 2015).

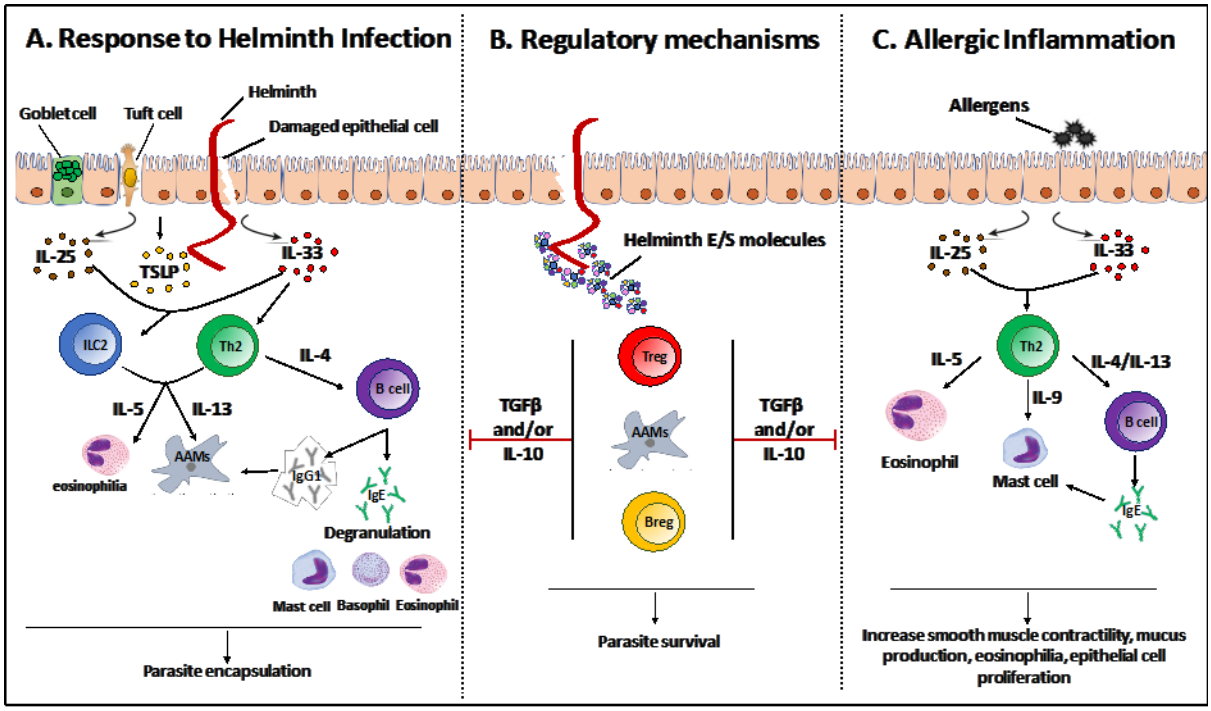



**Figure 1.1: Type 2 immune response and helminth regulatory mechanisms**

**(A) Response to helminth infection.** IL-25, IL-33 and TSLP released by epithelial cells during helminth infections, drive type-2 responses stimulating ILC2s and Th2 cells to produce several protective cytokines including IL-4, IL-5 and IL-13. This results in B cell isotype switching to IgE and IgG1, the activation of specialised effector cells such as mast cells, eosinophils and basophils, the increase of eosinophilia, as well as the expansion and activation of alternatively activated macrophages (AAMs) which can initiate wound healing and tissue repair. The cytokines released trigger the parasite expulsion.

**(B) Helminth-induced regulatory mechanisms.** Helminth ES products can induce regulatory cells such as Tregs, Bregs and AAMs. Through the production of anti-inflammatory cytokines IL-10 and TGFβ and the increased expression of AAMs markers (i.e. Arg1), Th2 immune responses are suppressed thus promoting the parasite survival, in addition to reducing allergic effector mechanisms.

**(C) Allergic inflammation.** During airway inflammation, allergens evoke a type 2 immune response, similar to helminths, associated with high levels of IL-4, IL-5, IL-13 and IgE, in addition to infiltration of eosinophils. This cascade can lead to an increase in smooth muscle contractility, mucus production, eosinophilia and epithelial cell proliferation.

IL: interleukin; TSLP: thymic stromal lymphopoietin; Th2: T helper 2; ILC2: group 2 innate lymphoid cells; Ig: immunoglobulin; AAMs: alternatively activated macrophages; ES: excretory/secretory; Treg: regulatory T cell; Breg: regulatory B cell; TGF-β: transforming growth factor-β.

## 1.3 The *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* model

*Heligmosomoides polygyrus bakeri* (*H. polygyrus*), previously known as *Nematospiroides dubius*, is a natural intestinal parasite of mice sharing the same taxonomic subfamily as the human hookworms *Ancylostoma duodenale* and *Necator americanus. H. polygyrus* is widely used as a laboratory model to understand the pathology associated with human chronic helminth infections and most importantly to study immunomodulatory mechanisms in inflammatory diseases (Behnke, 1987; Robinson *et al.*, 1989; Behnke, Menge and Noyes, 2009; Donskow-Łysoniewska *et al.*, 2013; Filbey *et al.*, 2014).

Within 24 hours of *H. polygyrus* larvae ingestion, third-stage (L3) infective larvae migrate to the duodenum, where they invade the muscular layer and reside beneath the serosal membrane (Figure 1.2). The larvae develop into L4 stage worms in the muscularis externa by day 5, then emerge back into the intestinal lumen as adult worms approximately 8 days post-infection. Around the villi of the proximal intestinal epithelium, they coil and feed on the intestinal tissues, unlike their hookworm relatives which are blood feeders penetrating the epithelium to access blood (Bansemir and Sukhdeo, 1994). By day 10, adult worms mate and start shedding eggs with the faeces. The eggs hatch 36 hours later giving way to the first larval stages (L1 and L2). L3 infective larvae then develop in faeces within 7-8 days (Figure 1.2) (Reynolds, Filbey and Maizels, 2012; Johnston *et al.*, 2015). Similar to other nematode infections, *H. polygyrus* induce Th2 immune responses displaying an elevation of IL-4, IL-5, and IL-13 production as well as IgG1 and IgE antibodies (Reynolds, Filbey and Maizels, 2012).

During infection, the parasite releases products termed *H. polygyrus* excretory/secretory (HES), that have been found to protect against immunopathology in

experimental models of autoimmunity, allergy and colitis. Recent studies showed that secreted products from the parasitic nematode *H. polygyrus* can block IL-33 receptor expression (Buck *et al.*, 2014) and IL-33 production during *Alternaria alternata*-induced airway inflammation (McSorley *et al.*, 2014). It was then reported that following *alternaria* administration, *H. polygyrus* Alarmin Release Inhibitor (HpARI) secreted by the larvae and adult worm (Hewitson *et al.*, 2013) reproduce the IL-33 inhibitory effect suppressing type 2 responses and lung eosinophilia (Osbourn *et al.*, 2017). Furthermore, adult *H. polygyrus* persists in the host for several months and prolongs its survival through the activation and expansion of host regulatory cells, in particular Treg cells, mediating immunosuppressive mechanisms such as IL-10 production (Wilson *et al.*, 2005, 2010; Finney *et al.*, 2007; Rausch *et al.*, 2008; Grainger *et al.*, 2010; K. A. Smith *et al.*, 2016). More recently, TGFβ mimic (HP-TGM), a protein secreted by *H. polygyrus*, was shown to mimic TGFβ properties, inducing suppressive Treg cells (Johnston *et al.*, 2017).

Several other proteins with possible immunomodulatory function have been identified including venom-allergen-like (VAL) proteins, proteases and protease inhibitors, acetylcholinesterases, lysozymes and apyrases (Hewitson *et al.*, 2011). Secretion of these type of proteins has previously been found in other strongylids such as *H. contortus* and *Teladorsagia circumcincta* (Yatsuda *et al.*, 2003; Mulvenna *et al.*, 2009; Nisbet *et al.*, 2010; Hewitson *et al.*, 2011). Besides known immunomodulators, several other *H. polygyrus*-derived molecules have been identified. Among these are families which contain a large number of uncharacterized proteins termed novel secreted proteins (NSPs) whose function has yet to be outlined, and proteins of unknown function with homologues in other nematodes (Hewitson *et al.*, 2011).

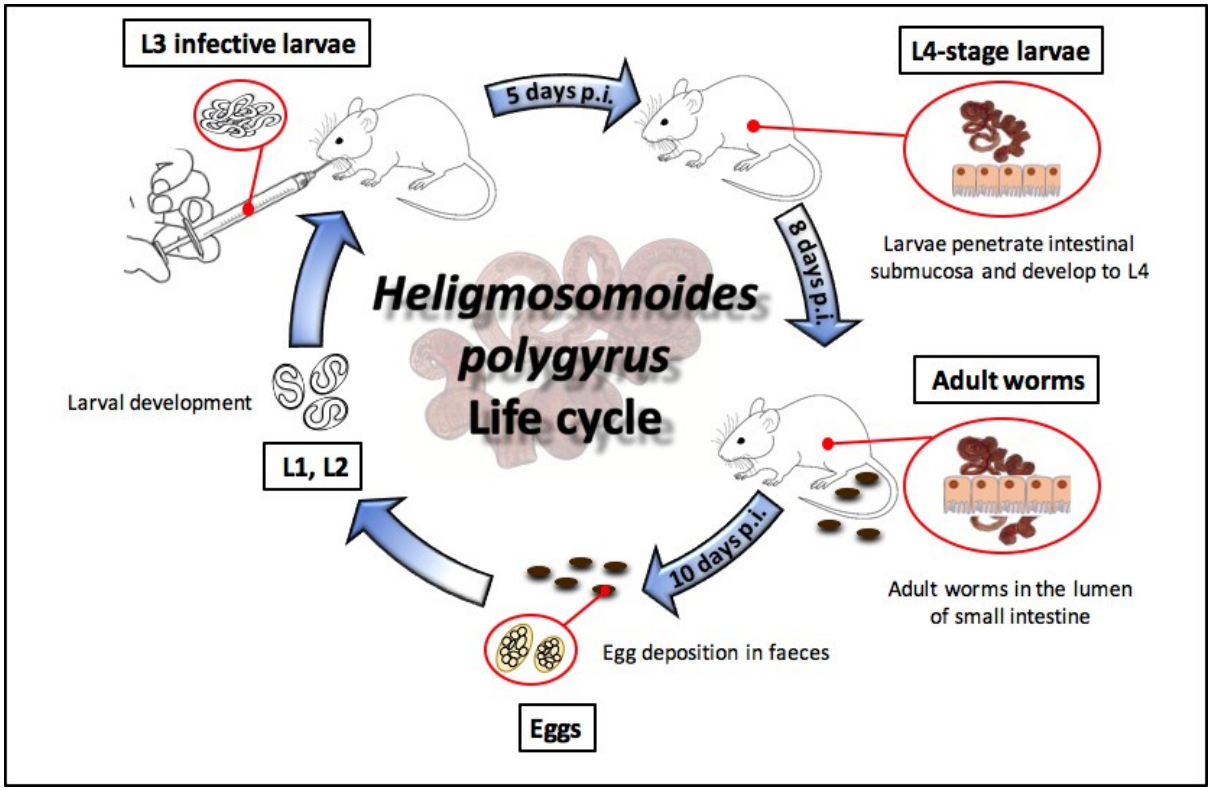



**Figure 1.2: Life cycle of *Heligmosomoides polygyrus***

Ingested third-stage (L3) infective larvae migrate to the intestine, develop into L4 stage worms then to adult worms. By day 10 p.i., adults start shedding eggs which hatch 36 hours later giving way to L1 and L2. L3 infective larvae develop in faeces within 7-8 days.
p.i.: post-infection.

## 1.4 Purinergic signalling

The "purinergic signalling pathway" was first discovered by Burnstock in the early 1970s, proposing a purinergic neuromuscular transmission mechanism in the central nervous system (CNS), which involved the synthesis, storage and release of the purine nucleotide ATP. In the late 1970s, Burnstock and Kennedy classified the purinergic receptors into types and subtypes (Burnstock *et al.*, 1970; Burnstock, 1972, 1978; Burnstock and Kennedy, 1985). Since then, purinergic signalling has been described in other organs and tissues, and more receptor subtypes have been identified. Many studies have demonstrated the importance

of extracellular ATP and targeted purinergic receptors as potential therapeutics to treat a wide range of diseases including cancer, inflammatory and immune disorders, autoimmune diseases, neurological and psychiatric illnesses, stroke, thrombosis, supraventricular tachycardia, visceral pain, chronic cough, hypertension, bladder disorders, neuropathic pain, and more (Burnstock, 2017).

**Extracellular ATP release**

The ATP molecule, besides being well known as an intracellular energy source for all living cells, serves also as a messenger between cells, making ATP essential to basic function and development of organs and tissues (Khakh and Burnstock, 2009). Under a normal healthy state, extracellular ATP concentration is undetectable. However, during pathological conditions, for example intracellular pathogen infection (Mempin *et al.*, 2013), tumours (Pellegatti *et al.*, 2008), and pro-inflammatory or allogeneic graft injury (Hart *et al.*, 2008; Zeiser *et al.*, 2016), extracellular ATP increases, reaching a concentration of a few hundred μM (Idzko, Ferrari and Eltzschig, 2014; Morciano *et al.*, 2017). Following tissue injury, stressed or apoptotic cells release ATP and other nucleotides from intracellular storage pools into the extracellular space (Surprenant and North, 2009; Cekic and Linden, 2016; Zimmermann, 2016) via connexin (Cx) or pannexin (Panx) cell-surface membrane hemichannels, such as Cx43 and Panx1 (Eltzschig *et al.*, 2006; Chekeni *et al.*, 2010; Esseltine and Laird, 2016; Dou *et al.*, 2018). The release of ATP then activate immune cells triggering pro-inflammatory immune responses (Ohta and Sitkovsky, 2001; Junger, 2011; Ayna *et al.*, 2012; Asgari *et al.*, 2013; Wang and Chen, 2018).

**Purinergic (P1 and P2) receptors**

Once in the extracellular compartment, nucleotides and nucleosides play a signal transduction role in different cellular responses through the activation of P1 and P2 purinergic receptors. These receptors are widely distributed in almost all cell types mediating physiological and pathophysiological responses (Khakh and Alan North, 2006; Surprenant and North, 2009). Studies have revealed the functions of each subtype using knockout mice, transgenic mice and selective receptor agonists and antagonists.

P2 receptors have been sub-classified into the ionotropic P2X receptors (P2XRs) (Brake, Wagenbach and Julius, 1994; Valera *et al.*, 1994) and metabotropic G protein-coupled P2Y receptors (P2YRs) (Burnstock and Kennedy, 1985). So far, seven P2XRs and eight P2YRs have been identified and characterized in mammals (Ralevic and Burnstock, 1998; Burnstock, 2007; Nishimura *et al.*, 2017). P2XRs ($P2X_{1-7}R$), activated by ATP, are plasma membrane ion channels selective for the monovalent cations $Na^+$ and $K^+$, and the divalent cation $Ca^{2+}$. Each P2XR subunit assembles in a trimeric homomer or heteromer complex to form seven different subtypes that share two transmembrane domains separated by a large glycosylated disulphide-rich extracellular loop and an intracellular N- and C- termini (Brake, Wagenbach and Julius, 1994; Valera *et al.*, 1994; Nicke *et al.*, 1998; North, 2002; Aschrafi *et al.*, 2004). The $P2X_1$ receptor has been shown to be expressed at sympathetically innervated smooth muscles, thus when activated, it can initiate contraction of smooth muscles such as in the vas deferens (Mulryan *et al.*, 2000). In addition, $P2X_1R$ is involved in platelet activation (Hechler *et al.*, 2003; Oury *et al.*, 2003), renal autoregulation (Inscho *et al.*, 2003) and neutrophil chemotaxis (Lecut *et al.*, 2009). $P2X_2$, $P2X_3$ and their co-

assembly heteromeric $P2X_{2/3}$ receptors were found to be commonly expressed on sensory neurons, where they play an important role in the initiation of sensory signalling pathways like gustatory signalling (Finger *et al.*, 2005; Eddy *et al.*, 2009; Hallock *et al.*, 2009), intestinal neurotransmission (Bian *et al.*, 2003; Ren *et al.*, 2003), and inflammatory and neuropathic pain (Cockayne *et al.*, 2000, 2005; Souslova *et al.*, 2000; Jarvis *et al.*, 2002). Moreover, the $P2X_4R$ is able to regulate synaptic plasticity as well as vascular endothelium tone and contractility of the cardiomyocytes. It is also implicated in neuropathic pain (Tsuda *et al.*, 2003, 2009; Sim, 2006; Ulmann *et al.*, 2008; Ulmann, Hirbec and Rassendren, 2010). Studies have shown that mice lacking the $P2X_4$ receptor gene have smaller-diameter arteries, no vascular re-modelling, and are hypertensive (Yang *et al.*, 2004; Shen, 2006; Yamamoto *et al.*, 2006; Shen *et al.*, 2009). As for the $P2X_5R$, it was shown to be essential for the activation of the ATP-mediated inflammasome and the production of IL-1β by osteoclasts (Kim et al., 2017). However, the activation of $P2X_7$ receptors results in the release of pro-inflammatory cytokines, and the activation of immune cells (Solle *et al.*, 2001; Labasi *et al.*, 2002; Ke *et al.*, 2003; Chessell *et al.*, 2005; Honore *et al.*, 2006).

P2Y receptors ($P2Y_1$, $P2Y_2$, $P2Y_4$, $P2Y_6$, $P2Y_{11\text{-}14}$) belong to the family of G protein coupled receptors, and they contain seven hydrophobic transmembrane spanning domains joined by three extracellular and three intracellular loops (Erb *et al.*, 2006). Each receptor is activated by a variety of extracellular nucleotides such as ATP, ADP, UTP, UDP and UDP-glucose. P2YRs are demonstrated to regulate a range of physiological functions including proliferation, differentiation, secretion, cell adhesion, phagocytosis, nociception and cell migration. For instance, $P2Y_1R$ is activated by ADP and is expressed on the surface of

platelets and megakaryocytes (Soulet *et al.*, 2005). In contrast, the $P2Y_2$ receptor is activated by ATP and UTP, and is involved in the inhibition of bone formation (Orriss *et al.*, 2007), immune cell recruitment and phagocytosis, blood pressure regulation, and wound healing (Chen *et al.*, 2006; Rieg *et al.*, 2007; Boucher *et al.*, 2010; Müller *et al.*, 2010). The $P2Y_4R$ is highly selective for UTP. It can be activated by ATP but not nucleoside diphosphates, and is involved in intestinal $K^+/Cl^-$ secretion (Matos *et al.*, 2005). $P2Y_6R$ activated by UDP was shown to stimulate the release of cytokine/chemokine from macrophages (Bar *et al.*, 2008), whereas the $P2Y_{11}$ receptor activated only by ATP, can inhibit neutrophil apoptosis (Vaughan *et al.*, 2007) and induce the secretion of pancreatic $Cl^-$ (Nguyen *et al.*, 2001). Only ADP can activate $P2Y_2$ and $P2Y_{13}$ receptors, which are shown to be involved in platelet aggregation and in regulation of microglial activation, as well as dendritic cell activation (Haynes *et al.*, 2006), bone formation, liver uptake of HDL, and inhibition of ATP release from RBCs (Wang *et al.*, 2005). Finally, the $P2Y_{14}$ receptor, activated by UDP and UDP-glucose, can stimulate the release of IL-8 in epithelium gastric function, and is involved in stomach contractility (Müller *et al.*, 2005; Arase *et al.*, 2009).

P1 receptors, also called adenosine receptors (ARs), belong to the superfamily of G protein-coupled metabotropic receptors and contain seven hydrophobic transmembrane-spanning segments (Jespers *et al.*, 2018). Four distinct ARs have been identified: $A_1$, $A_{2A}$, $A_{2B}$ and $A_3$ (Urbina and Docampo, 2003) with $A_1$ and $A_{2A}$ receptors being the most sensitive as they can be activated in the nanomolar range (Jacobson and Gao, 2006). Adenosine, generated in the extracellular compartment, can stimulate or inhibit adenylyl cyclase activity via the activation of $A_{2A,B}$ or $A_{1,3}$ receptors respectively (Vallon, Mühlbauer and

Osswald, 2006; Fredholm *et al.*, 2011). ARs are widely distributed on most cells in the body and have been considered as a major target for drug development against pathological conditions of the cardiovascular, nervous, gastrointestinal and immune systems (Poulsen and Quinn, 1998; Silverman *et al.*, 2008; Massie *et al.*, 2010; Gessi *et al.*, 2011; Lopes, Sebastião and Ribeiro, 2011; Antonioli, Blandizzi, *et al.*, 2013; Chen, Eltzschig and Fredholm, 2013; Borea *et al.*, 2016; Haskó, Antonioli and Cronstein, 2018). $A_1R$ is highly expressed in CNS tissues (brain cortex, cerebellum and hippocampus), as well in the eye, adrenal gland and atria, where it can modulate several physiological mechanisms (Olah and Stiles, 1995; Poulsen and Quinn, 1998; Yuzlenko and Kieć-Kononowicz, 2006). Based on adenosine affinity, $A_2Rs$ were subdivided into the $A_{2A}$ (low affinity) and $A_{2B}$ (high affinity) receptors (Cieślak, Komoszyński and Wojtczak, 2008). $A_{2A}Rs$ are localised in the neurons, olfactory bulb, spleen, thymus and leukocytes (Schiffmann *et al.*, 1990; Svenningsson *et al.*, 1999; Fredholm, Cunha and Svenningsson, 2003), and are mainly involved in motor behaviour (Kuwana *et al.*, 1999; Matasi *et al.*, 2005). Their activation was also shown to have an anti-inflammatory effect in allergic lung inflammation (da Rocha Lapa *et al.*, 2013). However, $A_{2B}R$ was shown to be important in the initiating of type 2 immunity such as in allergic diseases and helminth infections (Karmouty-Quintana *et al.*, 2015; Philip *et al.*, 2017). These receptors were found to be expressed in airway smooth muscle cells, lung fibroblast cells, and mast cells. As for the $A_3$ receptor, it was shown to be expressed in the brain and endocrine tissues, as well as on eosinophils and neutrophils (Linden, 1994). In summary, P1 and P2 receptors have a crucial role in the immune response, heart and neurotransmission.

**Purinergic signalling in immune cells**

Several recent studies and reviews have described the widespread expression of purinergic receptors throughout different immune cells and highlighted the importance of these receptors in inflammation and immunomodulation (Di Virgilio and Vuerich, 2015; Beamer, Fischer and Engel, 2017; Burnstock, 2017; Di Virgilio, Sarti and Grassi, 2018).

In response to cell and tissue injury, extracellular ATP and other nucleotides are rapidly released through hemichannels, attracting and activating immune cells such as monocytes, DCs and neutrophils (Elliott *et al.*, 2009). ATP then binds to ionotropic P2XRs which become permeable to $Na^+$, $K^+$ and $Ca^{2+}$ (Figure 1.3). All P2XR subtypes have been identified to be expressed on immune cells, in particular $P2X_{1,4,7}Rs$ with $P2X_7$ receptor the most widely expressed and shown to be important in activating lymphocytes, granulocytes, macrophages and dendritic cells (Junger, 2011; Ayna *et al.*, 2012; Asgari *et al.*, 2013; Di Virgilio *et al.*, 2017).

The activation of metabotropic P2Y receptors, such as $P2Y_2$ (Chen *et al.*, 2006) and $P2Y_{14}$ (Barrett *et al.*, 2013), stimulates the chemotaxis and activation of phagocytes, and reduces anti-cAMP accumulation. Subsequently, in the presence of ecto-nucleotidases that hydrolyse ATP to adenosine, extracellular adenosine levels start to increase slowly, upregulating $A_{2A}R$ and $A_{2B}R$ on immune cells. These 2 adenosine receptors were shown to suppress inflammatory cytokine production (IL-12 and TNFα), enhance the production of IL-10 by monocytes and macrophages (Hasko & Cronstein, 2004), inhibit platelet aggregation,

inhibit phagocyte chemotaxis and activate protein Kinase A (PKA), thus limiting inflammation. It was also suggested that adenosine production activates Foxp3+ regulatory T cells (Tregs), suppressing the activation of DCs and effector T cells (Deaglio *et al.*, 2007). Therefore, targeting P2X, P2Y and P1 receptors is useful for reducing inflammation caused by different diseases. Clinically, P2 purinergic receptor (mainly $P2X_7R$) antagonists and $A_{2A}R$ agonists are being tested for the treatment of tissue inflammation in autoimmune diseases (Lang *et al.*, 2010) tissue transplantation (Vergani *et al.*, 2013) and in long-term inflammatory diseases (Cekic and Linden, 2016).

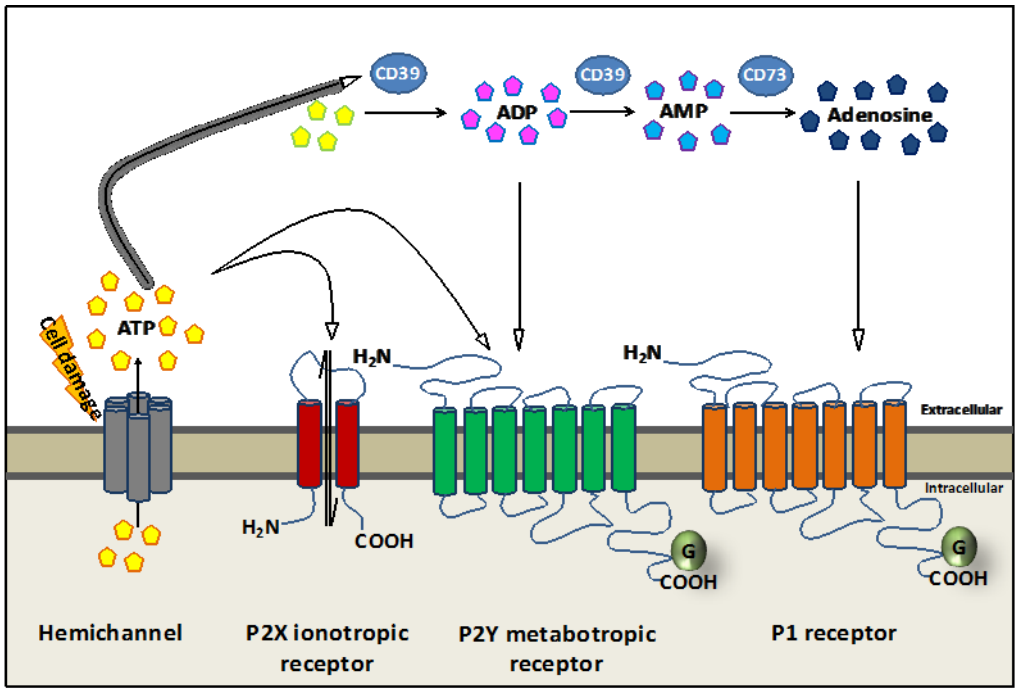



**Figure 1.3: Extracellular ATP signalling during inflammation**

## 1.5 Kinetoplastids and Trypanosomatids

Kinetoplastids belong to the class kinetoplastidae and are members of the flagellated protozoans. They are unicellular eukaryotic parasites, classified into two monophyletic groups, the uniflagellated trypanosomatids and the free-living biflagellated bodonids (Vickerman 1974; Hamilton *et al.*, 2004; Moreira, López-García and Vickerman, 2004).

The cellular features of kinetoplastids include: a nucleus, a golgi apparatus, an endoplasmic reticulum, a peroxisome-like organelle named a glycosome to perform glycolysis, a cytoskeleton made up of subpellicular microtubules, a paraxial rod which runs along the axoneme, one or two flagellae emerging from a flagellar pocket and supported by a paraflagellar rod and a basal body, in addition to a very distinguishing feature, the kinetoplast, which contains the mitochondrial DNA called kDNA (Hoare and Wallace, 1966; Hoare, 1967; McGhee and Cosgrove, 1980; Vickerman, 1994, 2008; Souza, 2002; Gadelha *et al.*, 2005; Field and Carrington, 2009). The kDNA is composed of minicircle and maxicircle DNA rings and is located within a single large mitochondrion. Kinetoplastid cells grow asexually within their host and divide by binary fission (Ray, 1989; Yurchenko *et al.*, 1999; Lukeš *et al.*, 2002; Hong and Simpson, 2003; Vargas-Parada, 2010).

The morphological form of these flagellated protozoans is defined by the position of the kinetoplast in relation to the nucleus (Figure 1.4). In the amastigote stage, the parasite is spherical with no free flagellum and the kinetoplast is near the nucleus, whereas in the promastigote stage, the kinetoplast is located in front of the nucleus to the anterior end,

and the flagellum, which is not attached to the cell body, is anterior to the nucleus. In the epimastigote stage, the kinetoplast is located centrally between the nucleus and the anterior end of the body and the flagellum is connected by an undulating membrane. However in the trypomastigote stage, the kinetoplast is located in a posterior position related to the nucleus, and the flagellum is attached to the entire length of the cell body by an undulating membrane which help in increasing the motility of the parasite (Hoare and Wallace, 1966).

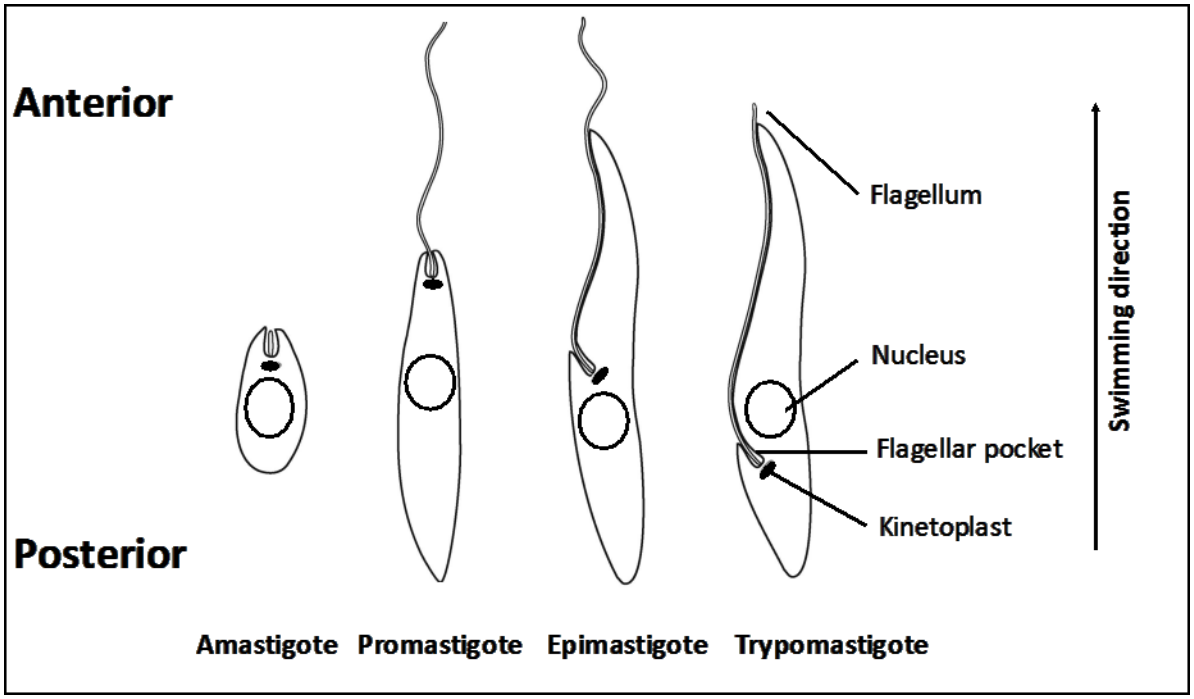



**Figure 1.4: Major Kinotoplastid morphological forms**

Trypanosomatids, the first organisms viewed in an electron microscope, belong to the genus *Trypanosoma* and the class Kinetoplastidae (Sleigh, 1989). These parasites include species and subspecies which cause various diseases in animals and humans (Stuart *et al.*,

2008). In humans, the most common serious diseases include Chagas disease caused by *Trypanosoma cruzi* (Urbina and Docampo, 2003; de Souza, 2007), human African trypanosomiasis or sleeping sickness caused by *Trypanosoma brucei* species (Fairlamb, 2003) and Leishmaniasis caused by *Leishmania* species (Croft and Coombs, 2003; Dujardin, 2006; Lukeš *et al.*, 2014). Two types of trypanosomes have been described: the stercorarian trypanosomes which are transmitted to their hosts via faeces of insect vectors, and the salivarian trypanosomes which are transmitted in the saliva of a biting insect (Tsetse fly) (Hoare, 1964, 1972).

Trypanosomatids have been of great interest in molecular biology, as they express genes in a unique way which differs from plants, fungi and animals (Figure 1.5). In the nucleus, multiple protein-coding genes are arranged in polycistronic transcription units, and bi-directional transcription is initiated between two divergent gene clusters by RNA polymerase II (Johnson, Kooter and Borst, 1987; Mottram, Murphy and Agabian, 1989; Campbell, Thomas and Sturm, 2003; Martínez-Calvillo *et al.*, 2003, 2010; Das, Banday and Bellofatto, 2008; De Gaudenzi *et al.*, 2011). Genes are co-transcribed then processed to individual mature mRNAs before translation via a process called trans-splicing. This process is performed by the addition of a capped 39-nucleotide long mini-exon from a spliced leader RNA (SL RNA) to generate a capped 5´ end, coupled with the cleavage and polyadenylation of the mRNA 3´ end (Kooter and Borst, 1984; Parsons *et al.*, 1984; LeBowitz *et al.*, 1993; Teixeira and daRocha, 2003). In the cytosol, mRNAs are degraded by the removal of the poly(A) tail then de-capped and digested in the 5´-3´ direction. Most of the gene expression

process in trypanosomes is regulated post-transcriptionally (Maslov and Simpson, 1994; Haile and Papadopoulou, 2007; Hajduk and Ochsenreiter, 2010).

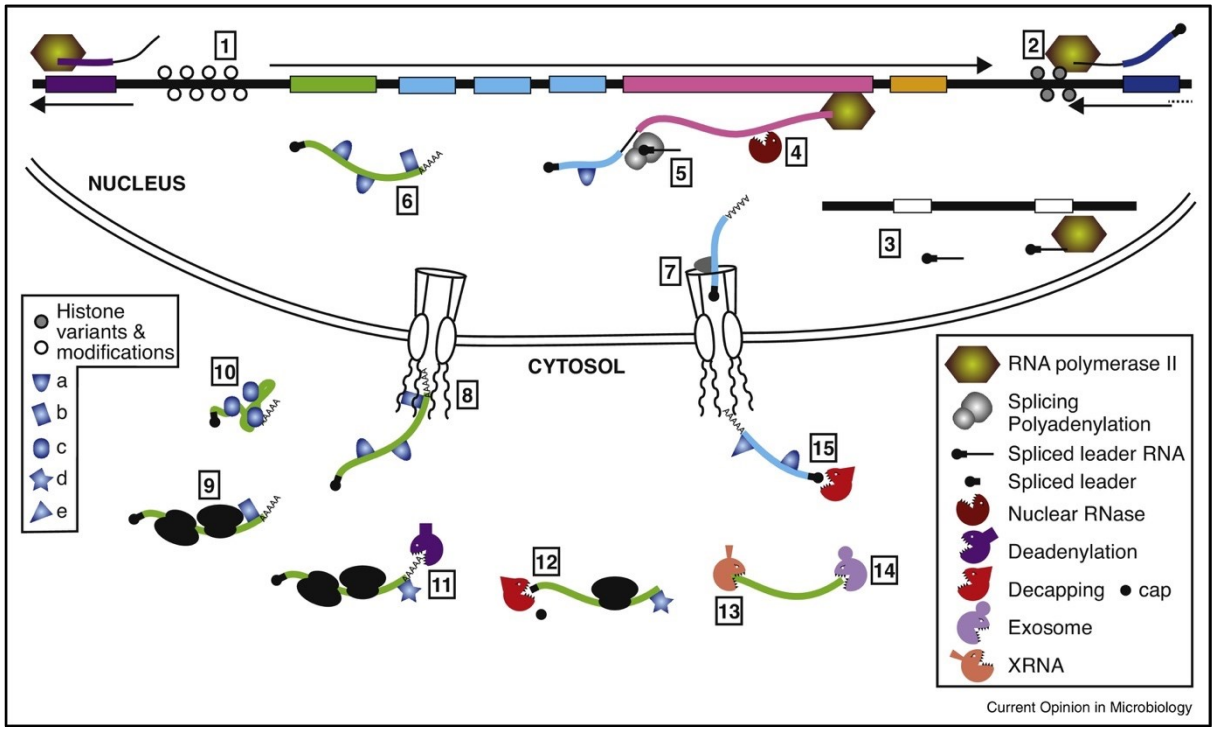



**Figure 1.5: Schematic representation of kinetoplastid gene expression**

(Figure from Clayton, 2016)

***Trypanosoma musculi***

*Trypanosoma musculi* (*T. musculi*), a stercorarian trypanosome, is a natural protozoan parasite of mice, closely related to *Trypanosoma lewisi*, which infects only rats (Taliaferro and Alesandro, 1971). Once introduced into the host, a single parasite can reproduce and initiate an infection. The two major proliferative stages of *T. musculi* are the epimastigote and the trypomastigote forms, with the latter being 28-32 µm in length and 2-3 µm in width when mature (Ashraf *et al.*, 2002; Hong *et al.*, 2017). It resides extracellularly

in the bloodstream and tissue fluids of the mouse, as well as in organs such as the liver, spleen, kidneys, lungs and in smaller amount in the intestine (Albright *et al.*, 1999). *T. musculi* causes a self-limiting infection that persists for a period of 3 weeks. The course of parasitaemia is characterized by a pre-patent phase (2-4 days), a logarithmic growth phase (5-7 days), and a parasitaemia plateau phase (5-7 days) which is followed by an immune parasite clearance from the vascular system (5-7 days) by an antibody-dependent cell-mediated process (Targett and Viens, 1975; Viens, Targett and Lumsden, 1975). After recovery from the infection, mice are resistant to reinfection and the parasites, though no longer detected in peripheral blood or other organs, have been shown to persist for the lifetime of mice in the vasa recta of the kidneys (KFs, Kidney forms) described as an immunologically privileged site (Viens *et al.*, 1972; Albright, Pierantoni and Albright, 1990; Monroy and Dusanic, 2000).

**Immune response to *T. musculi***

It is important to know how the parasite interacts with the host immune system and how it is controlled and eliminated. *T. musculi* infection causes an enlargement of the spleen and lymph nodes by 10 and 3 fold respectively, as well as the liver to a lesser degree when compared to naïve mice (Hirokawa *et al.*, 1981; Albright, Pierantoni and Albright, 1990). During the early course of *T. musculi* infection, acquired humoral immunity is suppressed, whereas the innate system controls but does not cure the infection. NK cells seem to control the infection through the secretion of cytokines, presumably TNFα and IFNγ, which activate

peritoneal space macrophages, but NK cells are unable to damage *T. musculi* directly (Albright, Jiang and Albright, 1997).

Reproduction of the parasites was inhibited during the plateau phase by a substance termed ablastin which was later shown to be an immunoglobin (Dusanic, 1975; Ormerod, 1975). Immunoglobulin, specifically IgG1 and IgG2a subtypes, binds first to trypanosomes, then to FcγR1/γ2b and FcγR2a receptors on macrophages (Vincendeau, Daeron and Daulouede, 1986; Wechsler and Kongshavn, 1986, 1988; Shaw *et al.*, 1992). Trypanosomes are killed either by phagocytosis or release of NO from macrophages. Previous studies have shown that *T. musculi* elimination is an antibody-facilitated, cell-dependent process requiring the assistance of trypanosome-specific antibodies, particularly IgG1, IgG2a and b, IgG3, Kupffer cells of the liver and spleen, and activated macrophages, leaving the host immune to reinfection (Vargas Del, Viens and Kongshavn, 1984; Wechsler and Kongshavn, 1986; Albright and Albright, 1991; Albright, J.W., Stewart, M.J., Latham, P.S., Albright, 1994; Albright, Jiang and Albright, 1997). Athymic or nude mice and T-cell deprived mice did not recover from *T. musculi* infection, showing that T lymphocytes play a vital role in the elimination of dividing parasites and the termination of the infection (Viens, Targett and Lumsden, 1975).

**Trypanosome purine salvage**

Purines are molecules of great importance in all living organisms (Figure 1.6). They play an essential role in nucleic acid synthesis and also act as signalling molecules, besides being

part of energy-requiring reactions and components of ATP, cyclic AMP, coenzyme A, GTP and NADH (El Kouni, 2003; Berg *et al.*, 2010). Purine nucleotides can be synthesized by *de novo* and/or salvage pathways.

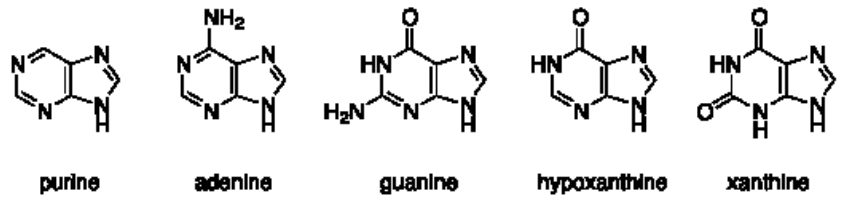



**Figure 1.6: The main purine molecules**

Nearly all parasitic protozoa, including *T. musculi* (Albright and Albright, 1988), are unable to synthesise purines *de novo,* instead they rely on purine salvage to supply their metabolic requirements (Marr, Berens and Nelson, 1978; Boonlayangoor, Albach and Booden, 1980; Berens *et al.*, 1981; Fish *et al.*, 1982; Schwartzman and Pfefferkorn, 1982; Hammond and Gutteridge, 1984). Therefore, they express nucleoside/nucleobase transporters and intracellular salvage enzymes to take up and synthesise purine bases from their hosts (Gutteridge and Davies, 1981; Allen and Ullman, 1994; De Koning and Jarvis, 1997; Van Rompay, Johansson and Karlsson, 2000; de Jersey *et al.*, 2011). This pathway attracted chemotherapeutic studies over the last twenty years as a potential drug target for different parasites, such as *Leishmania* and *Trypanosoma* (Boitz *et al.*, 2012; Li *et al.*, 2015; Doleželová *et al.*, 2018). Trypanosomes are shown to compete with their hosts for purines, transporting and concentrating adenosine via high affinity adenosine transporters (Carter and Fairlamb, 1993; Koning, Watson and Jarvis, 1998).

Adenine, adenosine, inosine, guanosine and sometimes hypoxanthine are imported via the P1 nucleoside transporter (Ortiz *et al.*, 2009), whereas P2 enables transport of adenine and adenosine (Mäser *et al.*, 1999) (Figure 1.7) and has been shown to be of great pharmacological importance as it can also transports trypanocidal drugs (Carter and Fairlamb, 1993; Carter, Berger and Fairlamb, 1995; Li *et al.*, 2015). All other nucleobases can be imported via the other 4 nucleobase transporters H1-H4, mainly H2 and H3 (De Koning, Bridges and Burchmore, 2005). Some trypanosomes such as *T. brucei* and *T. cruzi* have a preference for adenine and adenosine over other purines, as these have been shown to be taken up the fastest (Fish *et al.*, 1982; Vodnala *et al.*, 2008; Berg *et al.*, 2010).

Intracellularly, several enzymes are involved in the trypanosome purine salvage pathway including salvage enzyme transferases such as nucleoside hydrolases (Inosine-adenosine-guanosine NH and inosine-guanosine NH), phosphoribosyltransferases (6-oxopurine PRTase, adenine PRTase) methylthioadenine phosphorylase (MTAP) (Parkin, 1996; Versées *et al.*, 2001) and adenosine kinase (AK). In addition to interconversion enzymes like AMP deaminase, adenylosuccinate lyase (ADSL), adenylosuccinate synthetase (ADSS), guanine deaminase, GMP synthase (GMPS), GMP reductase and inosine-5´-monophosphate dehydrogenase (Figure 1.6). In the bloodstream form *T. brucei,* AK phosphorylates adenosine to AMP (Vodnala *et al.*, 2008) and some other enzymes packaged in glycosomes can be involved in purine salvage and pyrimidine biosynthesis (Opperdoes and Michels, 1993; Lüscher *et al.*, 2014; Doleželová *et al.*, 2018). In the purine salvage pathway of *P. falciparum*, adenosine and hypoxanthine are converted to AMP and GMP and

excess AMP is de-aminated back to IMP by AMP deaminase to constitute the purine nucleotide cycle (Albright and Albright, 1988).

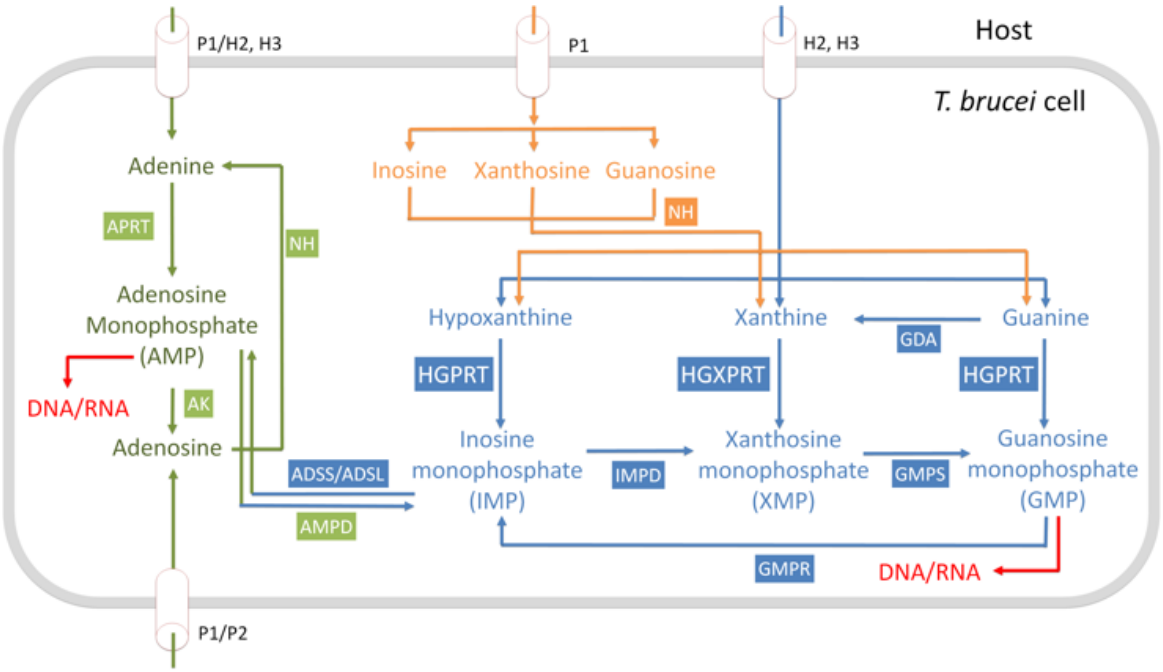



**Figure 1.7: Purine salvage pathway in trypanosomes**

(Figure from Doleželová *et al.,* 2018)

## 1.6 Ecto-nucleotidase enzymes

On the surface of most cells, including immune cells, there are enzymes belonging to a large family known as the ectonucleotidase family, responsible in controlling ATP and ADP levels in the extracellular milieu. These nucleotidase enzymes have been extensively characterized on the external surface of trypanosomatids, where they are expressed presumably to

guarantee the supply of purines which they cannot synthesis *de novo* (Fietto *et al.*, 2004). For instance, a recent study showed that purine starvation increased the activity of *Leishmania infantum* ecto-nucleotidase, suggesting that this enzyme play an important role in parasite nutrition and survival (Peres *et al.*, 2018). Various families of ecto-nucleotidase enzymes have been described in protozoan parasites.

E-type ATPases (extracellular ATPases) are membrane bound enzymes localized at the cell surface and hydrolysing mainly ATP besides other nucleoside tri- and diphosphates (Plesner, 1995; Kirley, 1997). An Ecto-ATPase, an E- type ATPase subclass, which can only hydrolyse ATP, but no other nucleoside di- or triphosphates and which is cation dependent ($Mg^{2+}$ or $Ca^{2+}$), has been shown to be present on the surface of protozoan parasites including *Leishmania tropica* (Meyer-Fernandes *et al.*, 1997), *Leishmania amazonensis* (Berrêdo-Pinho *et al.*, 2001), *Toxoplasma gondii* (Asai *et al.*, 1995; Nakaar *et al.*, 1998), *Entamoeba histolytica* (Barros *et al.*, 2000), *Trypanosoma cruzi* (Bernardes *et al.*, 2000; Bisaggio *et al.*, 2003; Meyer-Fernandes *et al.*, 2004), and *Tetrahymena thermophila* (Smith Jr., Kirley and Hennessey, 1997).

Ecto-nucleoside triphosphate diphosphohydrolases (ecto-NTPDases or ENTPDase), also known as CD39, are enzymes of the apyrase family characterized by the presence of five highly conserved domains known as “apyrase conserved regions” (ACR1 to ACR5). These ecto-enzymes can hydrolyse nucleoside tri- and diphosphates to nucleoside monophosphates, which are further catalysed to adenosine by an ecto-5´-nucleotidase (ecto-5´-NT) also known as CD73 (Plesner, 1995; Zimmermann, 1999, 2000, 2001). Ecto-5´-

NT and ecto-NTPDase hydrolysing a broad range of nucleoside tri- and diphosphates have been previously characterised in *T. cruzi.* The presence of an Mg ecto-NTPDase activity was also described in *T. brucei* and *L. amazonensis* (Fietto *et al.*, 2004; Gomes *et al.*, 2015). Adenosine signalling is terminated by adenosine deaminase (ADA) which converts adenosine to inosine (Langer *et al.,* 2008), or by the cellular uptake of adenosine by equilibrative or concentrative nucleoside transporters (ENTs or CNTs) to the intracellular compartment, where it is phosphorylated to AMP by adenosine kinase (ADK) (Baldwin *et al.*, 2004; Gray, Owen and Giacomini, 2004).

The shift from a pro-inflammatory to an anti-inflammatory environment, characterized by adenosine production via CD39/CD73, has been of great importance in the control of various pathologies of the immune system such as autoimmunity, infections and cancer (Takenaka, Robson and Quintana, 2016; Dou *et al.*, 2018).

# Aims of the study

The aims addressed by this study are as follows:

1. Expression of *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* secreted apyrases and characterisation of their enzymatic activity.
2. Expression of apyrases in *Trypanosoma musculi* in order to determine possible immunomodulatory effects.
3. In vivo administration of parasite apyrases in order to study their effect on type 2 immunity.

# CHAPTER 2

# Materials and Methods

## 2.1 Laboratory animals, husbandry and ethics statement

Six- to eight-week-old female BALB/c mice were purchased from Charles River UK or Harlan UK Laboratories and maintained at the Central Biomedical Services (CBS) facility at Imperial College London in accordance with Imperial guidelines. Mice were housed in groups of five in individually ventilated cages in controlled rooms (20-24°C, 55% relative humidity and 12:12 hours light to dark cycle) and were acclimated for 7 days upon delivery before any experimental manipulation. Animal procedures considered in this study were reviewed by the Imperial College Animal Welfare Ethical Review Body (AWERB) and performed under the UK Home Office Animals (Scientific Procedures) Act Personal Project Licence number 70/8193: 'Immunomodulation by helminth parasites'.

## 2.2 Parasites

**Propagation and maintenance of *Heligmosomoides polygyrus***

Female BALB/c mice were inoculated with 200 *H. polygyrus* infective third-stage larvae (L3) in 200 µl of distilled water by oral gavage using a stainless-steel feeding needle with a curved end. The suspension was mixed prior to infection as the larvae settle very quickly. Infections were verified by the presence of eggs in faecal samples 10 days post-infection.

### Collection of *H. polygyrus* eggs and larvae from infected mice

Infected mice were kept for 4 hours in a wire-bottomed cage with a tray beneath covered with a layer of moistened paper towels. Faecal pellets were collected in a 50 ml tube and soaked in a suitable volume of distilled water ($dH_2O$) (enough to cover the pellets) for 1 hour at room temperature before they were mashed into a smooth paste. The faecal slurry was then washed 3 times in 50 ml $dH_2O$ by centrifugation of the collection tube at 300 x *g*, 4$^{o}$C for 2 minutes, aspirating the supernatant down to the pellet and refilling the tube. After the last wash, the pellet was re-suspended with 50 ml $dH_2O$ and passed through a sieve into a new tube which was then centrifuged as before. The pellet was plated on the centre of 5-6 layers of wet Whatman 40 filter paper in a petri dish, leaving 2 cm at the edge of the filter paper clean. The plates were placed in a humid box in the dark at room temperature and kept moist throughout the incubation period by adding drops of water to the faecal culture and to the edge of the filter paper. From day 7 onwards, infective L3 were collected into a 15 ml tube by rinsing the petri dish and the edge of the filter paper with $dH_2O$ using a transfer pipette. The collected water was centrifuged at 250 x *g* for 2 minutes. The larvae were then washed three times in 15 ml $dH_2O$ and stored at 4°C in $dH_2O$ for up to six months.

### Recovery and culture of *H. polygyrus* adult worms

Adult *H. polygyrus* were recovered from the intestine 21 days post-infection using Baermann Apparatus as previously described (Johnston *et al.*, 2015). Adult worms were washed extensively in sterile Hanks' solution, then incubated for 3 weeks at 37°C/5% $CO_2$ in RPMI 1640 supplemented with 1% glucose, 100 units/ml penicillin, 100 µg/ml streptomycin, 2 mM L-glutamine, and 100 µg/ml gentamicin (Johnston *et al.*, 2015).

### Collection of *H. polygyrus* secreted proteins

Culture supernatants from adult *H. polygyrus* were recovered twice per week, cleared through a 0.2 µm filter and replaced with an equal volume of medium. Secreted products were pooled (excluding the first collection after 24 hours) and concentrated through a 3,000 molecular weight cut-off (MWCO) Amicon membrane in an ultrafiltration device under nitrogen pressure. Secreted proteins were washed several times with 50 mM HEPES buffer (pH 7.5) using 3000 MWCO spin columns (vivaspin). Protein concentration was measured by Bradford assay.

## *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis*

### Infection of mice with N. brasiliensis

Mice were infected sub-cutaneously (s.c.) with 500 L3 *N. brasiliensis* in 200 µl sterile PBS using a 21-gauge needle.

### Faecal egg count

Each infected mouse was restrained for enough time to collect 3 to 4 faecal pellets. The faeces were weighted then soaked in 5 ml of $dH_2O$ for 1 hour at room temperature in a 15 ml tube. The mixture was then vortexed and 5 ml of water saturated sodium chloride (NaCl) solution was added. A McMaster Egg Slide (Hawksley) was filled with well shaken suspension and kept at room temperature for 3-5 minutes waiting for the eggs to float to

the top of the chamber before being counted. Faecal egg count was expressed as eggs per gram of faeces (EPG) using the following equation:

$$EPG = \frac{Cavrg./Vgrid * Vt}{M}$$

Where:

$\mathbf{C_{avrg.}}$ is the average count of eggs in the grid of chambers 1 and 2 in McMaster slide
$\mathbf{V_{grid}}$ is the volume under the grid of chambers 1 and 2 (0.30 ml)
$\mathbf{V_t}$ is the total volume of mixture (10 ml)
**M** is the mass of faeces (grams)

**Gut parasite burden**

Day 5 post-infection, mice were euthanized and the entire length of the small intestine of each mouse was removed and placed in a petri dish containing PBS. The intestine was teased open longitudinally using dissecting scissors with straight round blades, then wrapped in a double layer of cheesecloth and submerged in a 50 ml Falcon tube filled with 45 ml pre-warmed PBS. The excess of cheesecloth was trapped under the cap of the tubes, and tubes were incubated upright in a water bath at 37°C for 2-3 hours. After incubation, the intestines and the cheesecloth were examined under a dissecting microscope for any remaining worms, which were placed in the tube of the corresponding sample. The worms from each collection tube were transferred to a petri dish and counted.

## 2.3 Intranasal administration of substances to mice

Mice were lightly anaesthetized with isoflurane delivered by SurgiVet classic T3 Isoflurane funnel fill vaporizer (Smiths Medical) in an induction chamber with $O_2$ supplies (2 l/min)

entering the gas circuits downstream of the vaporizer. Animals were held in a supine position and 50 µl PBS containing substances (as indicated in individual experiments) were intranasally delivered dropwise to each nare of the mouse using a pipette (P100, Gilson). Mice were dosed with 10 µg of active or inactive apyrase purified from *Pichia pastoris* with or without 50 µg *Alternaria alternata* extract (Greer Laboratories, USA). Control mice received 50 µl PBS only or 10-20 µg BSA (bovine serum albumin) diluted in PBS.

## 2.4 RNA extraction and cDNA synthesis

Total RNA was isolated from *H. polygyrus* L4 stage larvae or adult worms by homogenising in 1 ml cold TRIzol reagent (Sigma), using a glass homogeniser. Samples were then centrifuged for 10 minutes to remove insoluble material. Following centrifugation, the clear supernatant was collected in a new tube and incubated for 5 minutes at room temperature to permit complete dissociation of the nucleoproteins complex. Chloroform (0.2 ml per 1 ml of TRIzol) was added to the homogenised samples which were mixed by vortexing for 15 seconds and centrifuged for 15 minutes. The upper aqueous phase, containing RNA, was transferred to a fresh tube and incubated for 10 minutes at room temperature with 0.5 ml of isopropanol. Samples were spun for 10 minutes, and the RNA pellet was washed with 75% (v/v) ethanol, centrifuged for 5 minutes at 7,500 x *g*, then air-dried for 5-10 minutes at room temperature before being resuspended in 80 µl RNase-free water. RNA was treated with DNase I (Qiagen), followed by RNA clean-up using the QIAgen RNeasy Mini Kit (Qiagen) according to the manufacturer's protocols. Total RNA concentration and purity were assessed by a NanoDrop spectrophotometer, and RNA quality was checked on a 1% (w/v) agarose gel by

electrophoresis. RNA extracted was stored at −80°C. All centrifugation steps were performed at 12, 000 x *g* at 4°C unless otherwise noted.

Following RNA extraction, cDNA was synthesised using Super Script III Reverse Transcriptase (Invitrogen) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Briefly, in a 20 µl final reaction volume, 1 µg of total RNA was incubated with 150 ng random hexamers and 5 mM dNTPs mix at 65°C for 5 minutes, then placed on ice for 1-2 minutes. Ribolock RNase Inhibitor (40 U), 0.1 mM dithiothreitol (DTT), first strand cDNA reaction buffer (5 x), and 200 U Reverse Transcriptase enzyme (RT) were then added and the mixture was placed in a thermocycler with the conditions as follow: 5 minutes at 25°C, one hour at 50°C and 15 minutes at 72°C. Reverse transcribed cDNA sample was stored at -20°C.

## 2.5 Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR)

PCR was carried out in a 20 µl reaction volume using Q5 High-Fidelity DNA Polymerase (New England Biolabs) according to the manufacturer's instructions, in a thermocycler under the following conditions: initial denaturation at 98°C for 30 seconds, 35 Cycles of 98°C for 10 seconds, primers annealing temperature for 30 seconds, and 72°C for 30 seconds per kb; followed by a final elongation of 72°C for 2 minutes. All reactions were run with a no-template control to check for contamination of reagents, and a no-RT control to check for genomic DNA (gDNA) contamination. PCR products were resolved on a 1-2% (w/v) agarose gel stained with GelRed nucleic acid gel stain (Biotium) and visualised using a GelDOC-IT TS imaging system (UVP). Following PCR amplification, cDNA fragments were purified using the GenElute PCR clean-up kit (Sigma-Aldrich) according to the manufacturer's protocol.

## 2.6 Expression and purification of recombinant apyrase from *Pichia pastoris*

### Gene cloning and sequencing

Purified PCR products (*apy-1, 2, 3, 4* and *5*) and pPICZα-A plasmid (see appendix A.1 for plasmid map) were digested overnight with XbaI and KpnI restriction endonucleases, resolved on a 1% (w/v) agarose gel then recovered and purified using GenElute Gel Extraction Kit (Sigma-Aldrich). Before ligation, purified linearised plasmid was treated with FastAP Thermosensitive Alkaline Phosphatase (Thermo Scientific) according to the manufacturer's instructions to prevent re-ligation. Digested PCR products were subcloned into pPICZα-A vector using T4 DNA ligase (New England Biolabs) at room temperature for one hour. The recombinant clones were transformed into *E. coli* DH5-α competent cells (Invitrogen), and the transformation mixture was spread onto Luria Broth (LB) agar plates supplemented with Zeocin (50 µg/ml). Plates were incubated overnight at 37°C. Individual colonies were picked and tested by colony PCR using Taq DNA polymerase in Thermopol buffer (New England Biolabs) in a thermocycler under the following conditions: initial denaturation at 95°C for 5 minutes; 30 cycles of: denaturation at 95°C for 30 seconds, primers annealing temperature for 30 seconds and elongation at 68°C for 1 minutes per kb; followed by a final elongation step for 5 minutes at 68°C. Selected positive transformants were cultured in 6 ml LB medium containing 50 µg/ml Zeocin, and incubated overnight at 37°C with shaking. Plasmid DNA was then isolated from these cultures following the GenElute Miniprep protocol (Sigma-Aldrich).

Diagnostic digests were carried out to identify which clones contained the insert of the correct size in the correct orientation, and these clones were sent to GATC Biotech for

sequencing. The sequence data was analysed using A Plasmid Editor (ApE) software. Once the insert was cloned and sequenced, 5–10 µg of plasmid DNA was generated for transformation following the GenElute plasmid Midiprep protocol (Sigma-Aldrich). Plasmid DNA was then linearized using SacI restriction enzyme, extracted with phenol/chloroform and recovered by ethanol precipitation.

**Apyrase expression in *Pichia pastoris***

The transformation of *Pichia* strain X-33 with the construct was performed following the EasySelect Pichia Expression protocol (Invitrogen). Yeast extract peptone dextrose (YPD) medium (500 ml) was inoculated with a single colony of *Pichia* and grown overnight at 30°C in a shaking incubator at 250 RPM. Cells were collected by centrifugation at 1,500 x *g* for 5 minutes at 4°C, washed with 250 ml sterile $dH_2O$ twice and with 20 ml sorbitol (1 M) once before being re-suspended in 1 ml sorbitol and stored on ice.

*P. pastoris* cells (80 µl) were transferred to an ice-cold 0.2 cm electroporation cuvette to which the concentrated linearized plasmid DNA (5-10 µg) was added. Samples were incubated on ice for 5 minutes, then pulsed at 1,500 V charging voltage, 25 µF capacitance and 200 Ω resistance. After electroporation, 1 ml of ice-cold 1 M sorbitol was added immediately to the cuvette. The mixture was transferred to a sterile 15 ml tube and incubated at 30°C without shaking for 2-3 hours before being spread on YPDS plates (1% yeast extract, 2% peptone, 2% dextrose, 1 M sorbitol, 2% agar) containing different concentrations of Zeocin (100, 250, 500 and 1000 µg/ml). Plates were incubated at 30°C until colonies formed.

**Isolation and purification of apyrase**

A single colony was selected to inoculate 25 ml BMGY medium (1% yeast extract, 2% peptone, 0.1 M potassium phosphate (pH 6.0), 1.34% yeast nitrogen base, 400 ng/ml biotin, 1% glycerol) and grown overnight at 30°C with constant shaking at 200 RPM. Cells were then harvested by centrifugation at 3,000 x *g* for 5 minutes, re-suspended in 20 ml BMMY medium (same as BMGY, but with 1% methanol instead of glycerol) to induce expression and incubated at 30°C with constant shaking. To maintain induction of protein expression, methanol was added to a final concentration of 0.5% (v/v) every 24 hours for 2 days. Cells were then centrifuged as before, and the culture supernatant containing the recombinant protein was passed through 0.2 µm filter and concentrated using 30,000 MWCO spin columns (vivaspin). Recombinant protein was washed several times with 50 mM HEPES buffer (pH 7.5) and tested for enzyme activity. Once the expression was optimized, the expression protocol was scaled-up to produce more protein, increasing the culture volume and using larger baffled flasks. Following this, total yeast supernatant was concentrated through a 30,000 MWCO Amicon membrane in an ultrafiltration device, then dialysed overnight at 4°C against HEPES buffer (50 mM, pH 7.5) for activity assays, or buffer A (50 mM $NaH_2PO4$, 300 mM NaCl, 1 mM imidazole pH 8.0 in $dH_20$) for protein purification.

Recombinant 6 x His-tagged apyrase was purified using Superflow nickel nitrilotriacetic acid (Ni-NTA) resin affinity chromatography. Ni-NTA-agarose beads (GE Healthcare Lifesciences) were equilibrated with buffer A, then added to the dialysed concentrated yeast supernatant, and incubated for one hour with rotation at 4°C. The beads were loaded on a chromatography column (Bio-Rad) and allowed to sediment before

collecting the flow-through. The column was washed twice with 10 ml buffer A and twice with 10 ml buffer B (buffer A + 10 mM imidazole) to remove unbound proteins. Bound proteins were then eluted with 3-5 ml buffer C (buffer A + 200 mM imidazole) and dialysed against 2 changes with 50 mM HEPES buffer (pH 7.5) for 4 hours, then again with fresh buffer overnight to remove all imidazole. Purified proteins were then concentrated using 30 kDa vivaspin column to a volume of 200 µl and stored at -80°C until further use.

## 2.7 Endotoxin removal

Purified proteins used for in vivo purposes were cleared from pyrogens using Detoxi-Gel endotoxin removing columns (Thermo Fisher) then tested using Pierce™ LAL (Limulus Amoebocyte Lysate) Chromogenic Endotoxin Quantitation Kit, according to the manufacturer's protocols. Absorbance of samples and endotoxin standards was read at 450 nm on a FluoSTAR OPTIMA plate reader (BMG Labtech). A standard curve was generated using Fluostar OPTIMA software, and endotoxin levels were quantified in EU/ml.

## 2.8 Determination of protein concentration

Protein concentration was determined using the Coomassie (Bradford) Protein Assay Kit (ThermoFisher Scientific) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Briefly, a standard curve was generated using serial dilutions of BSA at a concentration ranging from 0.025 mg/ml to 2 mg/ml. The assay was carried out in a 96 well flat bottom plate using 200 ul Coomassie assay reagent and 5 ul of standard, blank or protein samples added in triplicate.

Absorbance was measured at 600 nm using FLUOstar OPTIMA microplate reader (BMG Labtech) and protein concentration was determined.

## 2.9 Sodium Dodecyl Sulphate Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE)

Protein samples (15 µl maximum volume) were mixed with 1x SDS-loading buffer (50 mM Tris-HCl pH 6.8, 0.5 M DTT (dithiothreitol), 2% v/v SDS, 10% v/v glycerol, 0.1% v/v bromophenol blue) and boiled at 105°C for 5 minutes. Samples and pre-stained ladder (ThermoFisher Scientific) were loaded onto 12% polyacrylamide gel (table 2.1) and electrophoresed in 1 x running buffer (2.5 mM Tris-base, 19.2 mM glycine, 0.01% SDS, pH 8.3) at 70 V until proteins run through the stacking gel, then voltage was increased to 100 V until the ladder reaches the bottom of the resolving gel. The gels were either stained with Coomassie blue stain or transferred to a polyvinylidene fluoride (PVDF) blotting membrane (Amersham Hybond, GE Healthcare).

| | **Resolving Gel** | | **Stacking Gel** | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | **Volume (10 ml)** | **Final Concentration** | **Volume (5 ml)** | **Final Concentration** |
| **30 % N,N'-Methylenebis (acrylamide)** | 4 ml | 12 % | 830 µl | 5 % |
| **Tris Buffer (1.5 M, pH 8.8)** | 2.5 ml | 375 mM | - | - |
| **Tris Buffer (1 M, pH 6.8)** | - | - | 625 µl | 125 mM |
| **10 % (w/v) SDS** | 100 µl | 0.1 % | 50 µl | 0.1 % |
| **10 % (w/v) ammonium persulphate (APS)** | 100 µl | 0.1 % | 50 µl | 0.1 % |

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **N,N,N',N'-Tetramethylethylenediamine (TEMED)** | 10 µl | 0.1 % | 5 µl | 0.1 % |
| **$dH_2O$** | 3.3 ml | - | 3.4 ml | - |

**Table 2.1: Polyacrylamide gels recipe**

## 2.10 Coomassie blue staining of polyacrylamide gels

Following SDS-PAGE, gels were stained with Coomassie blue stain (50% v/v $dH_2O$, 10% v/v glacial acetic acid, 25% v/v methanol, 0.4% w/v Coomassie brilliant blue-R) overnight at room temperature with shaking, then washed in destain solution (65% v/v $dH_2O$, 10% v/v glacial acetic acid, 25% v/v methanol) the following day until blue protein bands were clearly seen.

## 2.11 Western blotting analysis

Proteins were transferred onto a PVDF membrane (pre-wet in 100% methanol for 30 seconds) in 1 x transfer buffer (2.5 mM Tris pH8.3, 19.2 mM glycine, 20% v/v methanol) for 90 minutes at 300 mA. Following transfer, the membrane was blocked for 1 hour at room temperature on a shaker using blocking buffer containing 5% (w/v) skimmed milk powder in 1 x Tris-Buffered Saline-Tween (TBS-T: 50 mM Tris-base, 150 mM NaCl, 0.1% Tween 20, pH 7.6). The membrane was washed for 5 minutes in TBS-T, repeated 3 times, then probed overnight at 4 °C with murine anti-c-myc primary antibody diluted 1:1000 in blocking buffer. The membrane was washed again as before, then incubated with goat anti-mouse Ig-

horseradish peroxidase (HRP) secondary antibody (1:1000) for one hour on a shaker at room temperature. The membrane was then washed, and protein bands were visualized using enhanced chemiluminescence (ECL) Western Blotting Detection Reagents (Amersham Bioscience). Chemiluminescence was detected using a LAS-3000 Fuji Imager.

## 2.12 Measurement of enzymatic activity

Enzymatic activity was determined using a phosphate colorimetric assay kit (Abcam) assaying inorganic phosphate ($P_i$) released from nucleotides with reference to a standard curve generated using a range of inorganic phosphate standards. All reactions were carried out in triplicate in a 96 well flat bottom plate (Sterilin) in a final volume of 40 µl HEPES buffer (25 mM HEPES, 150 mM NaCl, pH 7.5) containing 2 mM nucleotide substrates (unless otherwise stated) and the enzyme (apyrase or 5-nucleotidase). Plates were incubated for 10 minutes at room temperature, and the reaction was stopped by the addition of 160 µl $dH_2O$ and 30 µl phosphate reagent to each well. Samples were incubated in the dark for 30 minutes before measuring the absorbance at 600 nm using FLUOstar OPTIMA microplate reader (BMG Labtech). Enzyme activity was expressed as nmol of $P_i$ generated per µg of protein per hour.

To determine divalent cation dependence, between 0 mM and 10 mM $CaCl_2$, $MgCl_2$ or $ZnCl_2$ were added to the HEPES buffer. To evaluate optimum pH, reactions were carried out in a buffer containing 25 mM Bis-Tris propane and 150 mM NaCl with a pH ranging from 5.0 to 10 in increments of 0.5 pH units. To determine kinetic constants (Km and Vmax), enzymatic activity was carried out in HEPES buffer containing different ATP concentrations

(0-10 mM), and values were calculated by Graphpad Prism 7.0 software using non-linear regression analysis fitted to the Michaelis–Menten equation.

## 2.13 Gene expression in *Trypanosoma musculi*

### Gene cloning and sequencing

PCR product, digested with NheI and BamHI restriction endonucleases, was subcloned into the linearized pSSUsp plasmid (see appendix A.3 for plasmid map), and transformed into *E. coli* DH5-α competent cells (Invitrogen) as described previously using 100 µg/ml Ampicillin instead of Zeocin. Once the insert was cloned and the correct insertion confirmed by sequencing, 10 µg of plasmid DNA was generated and linearised with ScaI restriction enzyme. DNA was then extracted with phenol/chloroform, recovered by ethanol precipitation and re-suspended in 10 µl Tris-HCl (10 mM pH 8.0).

### Preparation of macrophage-conditioned medium

Murine macrophages (RAW 264.7) were maintained at 37°C/ 5% $CO_2$ in complete Dulbecco's Modified Eagle's Medium (cDMEM) supplemented with 10% heat-inactivated foetal calf serum (FCS), 2 mM L-glutamine and antibiotics (100 units/ml penicillin, 100 µg/ml streptomycin). Conditioned media were collected from cultured macrophages prior to confluency and centrifuged at 300 x *g* for 6 minutes. Supernatants were passed through a 0.2 µm filter and stored at -20°C.

**In vitro culture of *T. musculi***

*T. musculi* were cultured at 37°C/ 5% $CO_2$ in medium containing 50% macrophage-conditioned medium and 50% McCoy's 5A medium supplemented with L-glutamine, 25 mM HEPES, 10% heat-inactivated FCS, 2 mM sodium pyruvate, 100 units/ml penicillin, 100 µg/ml streptomycin, 0.2 mM L-cysteine and 0.1 mM 2-mercaptoethanol.

**Generation of transgenic cell lines**

Approximately 5 x $10^7$ wild type (WT) trypanosomes were collected and washed with sterile PBS containing 1% glucose (PBS-G), centrifuged at 1,000 x *g* for 10 minutes, and re-suspended carefully in 100 µl room temperature transfection buffer (90 mM sodium phosphate, 5 mM potassium chloride, 50 mM HEPES, 0.15 mM calcium chloride, pH 7.3). Trypanosomes were transferred to a 0.2 cm electroporation cuvette to which the concentrated linearized plasmid DNA was added, and immediately transfected by electroporation using Nucleofector II from Amaxa Biosystem (Lonza). The cell suspension was gently transferred into 30 ml of pre-warmed medium with no selection drugs and cultured at 37°C/5% $CO_2$. After 24 hours recovery, transfectants were selected by the addition of 25 µg/ml blasticidin, and fresh selection medium was added every 2-3 days. After 7-10 days, blasticidin-resistant clonal cell lines were isolated by serial dilution and maintained in 20 µg/ml blasticidin.

**Isolation of *T. musculi* gDNA and total RNA**

Genomic DNA (gDNA) was isolated from wild type and transgenic *T. musculi* using QIAgen DNeasy Blood and Tissue Kit (QIAgen), and total RNA was extracted using Mammalian Total RNA Miniprep Kit (GenElute) following the manufacturer's instructions. RNA was reverse transcribed as described previously.

***T. musculi* lysate and secreted proteins**

WT and transgenic *T. musculi* were collected, washed twice with PBS and grown in a medium containing 50% McCoy's 5A complete medium (described previously but without heat-inactivated FCS) and 50% DMEM supplemented with 2 mM L-glutamine, 100 units/ml penicillin and 100 µg/ml streptomycin. After 24-48 hours, trypanosomes were centrifuged at 1,000 x *g* for 10 minutes. Culture supernatants containing total secreted proteins were filtered, concentrated and washed with 50 mM HEPES buffer, and trypanosomes (pellet) were lysed in ice-cold lysis buffer (50 mM HEPES pH 7.5, 10% glycerol, 1% Triton X-100, 1.5 mM $MgCl_2$, 1 mM EGTA and protease inhibitor cocktail).

**Enzymatic activity of *T. musculi* secreted proteins**

Protein concentration was determined by Bradford assay, and nucleotidase activity of total secreted proteins was assessed by colorimetric method (phosphate assay kit, Abcam) described previously. Results were expressed in nmol of $P_i$ generated per µg of total secreted proteins per hour.

**Ecto-NTPDase activity in *T. musculi***

Live parasites were washed twice with 0.9% NaCl and incubated for 1 hour at 37°C/ 5% $CO_2$ in reaction buffer (50 mM HEPES, 116 mM NaCl, 5.4 mM KCl, 5 mM $MgCl_2$, 5.6 mM D-glucose, pH 7.4) containing 5 mM nucleotide substrate, in a final volume of 250 µl (1 x $10^8$ parasites/ml). The reaction was initiated with the addition of specific substrate and terminated by addition of 250 µl ice-cold HCl (0.2 M). The cell suspensions were centrifuged, and $P_i$ was measured in aliquots of the supernatant using a phosphate assay colorimetric kit (Abcam). Parasites were counted before and after the assay to check if any cell lysis occurred. Enzymatic activity, expressed as nmol of $P_i$ released by 1 x $10^8$ parasites in one hour, was calculated by subtracting non-specific hydrolysis that was detected in the absence of cells, in the absence of cells and substrate, or after adding the parasites once the reaction was stopped.

Ecto-nucleotidase activity was further analysed in the presence of various inhibitory agents. Activity was measured in reaction buffer containing 5 mM ATP in the presence of 1 mM sodium fluoride or 3 µM ammonium molybdate (acid phosphatase inhibitors), 1 mM levamisole (alkaline phosphatase inhibitor), 100 µM DIDS (4,40-diisothiocyanatostilbene 2,20-disulfonic acid) or Suramin (ecto-ATPase inhibitors), or 1 mM vanadate (ecto-NTPDase inhibitor).

**Parasite infection**

In order to adapt in vitro *T. musculi* to growth in vivo, trypanosomes were passaged through irradiated mice until parasitaemias reach $10^6$ parasites/ml of blood. Irradiated (1 Gy) female

BALB/c mice were infected intraperitoneally with *T. musculi,* and their blood was sub-passaged every 7-10 days in new irradiated mice. After the third passage, trypanosomes were isolated from the blood by cardiac puncture, diluted in sodium citrate buffer (PBS, 3.2% w/v sodium citrate, 1% w/v glucose), counted, and 2 x $10^5$ were injected intraperitoneally into experimental mice. Parasitaemias were monitored by microscopy analysis of tail vein blood samples diluted in ACK lysis buffer (155 mM $NH_4Cl$, 10 mM $KHCO_3$, 0.1 mM EDTA, pH 7.2) and expressed as number of parasites per ml of blood. In vivo growth curves were performed by counting the parasites and converting the average to log equivalent values.

## 2.14 Generation of inactive apyrase

The expression of inactive apyrase by *P. pastoris* or *T. musculi* was carried out in the same way as for the active form. Inactivation of the apyrase catalytic activity was achieved by altering glutamate 147 to glutamine (E147Q) (Jiayin Dai *et al*., 2004), using the Q5 site-directed mutagenesis kit (New England Biolabs) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Specific primers with the desired mutation were designed and used in a PCR reaction that amplifies the entire vector. A methylation-dependent endonuclease (DpnI) was used to remove the original un-mutated plasmid without affecting the mutated one. Colonies were sequenced to confirm the desired modification, and phosphate assays were performed to assess the loss of enzymatic activity.

## 2.15 Tissue processing

### Bronchoalveolar lavage (BAL)

Mice were euthanized, and the trachea was exposed and cannulated with an 18-gauge needle catheter. Lavage was performed twice by slowly injecting 1 ml cold PBS containing 0.2% BSA and 2 mM EDTA. BAL fluid was then aspirated, collected in a 15 ml Falcon tube, and centrifuged at 300 x *g* for 5 minutes. The supernatant was recovered and stored at -20°C until assayed. Cytokines levels were measured in the supernatants of BAL fluid by ELISA according to the manufacturer's instructions.

### Preparation of lung single-cell suspensions

Mice were euthanized, and the trachea was exposed and cannulated with an 18-gauge needle catheter connected to a 3 ml syringe and injecting 1.5 ml dispase II (Sigma) digest solution (5 mg/ml) until lungs were inflated. The trachea was tied off with a suture and lungs were gently extracted from the thorax and placed into a 5 ml polystyrene bijou tube containing another 1.5 ml of digest solution. Lungs were incubated for 25 minutes at room temperature then for a further 30 minutes at 37°C. Subsequently, the heart and mediastinal tissues were snipped away and discarded, and lungs were mechanically dissociated in 7 ml serum-free DMEM supplemented with 100 units/ml DNAse I and 25 mM HEPES. Samples were then incubated for 10 minutes at room temperature on a rocking shaker. After this time, DNAse-treated samples were pushed through a 100 µm Falcon cell strainer (BD Biosciences) into a sterile tube using the plunger end of a 2 ml syringe, then washed with

cDMEM and centrifuged at 450 x *g* for 6 minutes at 4°C. The cell suspension was treated with ACK lysis buffer for 5 minutes at room temperature to lyse red blood cells, then neutralised with cDMEM and centrifuged again as before. Cells were re-suspended in a known volume of cDMEM, passed through 70 µm cell strainer and total viable cells were counted.

**Preparation of spleen single-cell suspensions**

Spleens were isolated and placed on ice into a 5 ml polystyrene bijou tube containing 1 ml cDMEM. Tissues were processed into a single-cell suspension by pushing the spleen through a 100 µm cell strainer. The cell suspension was centrifuged at 450 x *g* for 5 minutes, treated with ACK lysis buffer for 5 minutes at room temperature and neutralised with cDMEM medium. After being centrifuged, cells were re-suspended in a known volume of cDMEM, passed through 70 µm cell strainer and counted.

**Cell counting**

Samples were diluted in 0.2% trypan blue (in PBS) and total live cells were counted by microscopy using a haemocytomer. The total number of cells in each sample was determined as follow:

$$Total\ Cell\ Number = C_{avrg} * 10^4 * DF * V_t$$

Where:
$C_{avrg}$ is the average count of cells in the 4x4 grids of the haemocytomer
DF is the dilution factor in trypan blue
$V_t$ is the total volume of sample.

**Serum collection**

Blood was collected by cardiac puncture in blood collection tubes containing serum separating gel. Tubes were centrifuged at 4000 x *g* for 10 minutes, and serum was stored at -80°C until analysed.

## 2.16 Fluorescence Activated Cell Sorting (FACS) analysis

Negative controls (Unstained or live/dead) received FACS buffer (1% FCS, 25 mM HEPES, 1 mM EDTA diluted in PBS) only, and suitable fluorescence minus one (FMO) samples were considered where needed. All incubations were made at 4°C in the dark, unless otherwise stated.

**Extracellular cell staining**

After single-cell suspensions were made and cells were counted, 2 x $10^6$ cells/well were plated in a 96 well V bottomed plate, centrifuged at 900 x *g* for 2 minutes at 4°C, and washed with 200 µl cold PBS. Cells were centrifuged as before, then stained for 20 minutes with Live/Dead Zombie Aqua (Biolegends, diluted in PBS) to exclude dead cells from subsequent analysis. Cells were then washed with FACS buffer, centrifuged, and incubated for 20 minutes in Fcγ receptor block (BD Biosciences, diluted in FACS buffer) to prevent non-specific binding to Fc receptors. Cells were washed and pelleted as before prior to being stained for 30 minutes with the appropriate fluophore conjugated antibody cocktails (listed

in table 2.2). Following staining, cells were washed then re-suspended in 150 µl of FACS buffer and stored at 4°C in the dark until analysis.

**Intracellular cell staining**

For intracellular staining, cells stained with the appropriate cell surface markers were fixed with 200 µl Cytoperm/Cytofix (BD Biosciences) for 20 minutes at room temperature in the dark. Cells were centrifuged again as before, re-suspended in 200 µl permeabilisation buffer (BD Biosciences), then centrifuged and incubated for 30 minutes with Fc block. After this time, cells were washed by adding 100 µl permeabilisation buffer, centrifuged as previously and stained with 50 µl fluorophore antibody cocktails diluted in permeabilisation buffer. After 30 minutes incubation, cells were centrifuged then re-suspended in 150 µl FACS buffer and stored in the dark at 4°C until analysed by flow cytometry.

For Intracellular cell staining of cytokines (such as IL-5 and IL-13), single-cell suspensions were plated in a 96 well V bottomed plates and incubated at 37°C/5% $CO_2$. After 2 hours, cells were centrifuged as before, and re-suspended in cDMEM containing phorbol myristate acetate (PMA, 100 ng/ml) and ionomycin (1 µg/ml) and incubated at 37°C/ 5% $CO_2$ for one hour. Samples were then incubated for a further 3 hours in the presence of Golgi-Plug (Brefeldin-A, BD Biosciences) diluted in cDMEM and added to each well. After this time, cells were centrifuged as before, washed once with PBS and stained with live/dead and extracellular markers as described previously, before being fixed for intracellular cell staining.

| Antigen recognised | Fluophore/conjugate | Clone number | Dilution | Manufacturer |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **CD3** | APC-Cy7 | 145-2C11 | 1:150 | Biolegend |
| **CD4** | AF700 | RM4-5 | 1:100 | eBioscience |
| **CD8** | PB | 53-6.7 | 1:200 | eBioscience |
| **CD11b** | PE | M1170 | 1:600 | BD Bioscience |
| **CD11c** | PE-Cy7 | N418 | 1:1600 | Biolegend |
| **CD19** | PE | 6D5 | 1:300 | Biolegend |
| **CD39** | PE-Cy7 | Duha59 | 1:200 | Biolegend |
| **CD44** | PerCP-Cy5.5 | IM7 | 1:200 | Biolegend |
| **CD45** | AF700 | 30-F11 | 1:400 | Biolegend |
| **CD62L** | PE | MEL14 | 1:200 | eBioscience |
| **CD73** | PE | TY/11.8 | 1:200 | Biolegend |
| **CD127** | APC | A7R34 | 1:100 | Biolegend |
| **CD278 (ICOS)** | Pe-Cy7 | C398.4A | 1:100 | Biolegend |
| **F4/80** | APC-Cy7 | BM8 | 1:200 | Biolegend |
| **Foxp3** | PerCp-Cy5.5 | FJK-16S | 1:200 | eBioscience |
| **Gr1** | PB | RB6-*C5 | 1:400 | Biolegend |
| **IL-5** | APC | TRFK5 | 1:100 | BD Pharmingen |
| **IL-13** | PE-Cy7 | EBIO13A | 1:100 | eBioscience |
| **Siglec F** | APC | E50-2440 | 1:1600 | BD Pharmingen |
| **ST2** | PerCP-CY5.5 | RMST2 | 1:50 | eBioscience |
| **CD16/CD32** | Unconjugated | 2.4g2 | 1:500 | TONBO Bioscience |

**Table 2.2: Flow cytometry antibodies**

### Data analysis and cell gating

Data were acquired using an LSR-Fortessa flow cytometer (BD Biosciences) and analysed with FlowJo software (TreeStar). Compensations and voltage setup were performed prior to each experiment using fluochrome-labelled beads (eBioscience) and unstained cells, and a

total of 100,000 to 1,000,000 events were collected. Forward scatter (FSC) and sideway scatter (SSC) parameters were used to exclude doublets, debris and cell fragments and AQUA Live/Dead stain was used to define live cells. Gating strategies for different cell populations are shown below (figures 2.1-2.3).

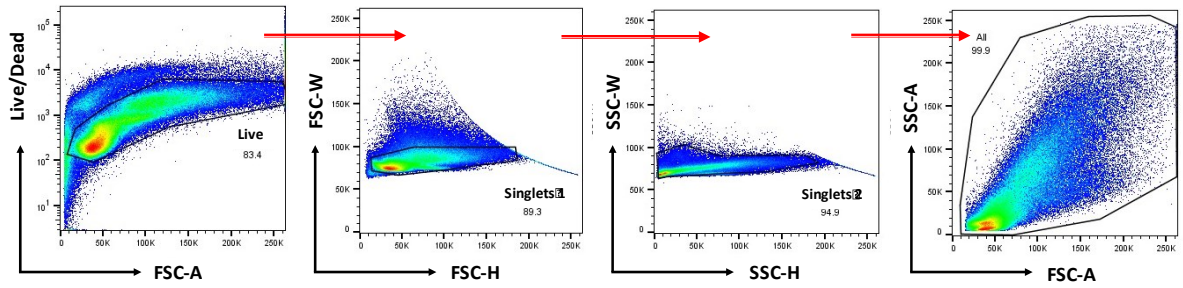



**Figure 2.1: Staining and gating strategy for live, single-celled lymphocytes**
FSC-H, FSC-W and FSC-A: Forward scatter (FSC), height (H), width (W) and aperture (A).
SSC-H, SSC-W and SSC-A: Sideways scatter (SSC), height (H), width (W) and aperture (A).

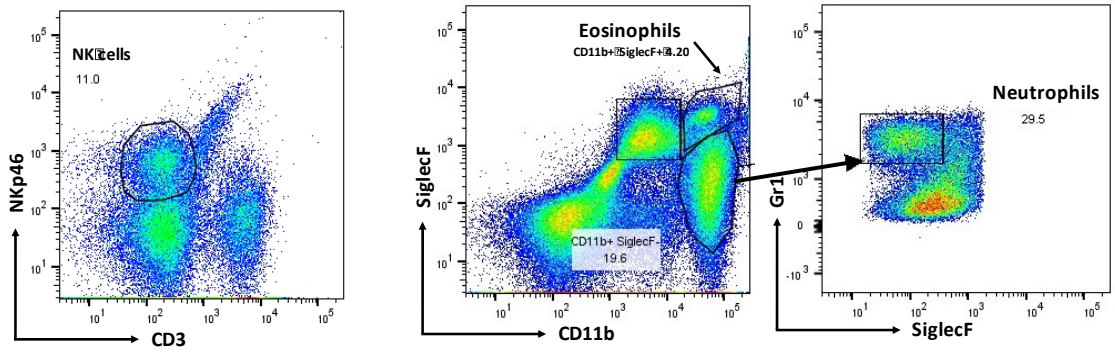



**Figure 2.2: Staining and gating strategy for NK cells (NKp46+), eosinophils (CD11b+SiglecF+) and neutrophils (CD11b+SiglecF-Gr1+)**
After gating for live and single cells, different cell populations were selected.

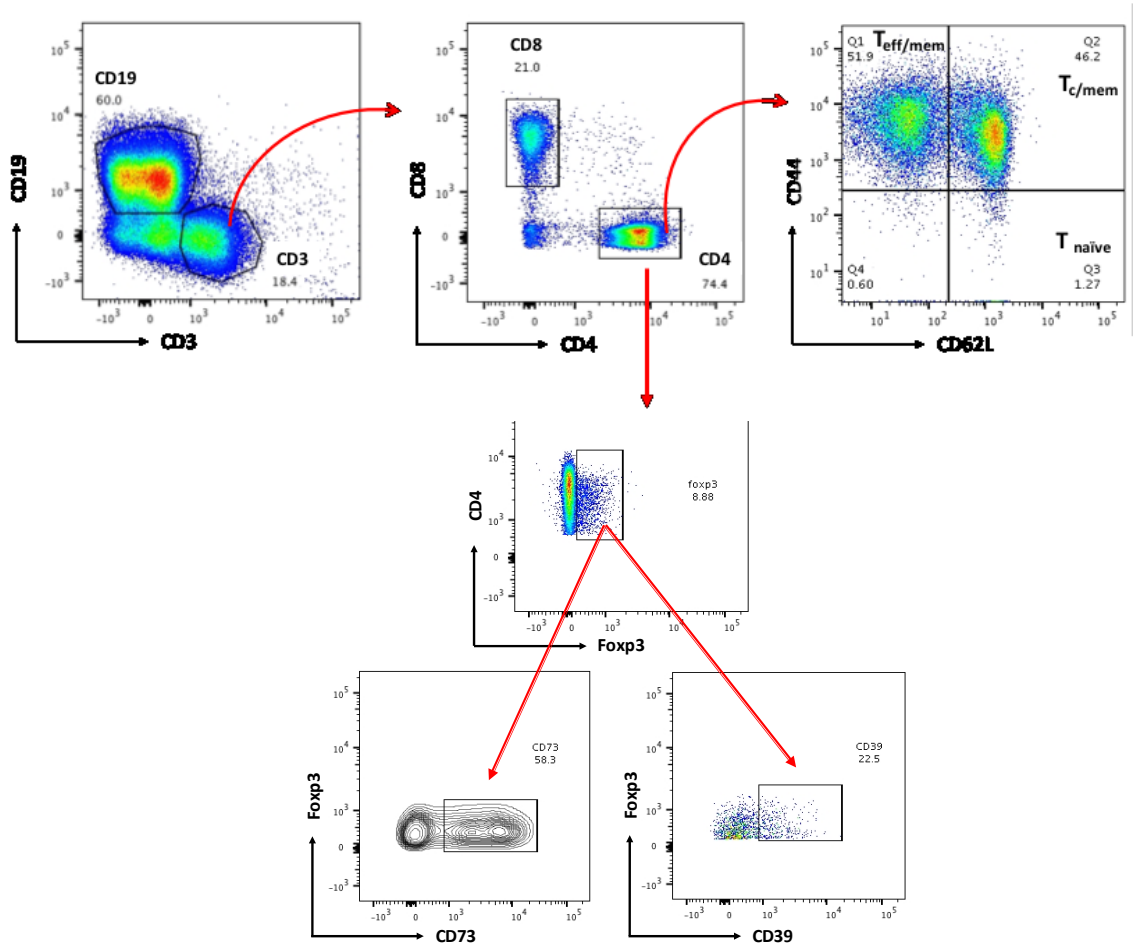



**Figure 2.3: Staining and gating strategy for B (CD19+) and T (CD3+) lymphocytes, T cell subsets (CD4+ and CD8+), CD4+ T cell activation markers, and CD4+Foxp3+ T cell subsets (Foxp3+CD39+ and Foxp3+CD73+)**

After gating for live and single cells, different cell populations were selected.

## 2.17 Enzyme Linked Immunosorbent Assay (ELISA)

**Cytokine ELISA**

Spleen cells were seeded into a 96 well flat-bottom plate with 2 x $10^6$ cells/ well and stimulated with 10 µg anti-CD3/anti-CD28 for 24 hours. Cell culture supernatants were recovered by centrifugation (500 x *g*, 5 minutes), carefully pipetted into a fresh plate and stored at –20°C until assayed.

Cytokine ELISA was carried out using BD BioLegend kits or R&D systems according to the manufacturer's recommendations. Nunc 96 maxisorp plates (Thermoscientific) were coated with capture antibody in 0.5 M carbonate-bicarbonate buffer and incubated overnight at 4°C. The capture antibody was aspirated, and the plates were washed 3 times with washing buffer (PBS, 0.05% v/v Tween 20). Plates were then incubated with blocking buffer (PBS, 1% w/v BSA) for one hour at room temperature. Plates were washed as before and 50 µl of samples and standards at the appropriate dilutions were loaded in triplicates and incubated for 2 hours at room temperature. Plates were further washed then incubated with biotinylated detection antibody for 2 hours. Streptavidin-coupled horseradish peroxidase (HRP, 50 µl) was added after washing the plates which were then incubated in the dark for 30 minutes. The plates were further washed and TMB (3,3',5,5'-Tetramethylbenzidine) substrate was added before stopping the reaction with 1 M $H_2SO_4$. Absorbance was measured at 450 nm and 540 nm in a FLUOstar OPTIMA microplate reader (BMG Labtech), and levels of cytokines were determined after subtracting the absorbance at 540 nm from the absorbance at 450 nm.

**Antibody subtype ELISA**

Parasite-specific antibody were measured by ELISA coating Nunc plates with 5 µg/ml of wild type *T. musculi* protein extract in 0.1 M carbonate buffer overnight. To determine end-point titres, sera from infected mice were used in doubling dilutions, and plates were incubated with HRP-conjugated goat anti-mouse antibodies (Invitrogen) diluted in blocking buffer: IgM (1:10000), IgG1 (1:12000), IgG2a (1:8000), IgG2b (1:2000) and IgG3 (1:8000).

## 2.18 Quantitative real-time PCR (qPCR)

Total RNA was extracted from spleenocytes using GenElute Mammalian Total RNA Miniprep Kit (Sigma Aldrich) and converted to cDNA using Superscript III (Invitrogen) according to the manufacturer's instructions. The qPCR reactions were carried out using QuantiTect SYBR Green PCR Master Mix (Qiagen) in a 7500 Fast Real-time PCR thermocycler (Applied Biosystems) under the following conditions: 30 seconds denaturation at 95°C, 30 seconds annealing at 60°C and 30 seconds elongation at 72°C for 40 cycles. All reactions were run in duplicates including a no-template and no-RT controls to check for contamination.

Relative gene expression of NOS2, Chi3l3, SOCS1, MRC1, ARG1 and RELMα was calculated by the comparative cycle threshold (Ct) method ($2^{-\Delta\Delta Ct}$) using HPRT, B2m and HMBS as housekeeping genes. Ct values were calibrated to the median of control samples infected with *T. musculi* mutant Apy-3.

| Gene symbol | Gene Name | Primer Sequence (5'-3') | Annealing Temperature (°C) |
|---|---|---|---|
| **B2m** | Beta-2 microglobulin | **Forward**: CTCACACTGAATTCACCCCCA<br>**Reverse:**CATGTCTCGATCCCAGTAGACG | 60 |
| **HMBS** | Hydroxy-methylbilane synthase | **Forward**: AGGTCCCTGTTCAGCAAGAA<br>**Reverse:** CATTAAGCTGCCGTGCAACA | 60 |
| **HPRT** | Hypoxanthine guanine phosphoribosyl transferase | **Forward:** ACAGGCCAGACTTTGTTGGA<br>**Reverse:** ACTTGCGCTCATCTTAGGCT | 60 |
| **ARG1** | arginase-1 | **Forward:** AAAGGCCGATTCACCTGAGC<br>**Reverse:**CTGAAAGGAGCCCTGTCTTGTA | 60 |
| **Chi3l3 (YM1)** | chitinase-like 3/YM1 | **Forward:** AAGTTGAAGGCTCAGTGGCT<br>**Reverse:**GTAGATGTCAGAGGGAAATGTCT | 60 |
| **MRC1** | mannose receptor C-type-1 | **Forward:** GGAGGGTGCGGTACACTAAC<br>**Reverse:** TCAGTAGCAGGGATTTCGTCTG | 60 |
| **NOS2** | nitric oxide synthase-2 | **Forward:** CCGGCAAACCCAAGGTCTAC<br>**Reverse:** CTGCTCCTCGCTCAAGTTCA | 60 |
| **RELMα** | resistin-like molecule-alpha | **Forward:**TCTTGCCAATTCCAGCTAACTATC<br>**Reverse:** GCCACAAGCACACCCAGTAG | 60 |
| **SOCS1** | suppressor of cytokine signaling-1 | **Forward:** CAACGGAACTGCTTCTTCGC<br>**Reverse:** AGCTCGAAAAGGCAGTCGAA | 60 |

**Table 2.3: List of primers used for qPCR**

## 2.19 Nitric Oxide (NO) and arginase activity assays

Spleen single-cell suspensions were incubated for 48 hours in DMEM after being stimulated with 10 µg/ml *T. musculi* extract. Supernatants were recovered, and nitrite level was assayed by Griess assay (Promega) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Briefly, a standard curve was generated by serial dilutions of the stock nitrite solution (0.1 M) at concentrations ranging from 100 µM to 1.56 µM. The assay was carried out in a 96 well flat-bottom plate adding 50 µl sulphanilamide reagent to 50 µl sample or standard. The plate was incubated for 10 minutes at room temperature in the dark, then 50 µl of N-1-

naphthylethylenediamine dihydrochloride (NED) solution was added to each well, and the plate was incubated again as before. Absorbance was measured at 540 nm using FLUOstar OPTIMA microplate reader (BMG Labtech), and nitrite concentration was calculated from the mean of triplicate values.

Cells were lysed with 0.1% (v/v) Triton X-100 containing protease inhibitors. Urea standards, at a concentration ranging from 160 µg/ml to 1.25 µg/ml, were prepared in $MnCl_2$ buffer (10 mM $MnCl_2$, 25 mM Tris-HCl, 0.1% v/v Triton X-100) using serial dilutions of 10 mg/ml urea stock solution. Cell lysates were incubated for 10 minutes at 55°C in 10 mM $MnCl_2$, 50 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.5), then further incubated for one hour at 37°C after the addition of L-Arginine (500 mM, pH 9.7). To stop the reaction, 800 µl acid mix ($H_2SO_4$: $H_3PO_4$: $H_2O$ at a ratio of 1:3:7) was added, followed by 40 µl of 9% ISPF (α-isonitrosopropiophenone). Samples and standards were incubated for 30 minutes at 95°C, then for 10 minutes at room temperature in the dark. After this time, samples were plated in triplicate in a 96 well flat-bottom plate, and absorbance was measured at 450 nm. Urea concentration was calculated from the mean of triplicate values.

## 2.20 Statistical analysis

Data were expressed as the mean ± SEM and analysed using GraphPad Prism 7.0 (GraphPad Software). Significance differences were calculated using non-parametric Mann-Whitney test, one-way ANOVA Kruskal-Wallis test, or parametric two tailed non-paired student's t-test (unless otherwise stated). Results were considered to be statistically significant when p value was lower than 0.05: *$p<0.05$, **$p<0.01$, ***$p<0.001$.

# CHAPTER 3

# Characterisation of the recombinant and native secreted *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* apyrases

## 3.1 Introduction

Apyrases (EC 3.6.1.5), also known as nucleoside triphosphate-diphosphohydrolases (NTPDases), are nucleotide-metabolising enzymes that can hydrolyse a broad range of nucleoside triphosphates and diphosphates to monophosphates. The latter can then be hydrolysed by 5´-nucleotidase (5´-NT) to nucleosides (Figure 3.1) (Zimmermann *et al.*, 1992; Champagne *et al.*, 1995; Zimmermann, 1996). Their enzymatic activities are usually dependent on divalent cations such as $Ca^{2+}$, $Mn^{2+}$, $Co^{2+}$, $Mg^{2+}$, or $Zn^{2+}$ (Meyerhof, 1945; Plesner, 1995; Komoszyński and Wojtczak, 1996).

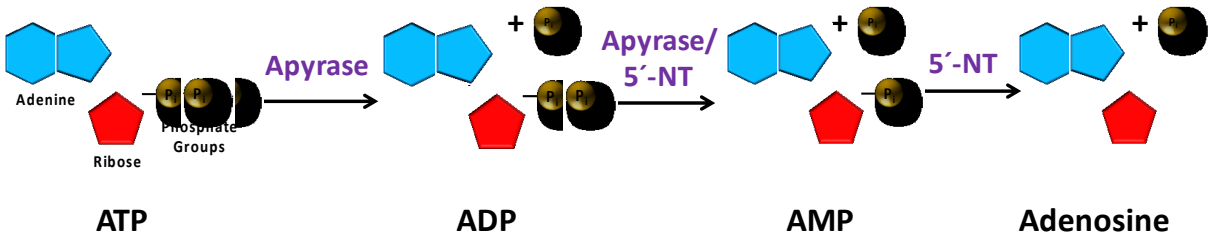



**Figure 3.1: ATP hydrolysis pathway**
A structural illustration of the hydrolysis of ATP, ADP and AMP by apyrase and 5´-NT to produce adenosine.
ATP: Adenosine triphosphate; ADP: Adenosine diphosphate; AMP: adenosine monophosphate; $P_i$: inorganic phosphate.

Apyrases can be classified into five distinct families. The ecto-apyrases are membrane-bound, with their catalytic domain exposed on the cell surface. These include the human apyrase referred to as CD39, NTPDase 1, 2, 3 and 8 (Plesner, 1995; Kaczmarek *et al.*, 1996; Komoszyński and Wojtczak, 1996). They are characterised by the presence of five

conserved domains of amino acids called “apyrase conserved regions” (ACRs) essential for enzyme function (Handa and Guidotti, 1996; Smith and Kirley, 1999b; Joan H. F. Drosopoulos *et al.*, 2000; Smith *et al.*, 2002). The endo-apyrases, with their catalytic domain localized intracellularly, are intracellular enzymes but can be secreted as well (Zimmermann, 1999). There is also a family referred to as organelle-located (for example Golgi apparatus) apyrases which are not known to be secreted (Biederbick *et al.,* 2000; Komoszynski and Wojtczak, 1996; Wang and Guidotti, 1998, Zimmermann *et al.*, 2000). The secreted apyrases are another family which is also called Cimex-type apyrases, as they were first discovered in a blood-feeding insect, the bed bug *Cimex lectularius* (Valenzuela *et al.*, 1998; Smith *et al.*, 2002; Hughes, 2013). The 5´-nucleotidase (5´-NT) enzymes (Champagne *et al.*, 1995) are another family of apyrases which include CD73.

Functionally, secreted and membrane-bound apyrases have been previously documented to play important roles in many biological processes in a vast range of organisms including animals, plants and parasitic helminths (Komoszynski and Wojtczak, 1996). They have been shown to be involved in blood platelet aggregation (Colman, 1990; Côté *et al.*, 1992; Marcus and Safier, 1993), blood pressure regulation (Zimmermann, 1996), blood fluidity maintenance (Smith *et al.*, 2002), membrane permeability (Komoszynski and Wojtczak, 1996) and homeostasis (Bernardes *et al.*, 2000). Furthermore, apyrases have been shown to play a role in several other mechanisms such as pathogen-host interaction (Bisaggio *et al.*, 2003; Matin and Khan, 2008), parasite virulence (Berrêdo-Pinho *et al.*, 2001), purine salvage (de Souza Leite *et al.*, 2007), cell lipid and protein glycosylation, plant growth, eye development and oncogenesis (Knowles, Isler and Reece, 1983; Smith and Kirley, 1999a; Murphy and Kirley, 2003; Knowles and Li, 2006; Massé *et al.*, 2007; Knowles, 2011). In

addition to regulating many physiological and metabolic processes, apyrases have also been proposed as key regulators of neurotransmission (Battastini *et al.*, 1991; Sarkis and Salto, 1991; Wang, Rosenberg and Guidotti, 1997; Zimmermann, Zebisch and Sträter, 2012).

Moreover, apyrases are thought to play key roles in the immune system. Extracellular nucleotides, mainly ATP, are released in the extracellular space from damaged, stressed or apoptotic cells. Extracellular ATP binds to purinergic P2 receptors expressed on the cell surface of immune cells and triggers pro-inflammatory immune responses. Apyrases can be immunomodulatory, by converting the potent pro-inflammatory ATP to ADP then to AMP which could be converted to the anti-inflammatory molecule adenosine. The latter was shown to suppress inflammatory cytokine production (IL-12 and TNFα) and to enhance the release of IL-10 by macrophages (Hasko & Cronstein, 2004). It has also been shown that adenosine can induce regulatory T cells (Tregs) thus suppressing the activation of Dendritic cells (DCs) and effector T cells (Deaglio *et al.*, 2007). Tregs express the membrane-bound enzymes CD39 and CD73, which show apyrase and 5´-NT activity respectively, and they act in concert to produce adenosine which can suppress T cell activation (Antonioli, Pacher, *et al.*, 2013). In the intestine, the release of ATP by intestinal bacteria activates DCs to secrete the pro-inflammatory cytokines IL-6 and IL-23 resulting in the induction of inflammatory Th17 cells, and promotes the conversion of Treg cells into effector Th17 cells. These two processes seem likely to be limited by apyrase enzymes as the ATP would be broken down (Atarashi *et al.,* 2008; Schenk *et al.,* 2011). Similarly, ATP-dependent dendritic cell activation is essential for Th2-dependent lung pathology in asthma models, and this can be inhibited through the administration of an apyrase (Idzko *et al.,* 2007).

In a proteomic analysis, four apyrases (Apy-1 – Apy-4) have been identified in the excretory/secretory products of adult *Heligmosomoides polygyrus,* with Apy-1 consisting of three minor isoforms (Hewitson *et al.*, 2011). Subsequently, L4 stage *H. polygyrus* have been shown to secrete Apy-3 and low levels of a fifth L4-specific apyrase, termed Apy-5 (Hewitson *et al.*, 2013). Biochemical characterisation of *H. polygyrus* apyrases was not yet undertaken. Thus, in order to investigate the function of these apyrases and study their immunomodulatory effects, they need to be either purified in native form or cloned and expressed. This study aimed to clone, express and characterise the apyrases secreted by the L4 and adult worms via heterologous expression.

The methylotrophic yeast *Pichia pastoris* is a single-celled eukaryote used successfully as an expression system which can generate high amounts of recombinant proteins (Cereghino *et al.*, 2002; Krainer *et al.*, 2012; Ahmad *et al.*, 2014). One of the vector series used for *P. pastoris* expression is pPICZα (Appendix A1) which has the very strong, methanol inducible alcohol oxidase (AOX1) promoter (Weidner, Taupp and Hallam, 2010; Bawa *et al.*, 2014), and where methanol serves as the main carbon source while inducing expression (Ellis *et al.*, 1985). This vector also contains an α-factor secretion signal for secretion of the recombinant protein, an antibiotic (Zeocin) resistance gene and a C-terminal peptide containing the c-myc epitope and the polyhistidine (6xHis) tag for detection and purification of the recombinant protein (Weidner, Taupp and Hallam, 2010; Yang *et al.*, 2013).

## 3.2 Results

### *H. polygyrus* apyrase genes were successfully cloned into pPICZαA and expressed in *Pichia pastoris*

In order to biochemically characterise the apyrases secreted by L4 stage (Apy-5) and adult (Apy-1-4) *H. polygyrus*, the mature protein-coding sequences were amplified by RT-PCR, cloned into a yeast expression vector, then expressed as secreted proteins in the methylotrophic yeast *P. pastoris.* Apy-1.3, one of the three minor sequence variants of Apy-1, was expressed in *Pichia,* but for convenience it will be referred as Apy-1 in this thesis.

Total RNA was first isolated from L4 and adult *H. polygyrus*, reverse transcribed to cDNA which was then amplified by PCR excluding the signal peptide of the corresponding gene, using forward and reverse primers specific for each apyrase and including suitable restriction sites (XbaI and KpnI). Amplification yielded fragments with the expected size of ~1000 bp (Figure 3.2). All five apyrase genes were then cloned into the pPICZαA plasmid downstream of the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* α-mating secretion factor, and transformant cells were selected by Zeocin resistance. Positive clones were identified by colony PCR, then sequenced to confirm that the genes were successfully cloned in frame with the C-terminal peptide tag into the expression vector and to ensure that no mutations were present in the gene sequence or key features of the plasmid. Having confirmed the correct sequence of the constructs with no mutations present, the plasmid DNAs were linearized by digestion with SacI to promote integration into the yeast genome, then purified by phenol/chloroform extraction and transformed into *P. pastoris* strain X-33. *Pichia* transformants (5-10 for each

apyrase gene) were selected using Zeocin in a small-scale expression study, and the total culture supernatants were analysed by SDS-PAGE for expression of apyrases.

Results showed a protein of approximately 50-55 kDa for Apy-1 and Apy-4, and a more diffuse band of 55-60 kDa for Apy-2, Apy-3 and Apy-5 as visualized by Coomassie brilliant blue staining (Figure 3.3A). A western blot was performed using a primary anti-c-myc mouse monoclonal antibody and a secondary goat anti-mouse horseradish peroxidase (HRP) antibody, which confirmed that the bands correspond to recombinant proteins with the c-myc tag (Figure 3.3B). For all five apyrases, bands ranging in apparent molecular weight between 50 and 60 kDa indicated the expression of the recombinant His-tagged proteins. In addition, no bands were observed in culture supernatants of WT *P. pastoris*.

The molecular weight of the recombinant proteins appeared to be larger than the expected size from the cDNA sequence (Table 3.1). This suggests that the proteins are likely to be glycosylated, causing the shift on SDS-PAGE. Therefore, in order to investigate the possible presence of glycan residues, an enzymatic deglycosylation reaction was performed using PNGase F enzyme and analysed by SDS-PAGE and Coomassie Brilliant Blue staining. Post-PNGase F treatment, protein bands shifted from 50-60 kDa to about 40 kDa, the expected molecular mass of the native apyrases (Figure 3.4). This confirms that the recombinant enzymes expressed in *P. pastoris* were glycosylated with N-linked oligosaccharides.

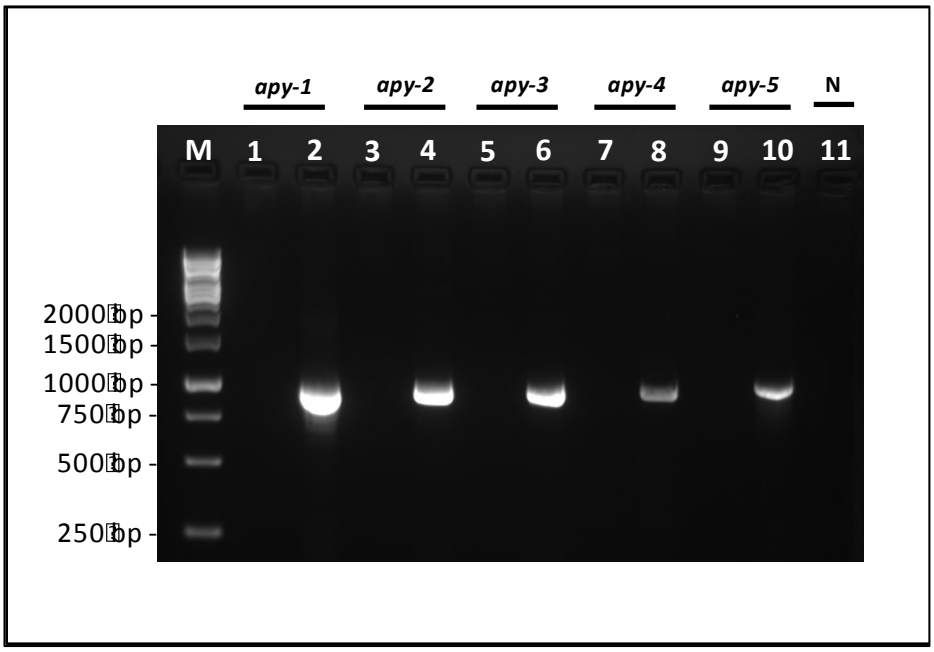



**Figure 3.2: Amplification of *H. polygyrus* apyrase cDNAs by RT-PCR**
Apyrase cDNAs were amplified by RT-PCR using RNA from *H. polygyrus* L4 and adult worms. Specific primers were used to amplify the full-length coding sequence (minus signal peptide) for each gene (*apy-1, apy-2, apy-3, apy-4,* and *apy-5*) and introduce 5´ KpnI and 3´ XbaI restriction sites. Amplification products were separated on 1.5% (w/v) agarose gels, stained with GelRed stain and visualized on a UV trans-illuminator.
Lanes 2, 4, 6, 8, 10: RT-PCR products from *apy-1, apy-2, apy-3, apy-4* and *apy-5.*
Lanes 1, 3, 5, 7, 9: No-RT (no reverse transcriptase) controls for each gene.
Lane 11: Negative control sample (N) in which template cDNA was not included in PCR reaction.
Lane M: Molecular weight markers (1 kb DNA ladder).

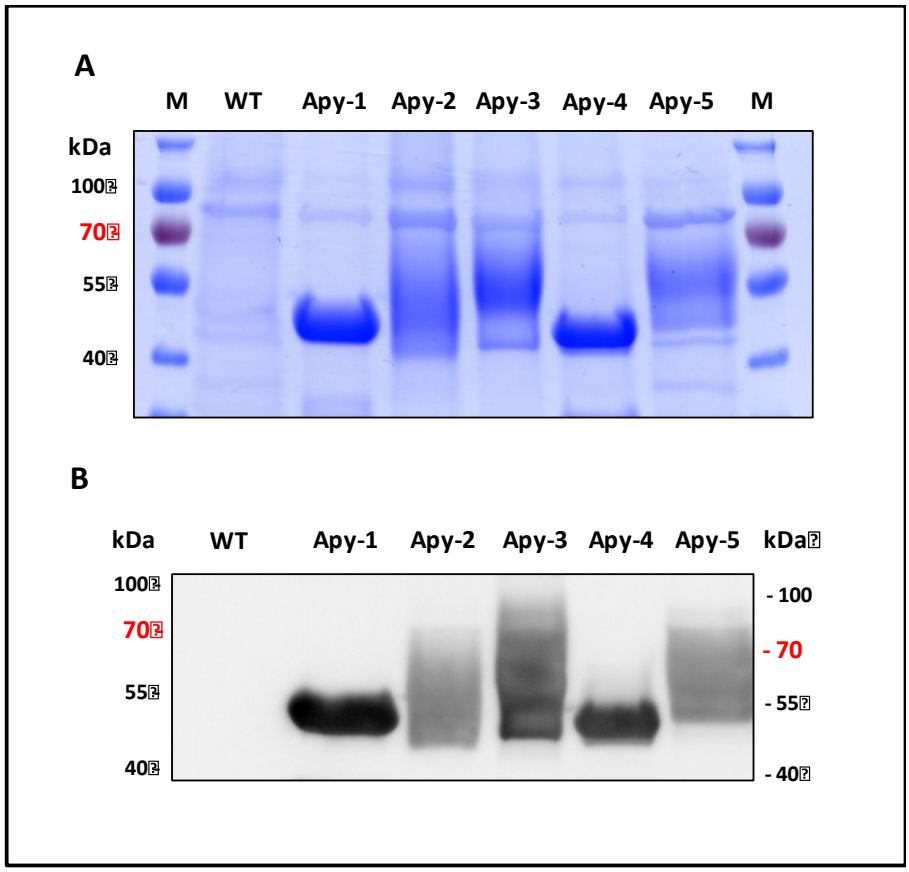



**Figure 3.3: Expression of apyrases in *Pichia pastoris***
**Panel A:** Culture supernatants from *P. pastoris* clones expressing Apy-1, 2, 3, 4, and 5. Samples were resolved on a 12% SDS-polyacrylamide gel and stained with Coomassie Brilliant Blue.

**Panel B:** Western blot of the same samples probed with mouse anti-c-myc epitope antibody.
WT: Culture supernatant from *P. pastoris* wild-type strain *X-33.*
M: Molecular mass marker shown in kilodaltons.

| Apyrase | Molecular Weight (kDa) |
|---|---|
| Apy-1 | 39.8 |
| Apy-2 | 41.2 |
| Apy-3 | 40.1 |
| Apy-4 | 40.0 |
| Apy-5 | 40.2 |

**Table 3.1: Molecular weight in kDa**
Expected molecular weight of expressed apyrases from the nucleotide plasmid sequence.

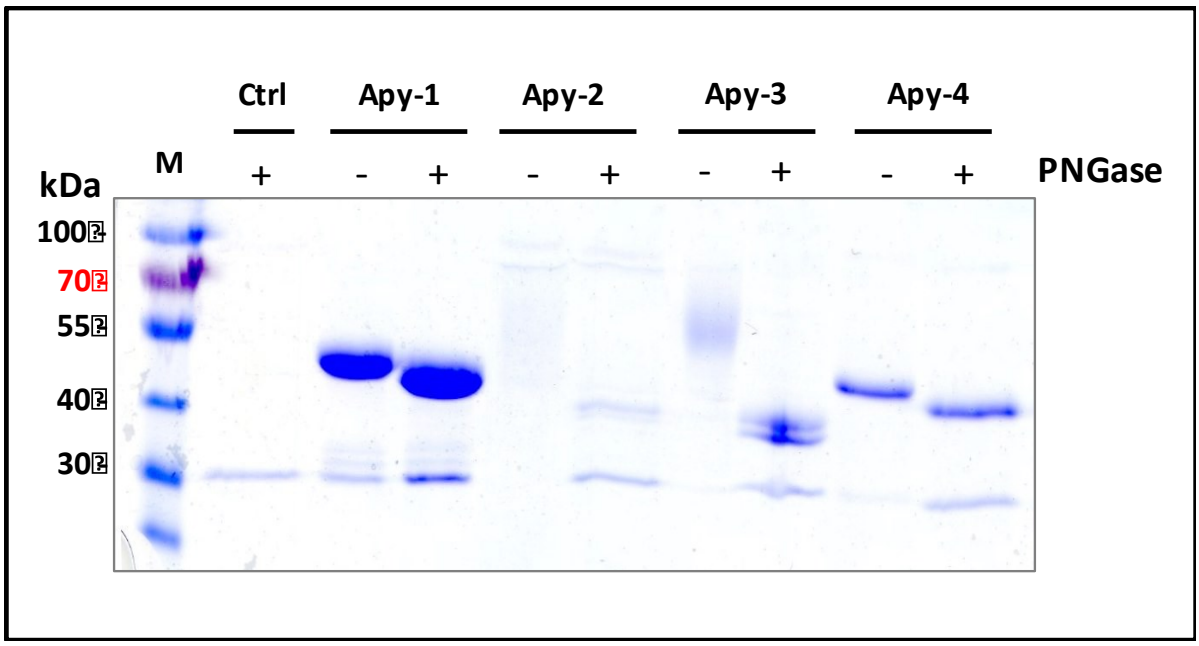



**Figure 3.4: Coomassie-stained SDS-PAGE gel demonstrating apyrases pre- and post-treatment with PNGase F**

Yeast culture supernatants were treated with PNGase-F for one hour, subjected to SDS-PAGE and analysed by Coomassie Blue staining.

M: Molecular mass marker shown in kilodaltons.

**Recombinant secreted apyrases require $Ca^{2+}$ and hydrolyse NTPs and NDPs**

Following confirmation of apyrase expression by *P. pastoris,* the biochemical characterisation of the yeast total supernatants was performed using a phosphate assay kit which measures the inorganic phosphate ($P_i$) released as described previously (see Materials and Methods). The enzymatic activity of the recombinant apyrases was analysed, testing the dependence on divalent cations, the optimum pH and the substrate specificity of the recombinant apyrases. No nucleotidase activity was detected with WT yeast culture supernatant.

The effect of divalent cations on the catalytic activity of the recombinant apyrases was tested using ATP as a substrate in the presence of calcium, magnesium or zinc as co-factors. Results showed that the addition of 5 mM $Ca^{2+}$ dramatically enhanced the hydrolysis of ATP. However, equivalent $Mg^{2+}$ and $Zn^{2+}$ concentrations caused an inhibition of ATP hydrolysis with all apyrases (Figure 3.5). Furthermore, the effect of calcium concentrations in the range of 1-10 mM was tested, and maximal activity was observed at the concentration of 10 mM (Figure 3.6). No activity was detected in the absence of $Ca^{2+}$. The data suggest that the apyrase activities are completely dependent on the presence of calcium.

The influence of pH on ATP hydrolysis was then studied between pH 5.0 to 10.5 in the presence of 5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. The catalytic activity was low at pH 5-6, then started to rise and plateaued at pH values greater than 7.0. The data suggest that all enzymes are active in alkaline conditions with optimal activities over a broad pH range between the values of 7.5

and 10.0 (Figure 3.7). All subsequent experiments were performed at pH 7.5 and in the presence of 5 mM $CaCl_2$.

The enzyme activity was further characterized examining the substrate specificity of recombinant proteins. At a concentration of 2 mM, nucleoside tri-, di- or monophosphates were used as substrates in the presence of 5 mM $CaCl_2$. Inorganic phosphate, indicative of nucleotide hydrolysis, was detected in all samples when triphosphates and diphosphates were used as substrates. However, no activity was detected in the presence of AMP or other monophosphates (results not shown). In addition, apyrases showed no distinct preference for any nucleotide. Among the nucleoside triphosphates, the highest relative activities were observed with ATP and UTP, with less than 20% difference between substrates. Lower activities were observed with CTP and GTP. When nucleoside diphosphates were used as substrates, apyrases showed a preference for ADP and UDP. CDP and GDP were hydrolysed at lower rates of that shown for the preferred diphosphate substrates (Figure 3.8).

Overall, the recombinant enzymes were shown to exhibit true apyrase activity, hydrolysing only di- and triphosphates. They thus belong to the Ca-dependent apyrase family and are active over a broad pH range.

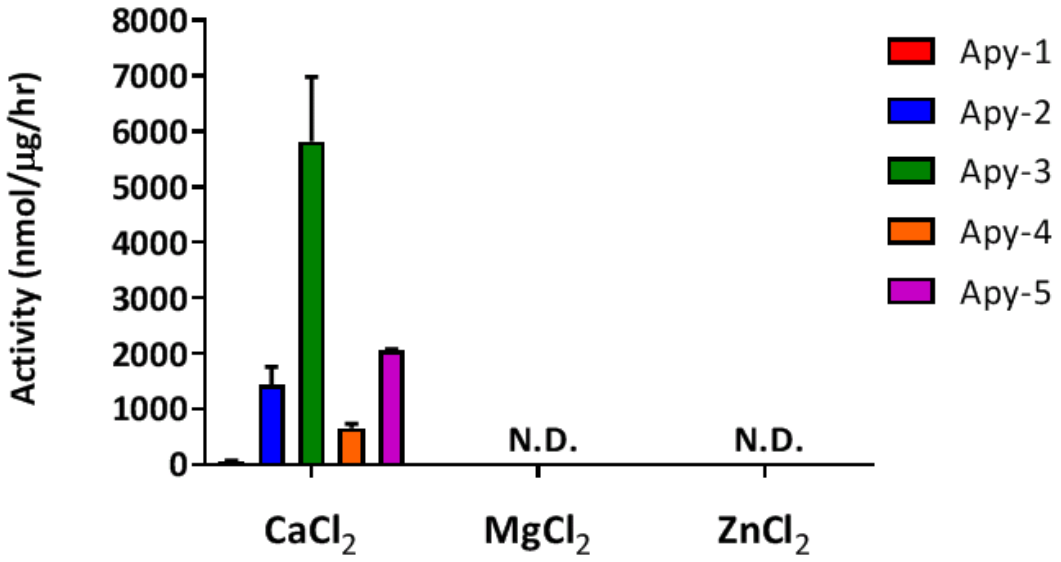



**Figure 3.5: Cation dependence of secreted apyrases**

The effect of divalent cations on ATP hydrolysis (2mM) of apyrases in *P. pastoris* culture supernatants was evaluated in the presence of 5 mM $Ca^{2+}$, $Mg^{2+}$ or $Zn^{2+}$. Bars represent the mean + S.D. of two independent experiments carried out in triplicate. N.D., Not detected.

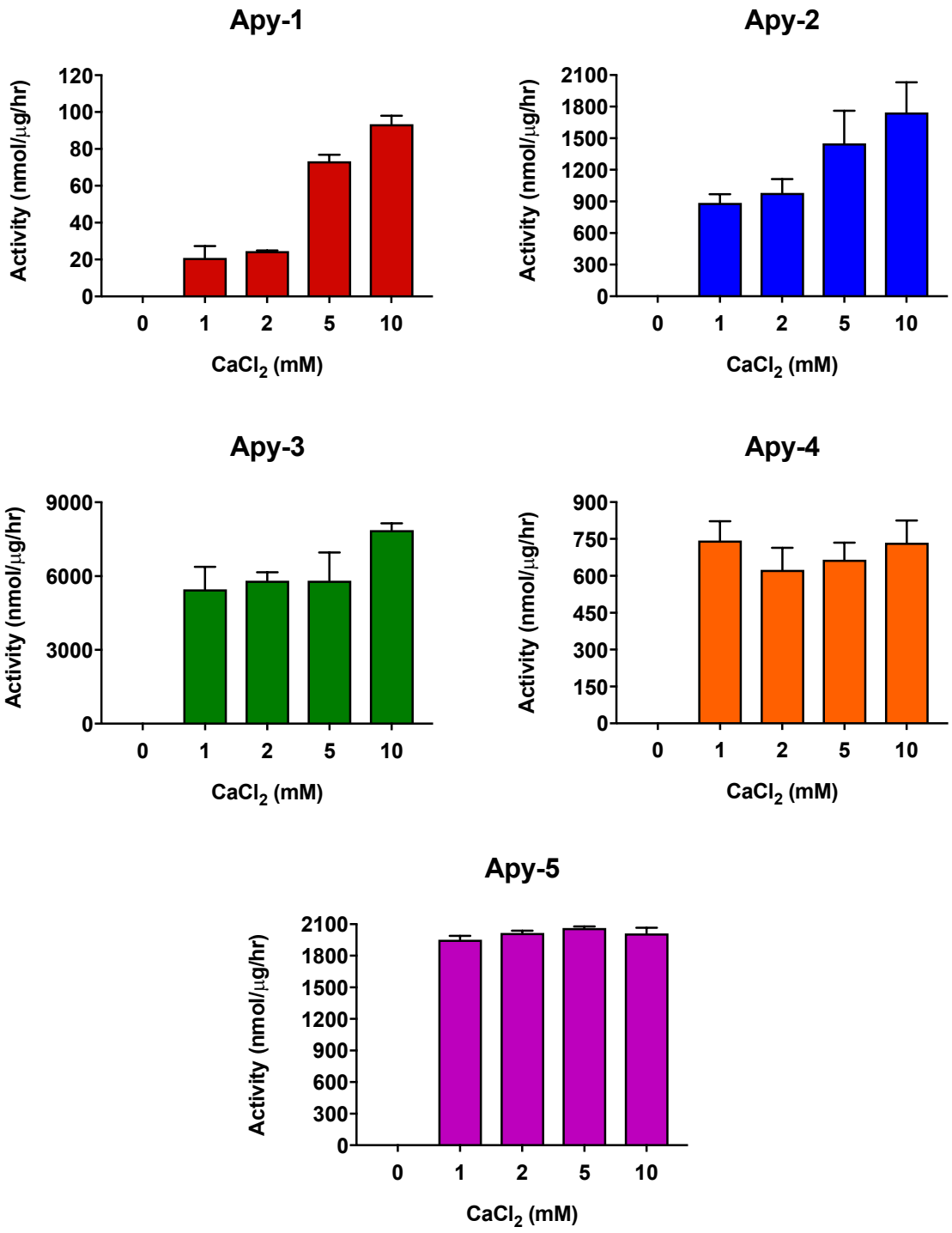



**Figure 3.6: Calcium dependence of secreted apyrases**

The enzymatic activity of apyrases in *P. pastoris* culture supernatants was assessed with 2 mM ATP substrate at different concentrations of $CaCl_2$ as indicated. Bars represent the mean + S.D. of two independent experiments carried out in triplicate.

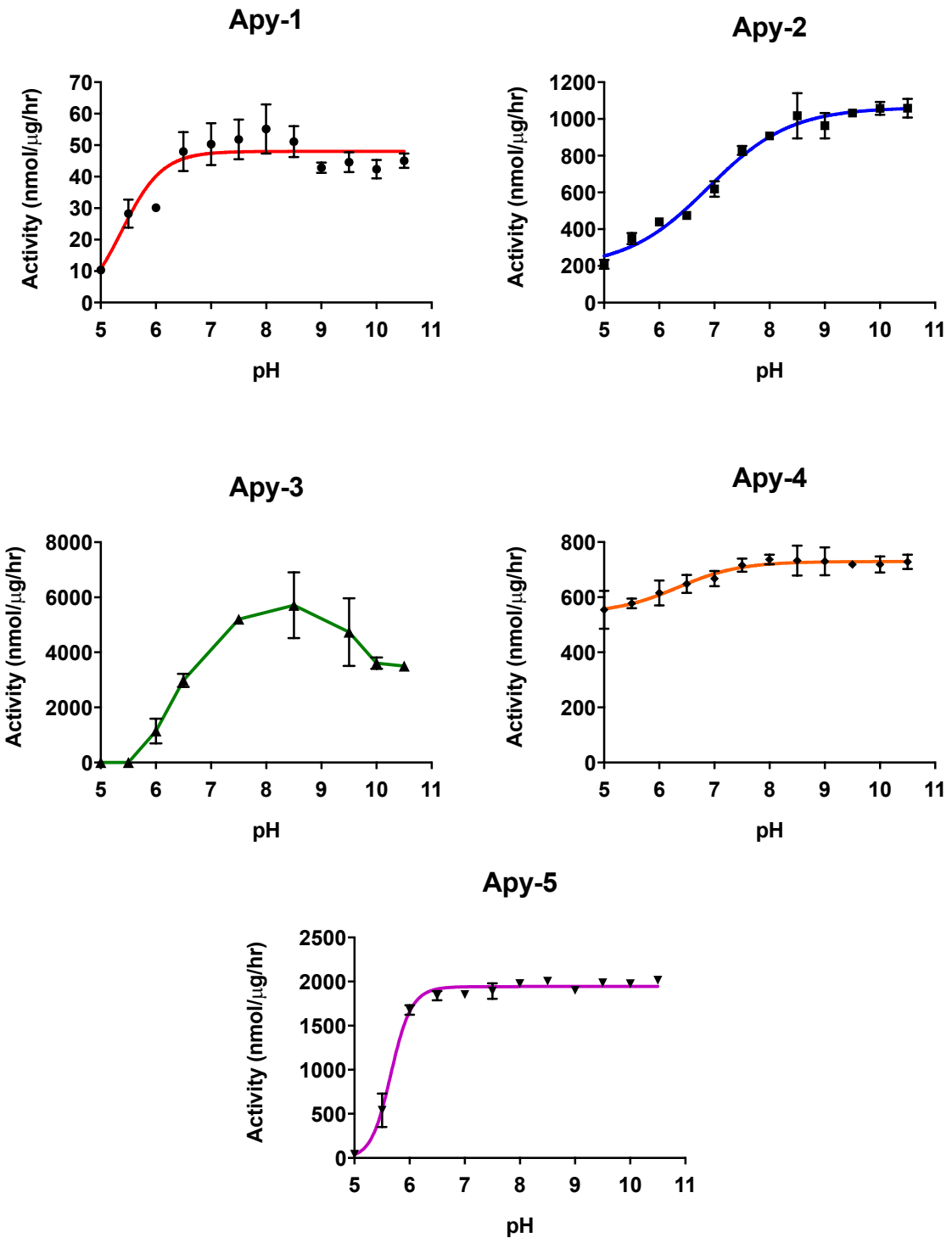



**Figure 3.7: pH dependence of secreted apyrases**

The enzymatic activity of apyrases in *P. pastoris* culture supernatants was assessed with 2 mM ATP substrate as a function of pH in the presence of 5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. Data are expressed as the mean ± S.D. for two independent experiments carried out in triplicate.

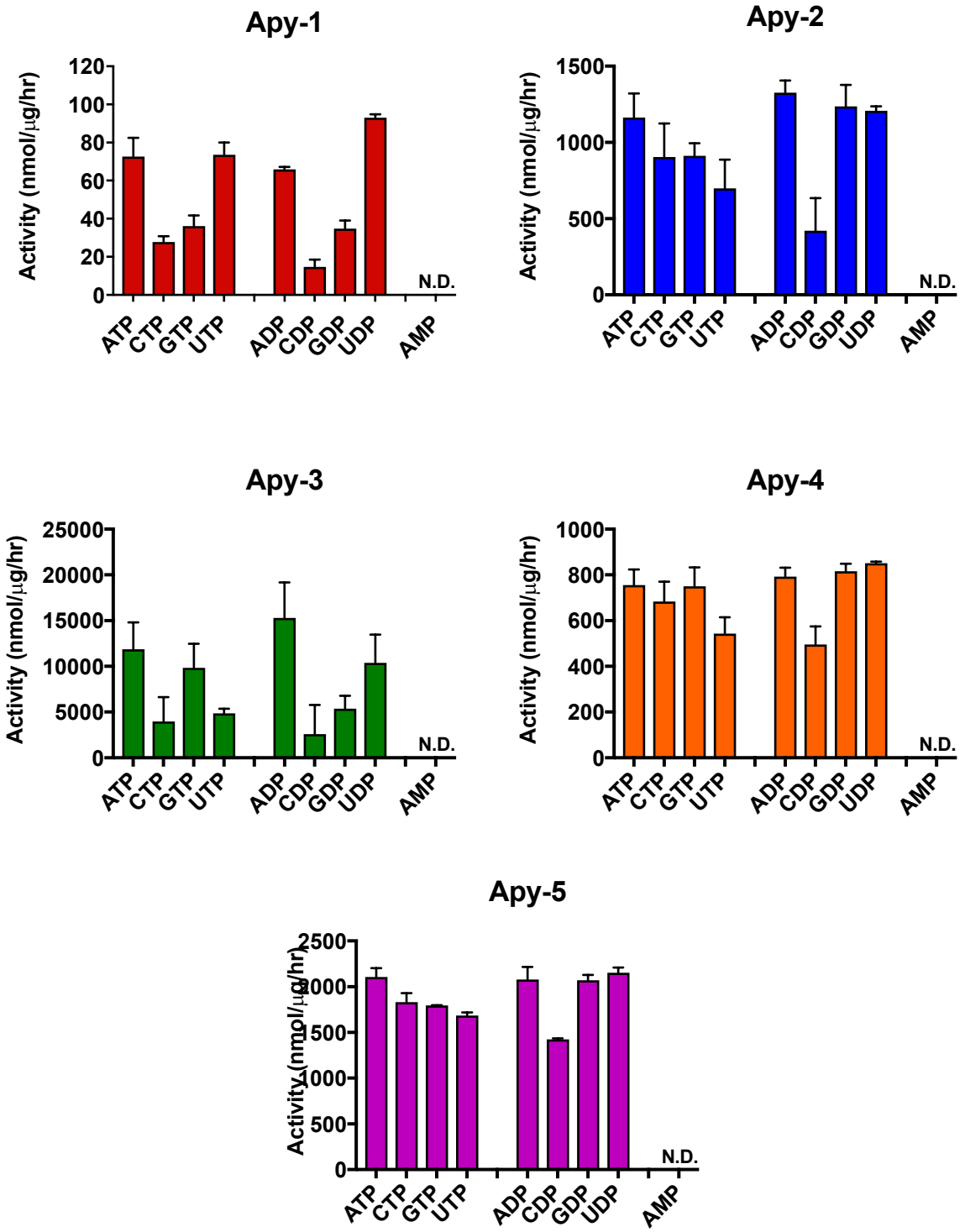



**Figure 3.8: Substrate specificity of secreted apyrases**

The enzymatic activity of apyrases in *P. pastoris* culture supernatants was measured using nucleoside triphosphates, diphosphates or monophosphates, at a concentration of 2 mM in the presence of 5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. The data shown represent the mean + S.D. of two independent experiments performed in triplicate. N.D., Not detected.

**Biochemical characterisation of purified apyrases**

Since the expression of active apyrases was optimised, the *Pichia* expression protocol was scaled up in order to produce more proteins for purification. The yeast culture supernatants expressing the five 6xHis-tagged proteins were filtered, concentrated and purified by His-tag affinity chromatography. Enzymatic properties of the purified apyrases were studied using a colorimetric phosphate release assay. The enzymes had a molecular mass between 50 and 60 kDa based on migration in SDS polyacrylamide gels (Figure 3.9A) and reacted to the anti-c-myc antibody in an immunoblot analysis (Figure 3.9B).

The apyrase catalytic activities saturated at a calcium concentration of about 0.05 mM $CaCl_2$ (Figure 3.10). No higher activity was observed as the concentration of calcium increased, and no activity was detected in the absence of calcium. This indicates that the purified proteins were strictly dependent on $Ca^{2+}$. The activity of increasing amount of the purified enzymes determined the enzymatic saturation of each apyrase as shown in Figure 3.11. Additionally, the activity with ATP was tested using pH values in the range 5.0-10.0 (Figure 3.12) and showed a broad pH spectrum similar to the yeast culture supernatants expressing apyrases. Furthermore, increasing ATP concentrations (0-4 mM) determined the substrate saturation (Figure 3.13). The activities increased with increasing concentrations up to 200 µM, which was shown to be sufficient to saturate the enzymes. The kinetic parameters for ATP hydrolysis using substrate concentrations were also calculated. Lineweaver–Burk plot (inset Figure 3.14) was used to determine the $K_m$ (Michaelis constant) and $V_{max}$ (maximum velocity) values summarized in table 3.2. The turnover number ($K_m/v_{max}$) of apyrases against ATP was also calculated. The nucleotidase activity of recombinant

saturated apyrases was then evaluated using a variety of substrates at a concentration of 1 mM, in a buffer containing 0.5 mM $Ca^{2+}$, at a pH of 7.5. As shown in figure 3.15, the $Ca^{2+}$-dependent apyrases exhibited a broad substrate specificity.

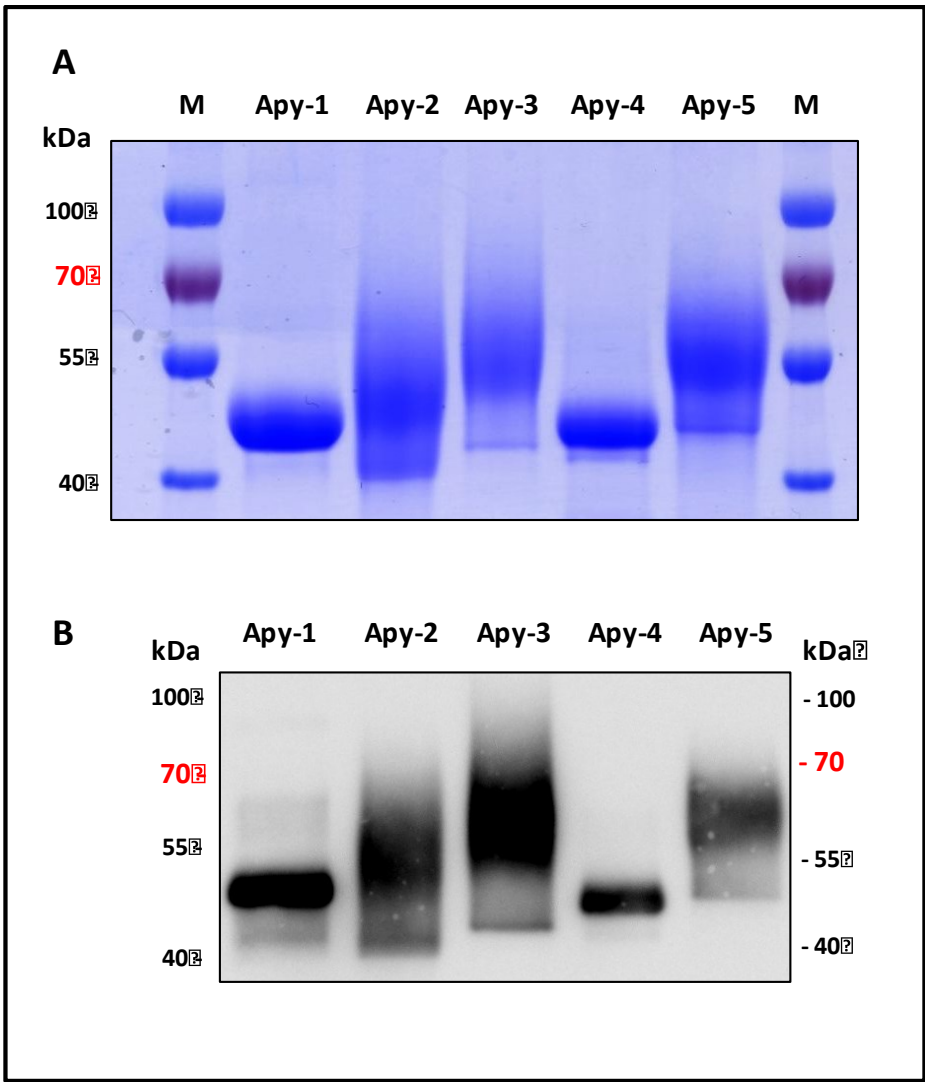



**Figure 3.9: Purification of apyrases from *P. pastoris***

**Panel A:** Coomassie-stained SDS-PAGE gel demonstrating apyrases following purification from *Pichia* supernatant.

**Panel B:** Western blot of the same samples probed with mouse anti-c-myc epitope antibody.
M: Molecular mass marker shown in kilodaltons.

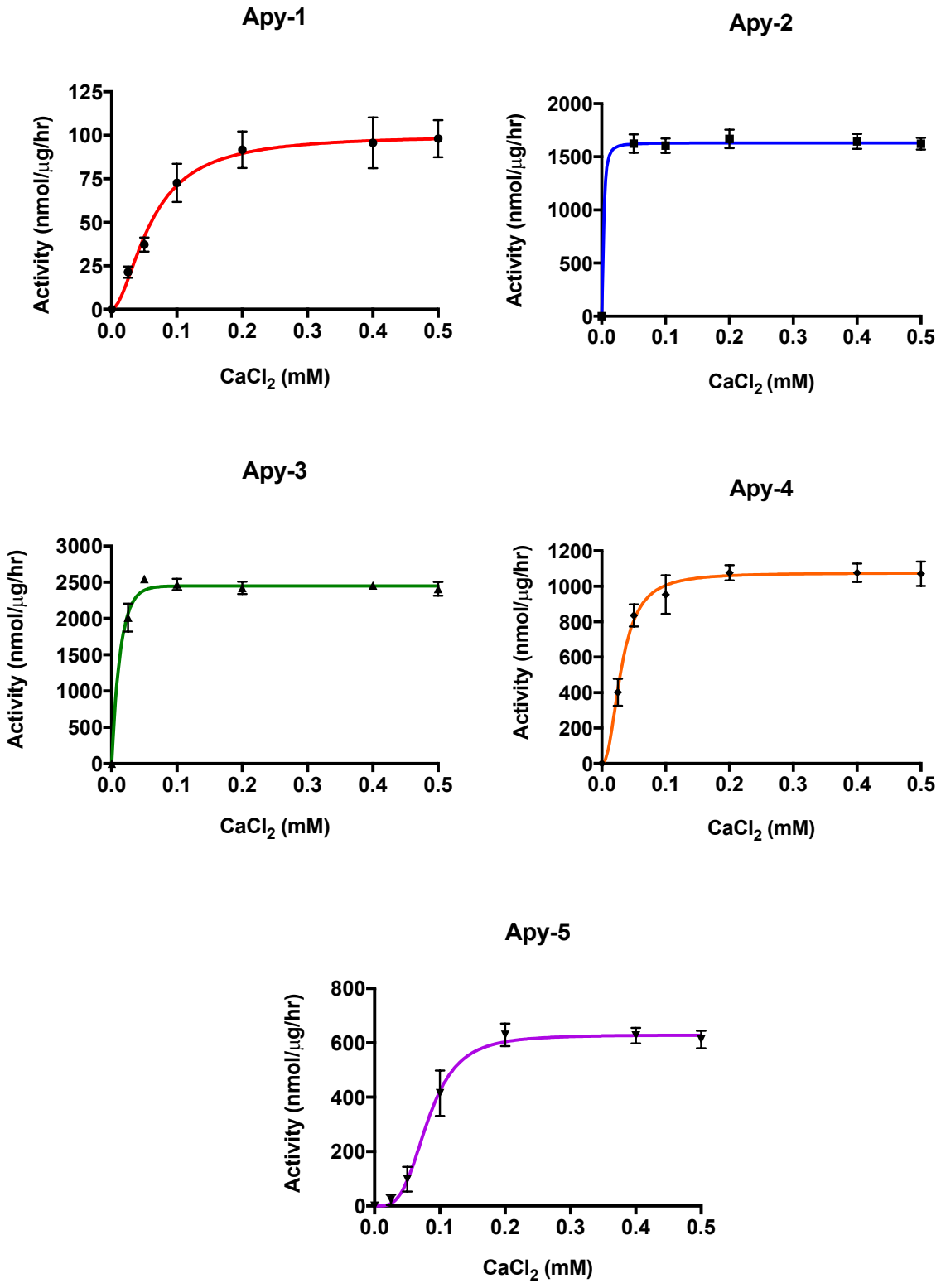



**Figure 3.10: Calcium dependence of recombinant apyrases**
Calcium dependence was determined using ATP (2 mM) as substrate with different concentrations of $CaCl_2$ (0-0.5 mM). Data represent the mean ± S.D. of three independent experiments carried out in triplicate.

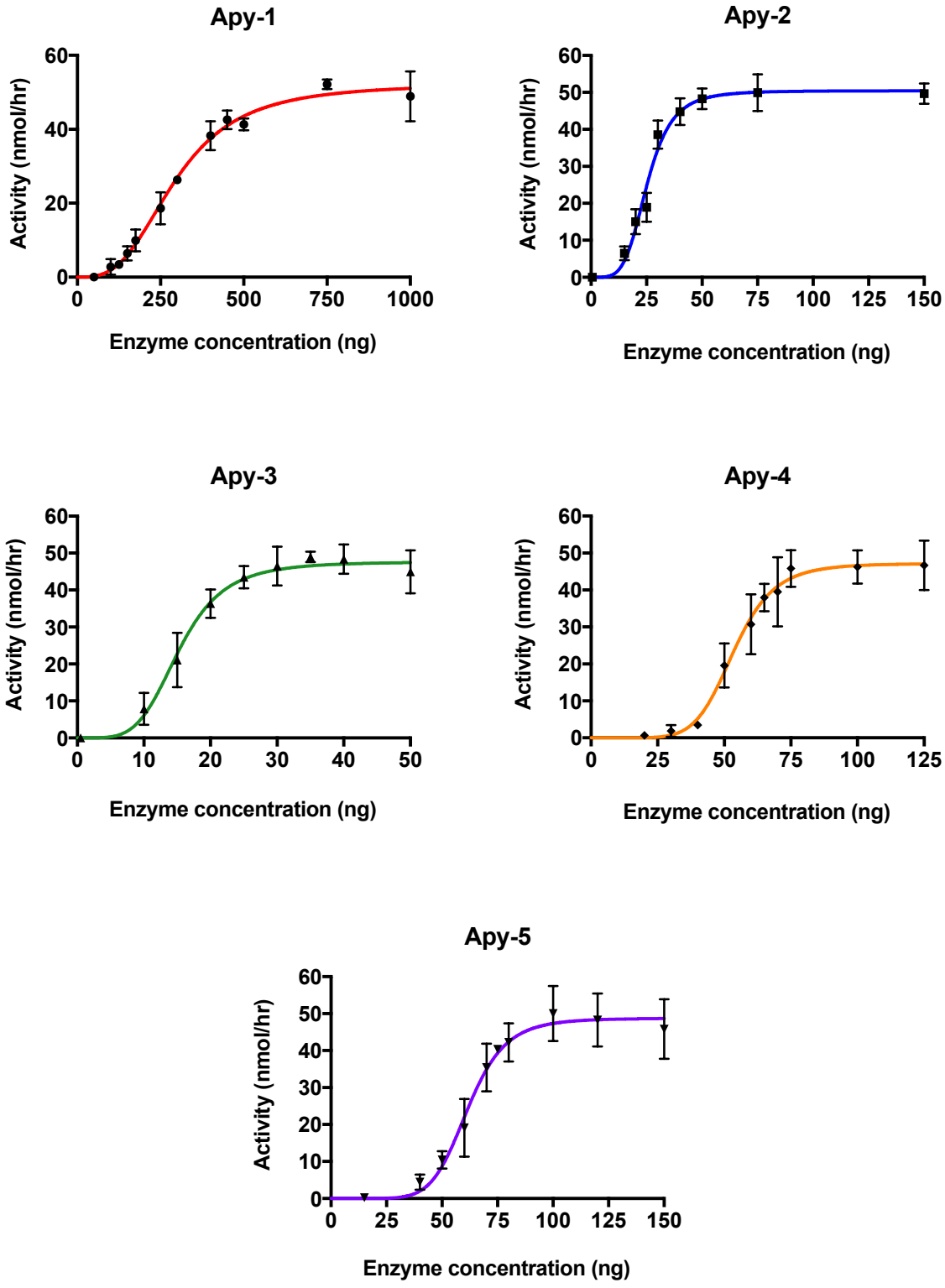



**Figure 3.11: Effect of enzyme concentration on catalytic activity**
Enzyme activity was measured using 2 mM ATP as substrate in the presence of 0.5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. Data represent the mean ± S.D. of three independent experiments carried out in triplicate.

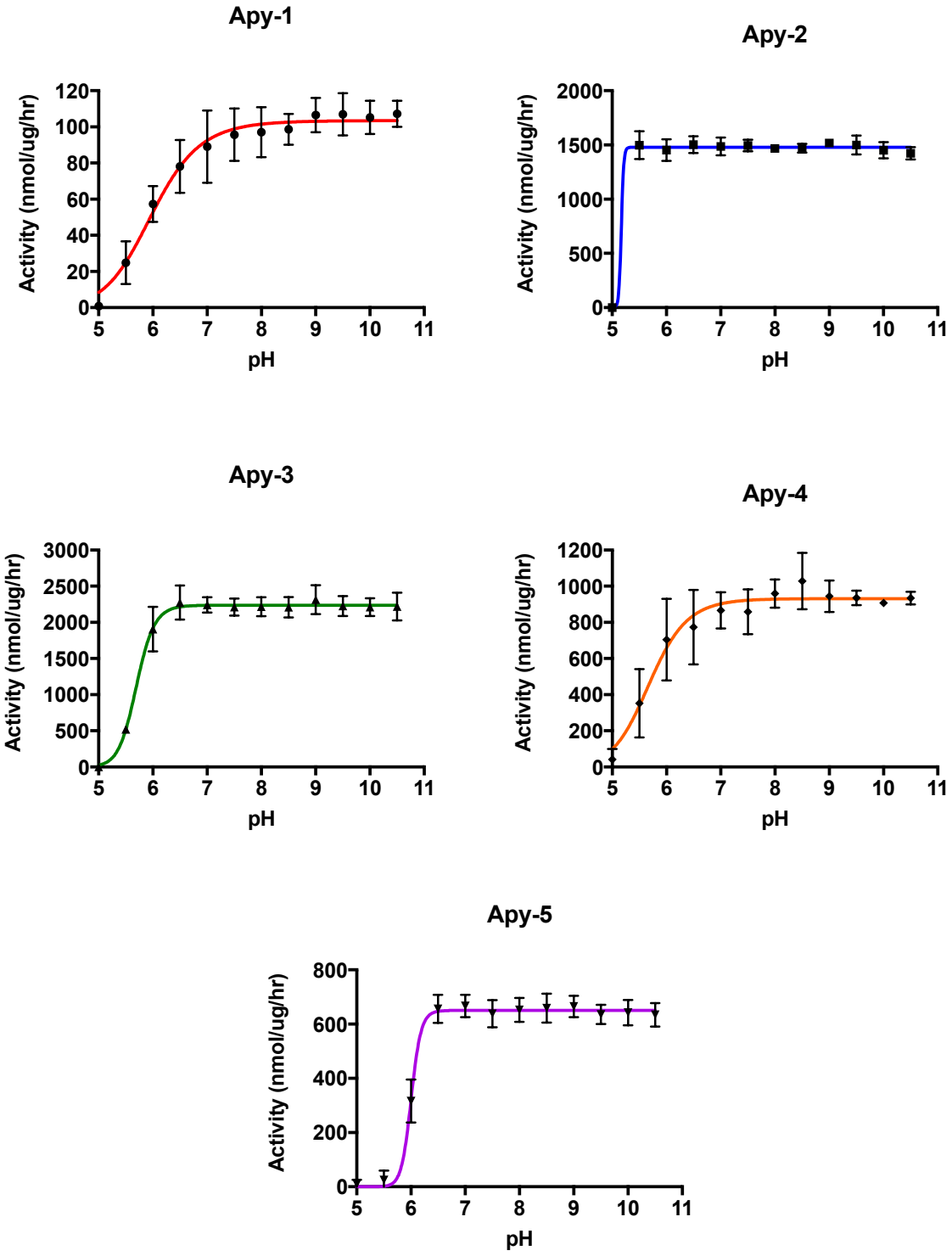



**Figure 3.12: Optimum pH of recombinant apyrases**
The pH-dependence of purified enzymes was assessed using ATP (2 mM) as substrate in the presence of 0.5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. Data represent the mean ± S.D. of three independent experiments performed in triplicate.

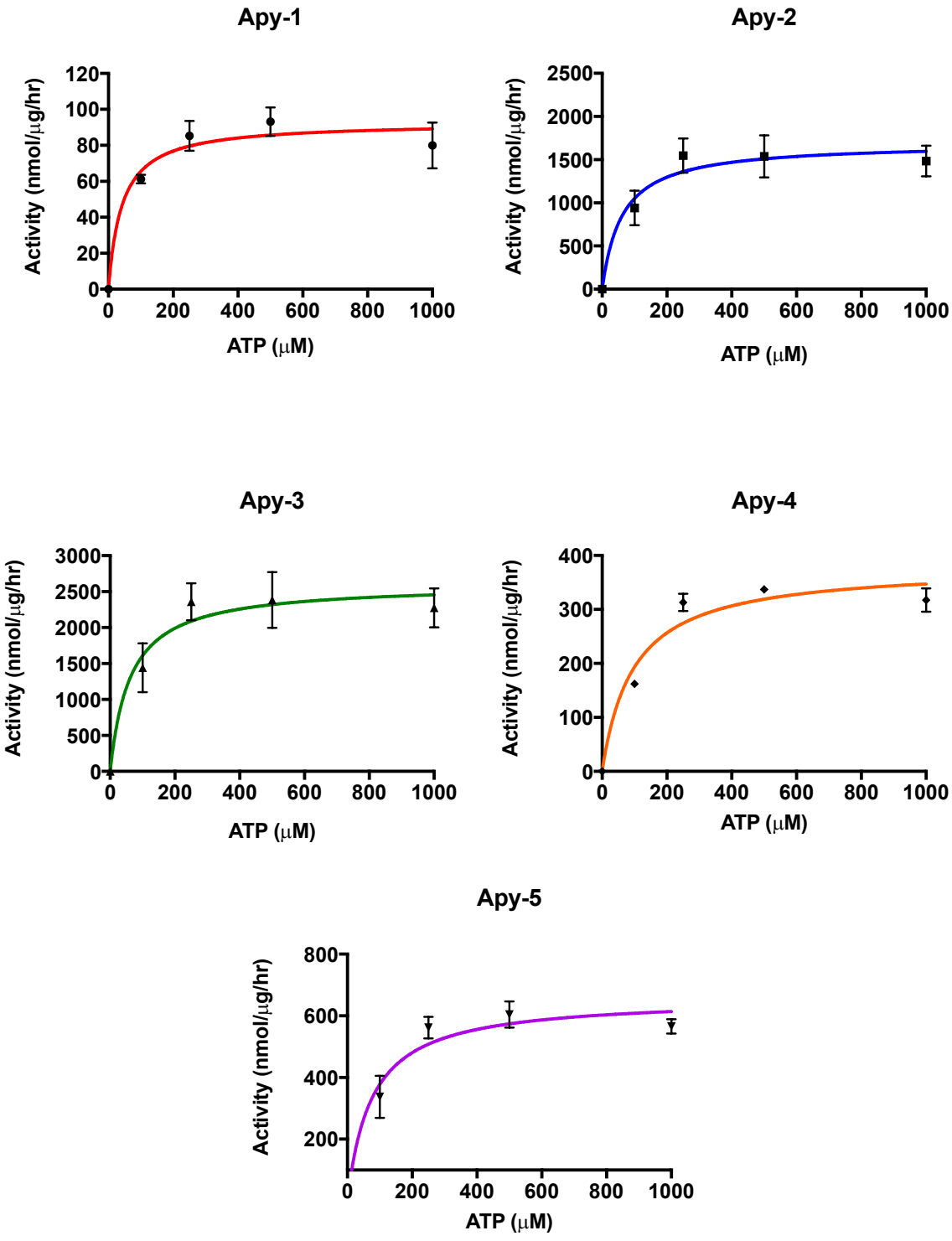



**Figure 3.13: Michaelis-Menten plots for recombinant apyrases**
Substrate concentration dependence of the rate of ATP hydrolysis by recombinant apyrases are illustrated at pH 7.5 and in the presence of 5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. Experimental values shown represent the mean ± S.D. of three independent experiments performed in triplicate.

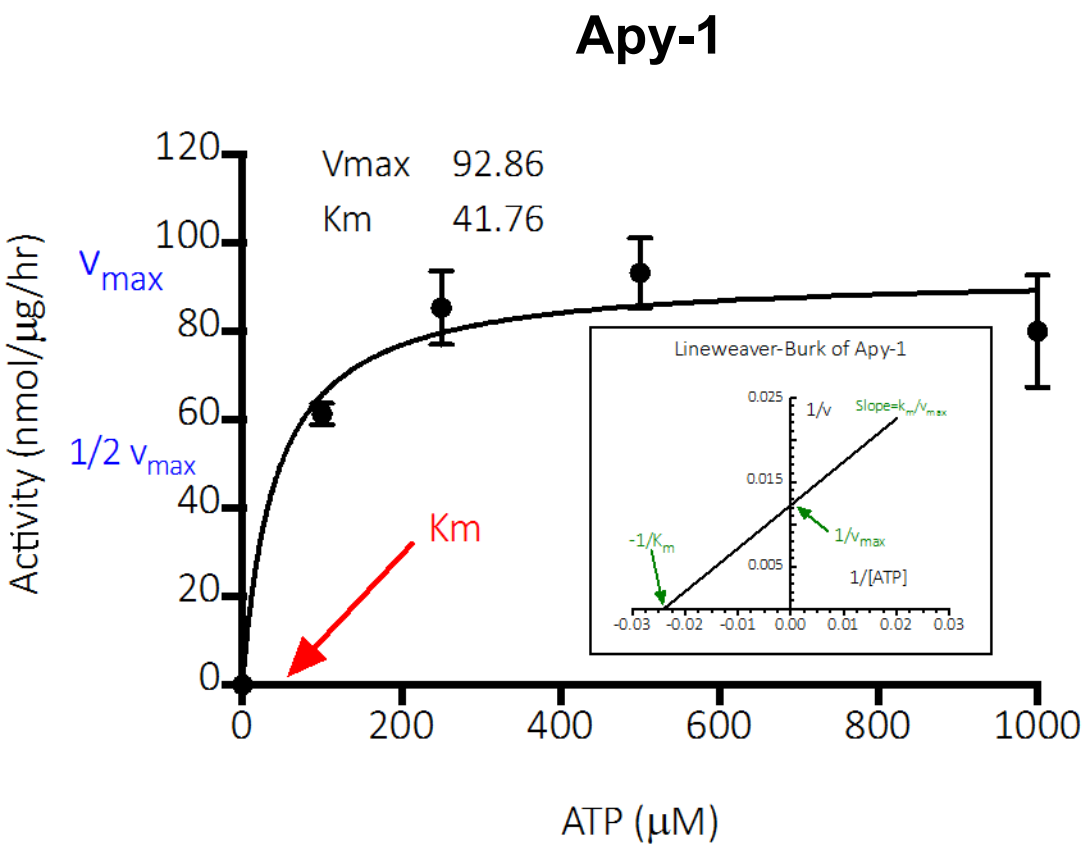



**Figure 3.14: Representative Michaelis–Menten and Lineweaver–Burk plot in inset for Apy-1**

| Apyrase | Substrate | Km (µM) | $V_{max}$ (nmol $hr^{-1}$) | $V_{max}$ /$K_m$ |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Apy-1** | ATP | 42 ± 2.3 | 92.9 ± 7.6 | 2.21 x $10^3$ |
| **Apy-2** | ATP | 61 ± 2.5 | 1694 ± 127.7 | 2.78 x $10^4$ |
| **Apy-3** | ATP | 62 ± 2.4 | 2607 ± 188.4 | 4.20 x $10^4$ |
| **Apy-4** | ATP | 97 ± 3 | 381 ± 27.8 | 3.93 x $10^3$ |
| **Apy-5** | ATP | 75 ± 1.9 | 659.8 ± 36 | 8.80 x $10^3$ |

**Table 3.2: Kinetic parameters of the recombinant apyrases**
Kinetic constants (Km and vmax) of all apyrases were calculated for ATP as substrate, using non-linear regression analysis.

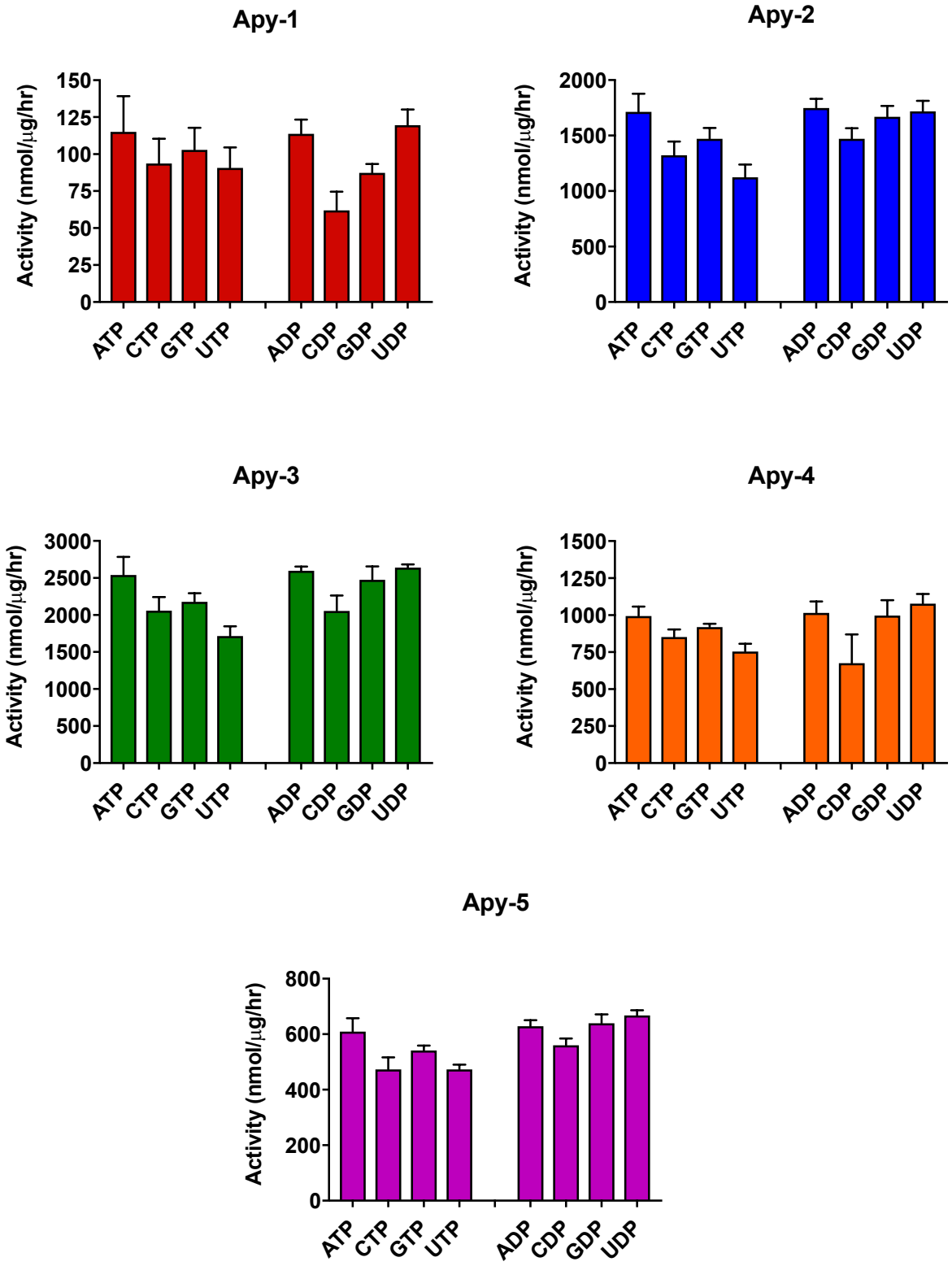



**Figure 3.15: Substrate specificity of recombinant apyrases**
The substrate specificity was determined using nucleoside triphosphates or diphosphates at a concentration of 2 mM in the presence of 0.5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. The data represent the mean + S.D. of three independent experiments carried out in triplicate.

**Characterisation of *H. polygyrus* secreted products**

The activity of adult *H. polygyrus* total secreted proteins was also examined. Enzymatic activity levels were comparable to those found in recombinant proteins. *H. polygyrus* products contain enzymes capable of catalysing the hydrolysis of nucleoside tri- and diphosphates, with no activity against monophosphates, exhibiting true apyrase activity. The activity, optimal over a broad pH range between 7.5 and 10.5, was dependent on the presence of calcium (Figure 3.16 A and B). As for substrate specificity, HES products showed no distinct preference for any nucleotide, similar to that observed with recombinant purified apyrases (Figure 3.16C).

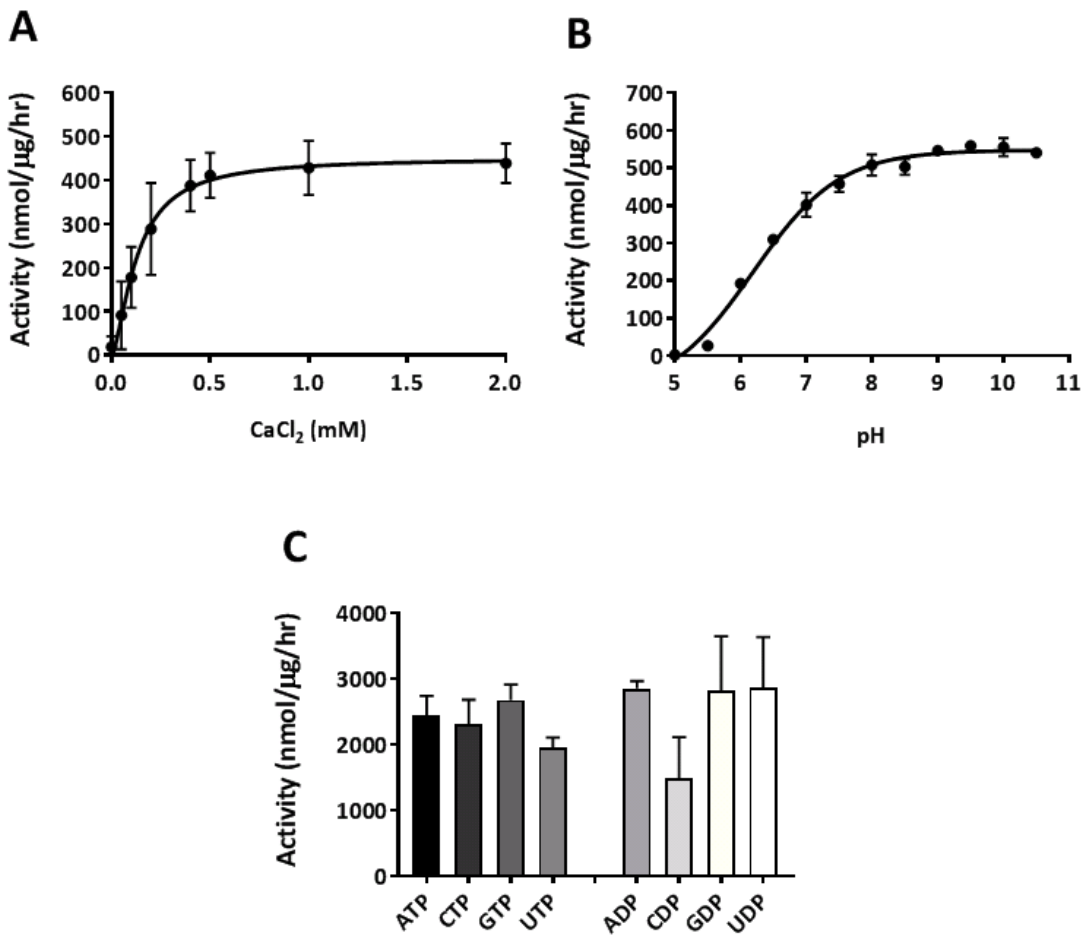



**Figure 3.16: Characteristics of apyrase activity in adult *H. polygyrus* secreted products**

**Panel A:** Assays for calcium dependence were performed in a buffer containing incremental concentrations of $CaCl_2$ (0-2 mM), where ATP (2 mM) was used as a substrate.

**Panel B:** pH dependence was determined using a pH range from 5.0-10.5, in the presence of 0.5 mM $Ca^{2+}$ and 2 mM ATP.

**Panel C:** The preference for different substrates at a concentration of 2 mM was assessed in the presence of the cofactor calcium (0.5 mM).

Data shown represent the mean ± S.D. of three independent experiments performed in triplicate.

## 3.3 Discussion

Helminth parasites have been documented to secrete molecules that can modulate the host immune system in order to prevent elimination of the parasite, but also reducing symptoms of immunopathological diseases in the host. An effective approach to gain insight into the potential functions of these molecules is their heterologous expression in an appropriate vehicle. The biochemical properties of *H. polygyrus* secreted apyrases haven't been examined yet, thus studying these enzymes is essential in order to further understand their role *in vivo*. In the current study, secreted apyrases from the parasitic nematode *H. polygyrus* were successfully expressed in a heterologous system and biochemically characterised in terms of cation dependence, optimal pH and substrate specificity. The native secreted products from the adult worms were also characterised in the same manner.

The methylotrophic yeast *P. pastoris* was used as an expression host, as it is suitable for the production of large amounts of secreted proteins (Tschopp *et al.*, 1987; Heimo, Palmu and Suominen, 1997; Macauley-Patrick *et al.*, 2005; Guo and Ma, 2008; Ahmad *et al.*, 2014). *Pichia* is known to secrete a very low level of native proteins; therefore, the heterologous protein will constitute the majority of the total proteins in the growth medium (Barr *et al.*, 1992). In addition, secreted products from the wild type *P. pastoris* used in this study did not contain any nucleotidase activities, as was previously shown (Gounaris, Selkirk and Sadeghi, 2004), thus any nucleotide hydrolysis will be due to the recombinant enzymes. A slight difference was shown among the apyrases in terms of substrate preference, ion dependence and optimal pH.

It is highly likely that there is a binding site for calcium within the apyrases, as the activity of the recombinant proteins was greatly enhanced by the addition of calcium; however, no activity was detected in the absence of $Ca^{2+}$, or in the presence of increasing concentrations of $Mg^{2+}$ and $Zn^{2+}$. *H. polygyrus* secreted apyrases can be therefore classified as Ca-dependent apyrases. NTPDases characterised so far are usually activated by either $Mg^{2+}$ or $Ca^{2+}$ divalent cations (Handa and Guidotti, 1996; Robson, Sévigny and Zimmermann, 2006; Zimmermann, Zebisch and Sträter, 2012). For instance, apyrases secreted by other parasitic nematodes such as *Ostertagia ostertagi* (Zarlenga *et al.*, 2011) and *Teladorsagia circumcincta* (Nisbet *et al.*, 2011) have also been shown to be dependent on calcium. Furthermore, the activity of apyrases identified in the saliva of blood-feeding arthropods and belonging to the *Cimex* family was reported to be strictly $Ca^{2+}$-dependent (Valenzuela *et al.*, 1998, 2001), whereas the activity of CD39 apyrases can be active with $Ca^{2+}$ or $Mg^{2+}$. Other cation-dependent apyrases secreted by helminth parasites such as *T. spiralis* (Gounaris, 2002), and arthropods including ecto-ATP diphosphohydrolase of the trypanosomatid parasite *Herpetomonas muscarum muscarum* (Alves-Ferreira *et al.*, 2003) showed a $Mg^{2+}$-dependence.

Biochemical characterisation of the recombinant apyrases showed a broad pH optimum ranging from approximately 6.5 to 10.0. This suggests that these enzymes could be active in quite different environments that occur during the *H. polygyrus* life cycle and cannot be inactivated by changes in pH of the host intestinal lumen. On the other hand, the release of inflammatory mediators as a result of the immune response during a *H. polygyrus* infection may affect the local pH, another reason why apyrases might operate at different pH conditions. The apyrases of most arthropods including *Ochlerotatus*

*triseriatus* (Say), *Ochlerotatus hendersoni* (Cockerell), and *Aedes aegypti*, have an optimal pH between 7.0 and 10.0 (Ribeiro *et al.*, 1984; Ribeiro, Vaughan and Azad, 1990; Marinotti, De Brito and Moreira, 1996; Mans *et al.*, 1998; Reno and Novak, 2005).

Interestingly, purified recombinant apyrases seem to possess a broad substrate specificity. These enzymes catalysed the hydrolysis of all tested nucleoside tri- and diphosphates, but not monophosphates, thus displaying true apyrase activity (Champagne *et al.*, 1995; Zimmermann, 1999; Valenzuela *et al.*, 2001). This activity against distinct substrates, in particular adenine and uridine substrates, is possibly impacting various signalling pathways. They are likely to modulate the host immune system through interfering with the purinergic signalling by breaking down the inflammatory ATP/ADP to anti-inflammatory AMP. The latter being a precursor for the production of adenosine via CD73 expressed on the surface of immune cells, will result in suppression of immune responses (Atarashi *et al.*, 2008; Fletcher *et al.*, 2009). A recent study showed that during a *H. polygyrus* infection, extracellular ATP activates purinergic P2 receptors on the surface of mast cells which mediate the production of IL-33 (Shimokawa *et al.*, 2017). Thus, apyrases might suppress the release of this cytokine by reducing levels of extracellular ATP (McSorley *et al.*, 2014; Osbourn *et al.*, 2017).

Extracellular nucleotides, are often released during inflammation by damaged cells and function as a signalling molecule through the activation of purinergic P2 receptors, causing the release of pro-inflammatory cytokines. For example, ADP binds to P2 purine receptors on platelets, causing blood platelet aggregation (Marcus *et al.*, 2005; Knowles, 2011; Antonioli, Blandizzi, *et al.*, 2013). Other nucleotides including ATP, ADP, UTP and UDP

have been shown to activate purinergic P2Y receptors (Von Kugelgen and Wetter, 2000). UTP can activate P2Y2 and P2Y4 receptors present on macrophages and dendritic cells (Matos *et al.*, 2005; Müller *et al.*, 2010), whereas UDP can activate the P2Y6 receptor expressed on monocytes leading to the production of the pro-inflammatory cytokine IL-8 (Von Kugelgen and Wetter, 2000; Warny *et al.*, 2001; Wang *et al.*, 2004; Xu *et al.*, 2018). In addition, the activation of P2Y6 on intestinal epithelial cells was shown to increase the intracellular $Ca^{2+}$ and cAMP, thus stimulating the production of $Cl^-$ ions causing fluid secretion and eradicating parasites from the intestine (Köttgen *et al.*, 2003). However, adenosine activates P1 purinergic receptors, exhibiting anti-inflammatory effects through inhibiting the production of TNF-α, IL-6 and IL-8 (Antonioli *et al.,* 2013; Failer *et al.,* 2002).

Apyrases from bed bugs, i.e. *Cimex* species (Valenzuela *et al.*, 1998, 2001) and several parasitic nematodes (Andersen *et al.*, 2007; Nisbet *et al.*, 2011; Zarlenga *et al.*, 2011) were reported to hydrolyse ATP and ADP most efficiently. For instance, in the salivary glands of blood-feeding arthropods, apyrases were reported to hydrolyse both ATP and ADP but not AMP, restraining inflammation and thrombosis and thus facilitating the blood-feeding process (Strobel *et al.*, 1996; Valenzuela *et al.*, 1998, 2001; Charlab *et al.*, 1999; Berrêdo-Pinho *et al.*, 2001; De Jesus *et al.*, 2002; Andersen *et al.*, 2007; Uccelletti *et al.*, 2008). Apyrases from *O. triseriatus, O. hendersoni*, *A. aegypti* (Ribeiro *et al.*, 1984; Champagne *et al.*, 1995) and *Aedes albopictus* (Marinotti, De Brito and Moreira, 1996) have been shown to dephosphorylate ATP and ADP, with a preference for ATP. However, apyrases of the tick *Ornithodoros moubata* and both anthropophilic species *Simulium metallicum* and *Simulium ochraceum* were shown to have a preference for ADP over ATP in contrast to other *Simulium* species tested (Ribeiro, Endris and Endris, 1991). On the other hand, the activity of

nucleotide-metabolising enzymes from *Trichinella spiralis* was found to be highest with UDP (Gounaris, 2002). *T. spiralis* 5´-nucleotidase was shown to catalyse the hydrolysis of nucleoside di- and monophosphates, with no significant hydrolysis of any nucleoside triphosphate, showing both an apyrase and a 5´-nucleotidase activity (Gounaris, Selkirk and Sadeghi, 2004). In addition, there is little to no ATP hydrolytic activity in total secreted products of *T. spiralis*, suggesting that they do not express or secrete conventional apyrase enzymes (Gounaris, 2002). This probably reflects different requirement in term of nucleotide hydrolysis linked to the intracellular niche and the life cycle of the parasite.

Additionally, nucleotide-metabolising enzymes have been found on the cell surface of some protozoan parasites such as *Toxoplasma gondii* (Silverman *et al.*, 1998), *Leishmania amazonensis* (LeBel *et al.*, 1980; Berrêdo-Pinho *et al.*, 2001), *Leishmania tropica* (Peres-Sampaio, Palumbo and Meyer-Fernandes, 2001), *Trichomonas vaginalis* (Cross *et al.*, 1993; De Jesus *et al.*, 2002), *Entamoeba histolytica* (Barros *et al.*, 2000), *Trypanosoma cruzi* (Bisaggio *et al.*, 2003; Fietto *et al.*, 2004), *Trypanosoma brucei* (de Souza Leite *et al.*, 2007), *Tritrichomonas foetus* (De Jesus *et al.*, 2002) and *Cryptosporidium parvum* (Manque *et al.*, 2012). *Schistosoma mansoni* possesses ecto-apyrases on their surfaces as well, capable of hydrolysing exogenous ATP and ADP (Levano-Garcia *et al.*, 2007; Bhardwaj and Skelly, 2009; A. A. Da'dara *et al.*, 2014). A common feature of parasitic nematodes, blood-feeding insects and protozoans could thus be the ability to control levels of local pro-inflammatory ATP and pro-thrombotic ADP via secreted and ecto apyrases, thereby inhibiting inflammation and platelet aggregation, and protecting the parasites from the host immune system (Manque *et al.,* 2012; Da'dara *et al.*, 2014).

During *H. polygyrus* infection, L4 are embedded in the muscularis externa of the intestinal submucosa, and the adult worms reside in the lumen, coiling around the villi of the proximal intestinal epithelium (Bansemir and Sukhdeo, 1994; Telford *et al.*, 1998; Maizels *et al.*, 2012). Although the L4-specific apyrase, Apy-5, is from a different life cycle stage, the enzyme showed a similar activity profile to the apyrases secreted by adult worms. In addition, this study showed that native apyrases secreted by adult *H. polygyrus* shared several common features with the recombinant enzymes, in terms of optimum pH, nucleotide specificity and cation dependence, confirming the secretion of active apyrases by *H. polygyrus,* in addition to the fact that they do not secrete a 5´-nucleotidase.

In conclusion, previous proteomic analysis indicated the secretion of five apyrases by the nematode *H. polygyrus.* This study elucidated biochemical properties of these secreted apyrases. The enzymes described here are a group of calcium-dependent apyrases with a broad optimum pH ranging from 6.5 to 10, and a broad substrate specificity, catalysing the hydrolysis of both nucleoside tri- and diphosphates to the final product monophosphate. *H. polygyrus* apyrases most likely act as immunomodulators and could potentially be therapeutically useful for immune disorders, but this has yet to be demonstrated experimentally. Additionally, around 374 proteins have been identified in *H. polygyrus* secreted products, many with unknown function; hence the importance to compile a comprehensive list of the immunomodulatory secreted proteins.

# CHAPTER 4

# Expression of Apy-1, Apy-3 and 5´-NT in *Trypanosoma musculi* and their effect on infection

## 4.1 Introduction

Methods in functional genomics such as knockout strategies by RNA interference (RNAi) or transgenesis, have been difficult to achieve in many parasitic helminths (Kalinna and Brindley, 2007; Dalzell *et al.*, 2011; Selkirk *et al.*, 2012). An alternative and possible technique to gain insights into cellular functions of specific parasitic helminth genes is heterologous expression. Bacteria, yeast, fungi, insect cells, mammalian cells and transgenic animals have been used as protein expression models. Heterologous host organisms, such as the soil nematode *Caenorhabditis elegans*, have been used previously to investigate the function of genes from *Haemonchus contortus*, *Onchocerca volvulus* and *Strongyloides stercoralis* parasitic nematodes (Grant, 1992; Britton and Murray, 2002; Massey *et al.*, 2006), however it is not a suitable model for studying immunomodulation as it has a free-living lifestyle.

Kinetoplastid parasites have been successfully used for analysis of gene function in transfected organisms or for protein expression *in vitro*. They are characterised by a genome with overlapping polycistronic transcriptional units and express genes by read-through transcription. Kinetoplastids are easily genetically manipulated and can produce high levels of exogenous proteins (Cruz and Beverley, 1990; Coburn *et al.*, 1991; Clayton, 1999; Beverley, 2003). The intracellular kinetoplastid parasite *Leishmania mexicana* was described as an applicable expression system to assay immunomodulatory effects of helminth molecules (Gomez-Escobar *et al.*, 2005; Maizels *et al.*, 2008), but as the parasite is intracellular, it may not be suitable for all proteins secreted by extracellular helminths. The

systemic, non-pathogenic *Trypanosoma theileri*, a member of the kinetoplastid family, was developed as a vehicle to deliver vaccine antigens (Mott *et al.*, 2011).

*T. musculi* has been genetically manipulated in our lab to express and secrete *N. brasiliensis* AChE *in vivo*, and was shown to be a suitable vehicle to study immunomodulatory proteins (Vaux *et al.*, 2016). There are many reasons for *T. musculi* being an excellent in vivo expression model to investigate immunomodulatory effects by helminth genes. *T. musculi* is a natural parasite very specific to mice, that can't even infect rats (Albright and Albright, 1991) and is not a zoonotic pathogen (Zhang *et al.*, 2018), which makes this organism safe to use. Being an extracellular parasite makes it suitable to study the effect of various parasitic helminth secreted proteins *in vivo*, as these proteins are normally delivered extracellularly to interact with the host immune system. *T. musculi* possess a simple, reproducible pattern of infection that lasts 3 weeks and is cleared by an antibody-dependent immune response (Albright and Albright, 1991); so any immunomodulatory effect that may alter the parasitaemia can be easily seen. Finally, *T. musculi* can be easily genetically manipulated by transfecting DNA using Amaxa Nucleofector technology (MacGregor *et al.*, 2013) and selecting transfectants with blasiticidin antibiotic (Vaux *et al.*, 2016).

## 4.2 Results

**Expression and secretion of Apy-1 by transgenic *T. musculi* results in higher parasitaemia and delay in clearance of infection**

In order to generate transgenic *T. musculi* secreting an exogenous gene, the coding sequence of the gene of interest was amplified by RT-PCR and expressed as a secreted protein using a previously designed expression cassette. The vector contains a blasticidin-selection gene, regions of the 5´- and the 3´-end of the SSU rRNA gene, paraflagellar rod (PFR) and tubulin intergenic (IG) regions, in addition to the coding sequence for the N-terminal signal peptide of *T. musculi* Binding Protein (BiP/GRP78) found in the endoplasmic reticulum (ER) to direct secretion (see appendix A.4 for vector map) (Vaux *et al.*, 2016).

Following isolation of total RNA from adult *H. polygyrus*, cDNA was generated by reverse transcription and used as a template to amplify *apy-1* yielding to an amplification fragment with the expected size of 950 bp (Figure 4.1A). *Apy-1* was then inserted into the expression cassette by ligation, and transformant cells were selected by ampicillin resistance. After confirming that the gene was successfully cloned in frame into the expression vector via colony PCR and diagnostic digest, and that there were no mutations in the gene sequence or key features of the plasmid via sequencing, the construct was linearized by digestion with ScaI restriction enzyme and used to transfect *T. musculi* by electroporation. Transfectants were selected by blasticidin, and the incorporation of *apy-1* into the *T. musculi* genome was confirmed by PCR using specific primers (Figure 4.1B).

At the protein level, the expression of Apy-1 by the transgenic line was revealed by western blot analysis, showing a protein band at 50 kDa in the cell lysate and a slightly higher mass in the supernatant, suggesting possible glycosylation of the secreted protein. No bands were shown in WT trypanosomes (figures 4.1C). Following confirmation of Apy-1 expression by *T. musculi,* the apyrase activity of wild type and transgenic trypanosome secreted products was assayed to test whether the recombinant protein secreted by transgenic line was enzymatically active, and whether the wild type trypanosomes secrete an apyrase or any other nucleotide-metabolising enzymes. Is it noteworthy that Tm Apy-1 (grey bars) secreted products can hydrolyse nucleoside tri- and diphosphates at substantially greater levels than Tm WT (black bars) (Figure 4.2), indicating that transgenic trypanosomes are secreting an active Apy-1 with the same substrate specificity as the native enzyme (see chapter 3).

After the expression and secretion of an active apyrase by transgenic *T. musculi,* the immunomodulatory property of the transgenic line was studied *in vivo*. But first, the growth *in vitro* of Tm Apy-1 was compared to Tm Luc (trypanosomes engineered to express cytosolic luciferase) for 4 days. Tm Apy-1 showed a trend for growing faster than controls, although the difference was only statistically significant at day 2 (Figure 4.3A). Female BALB/c mice were then infected intraperitoneally with $2 \times 10^5$ trypanosomes, and parasitaemia was monitored every 1-2 days until parasites disappeared from the blood. The pattern of infection was similar in Tm Luc and Tm Apy-1 infected mice, reaching a peak around day 8, plateauing for 5-6 days and clearing few days later. However, the numbers of Tm Apy-1 parasites were approximately double that of Tm Luc throughout much of infection, with a significant difference from day 4 to day 10, and a clearance delayed from the circulation by 1 day (Figure 4.3B).

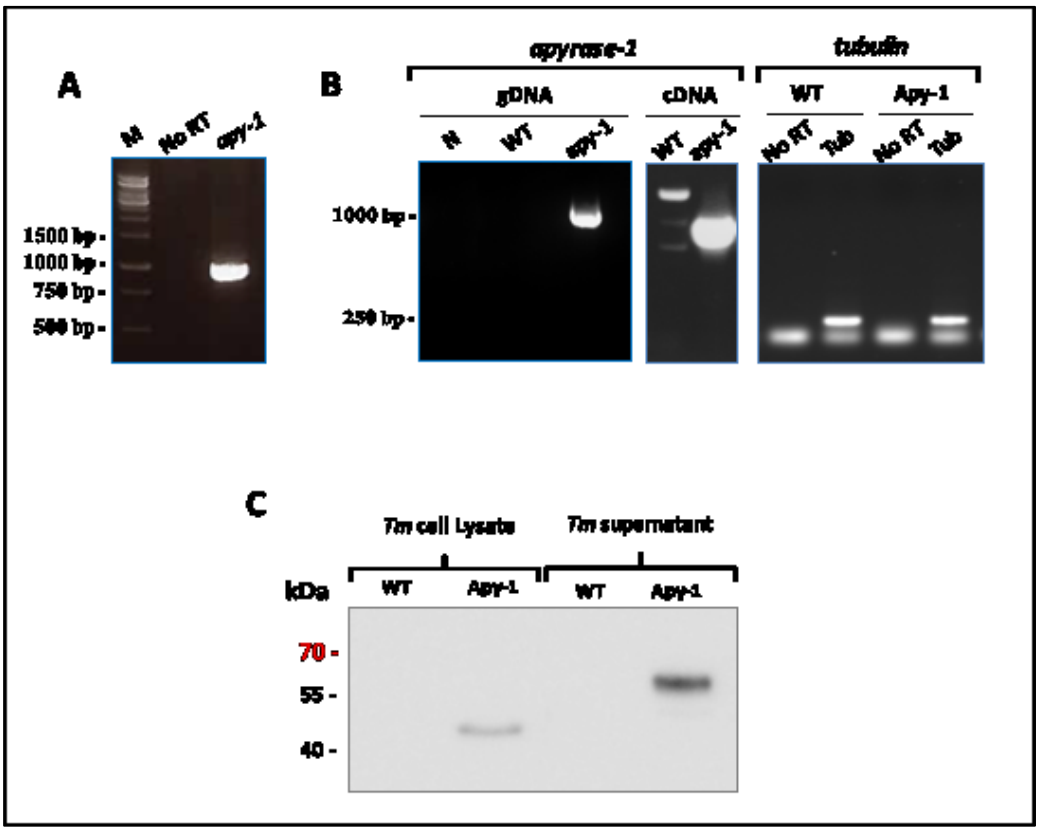



**Figure 4.1: Apy-1 expression by transgenic *T. musculi***
**(A) Amplification of *H. polygyrus* Apy-1 by RT-PCR.** *Apy-1* was amplified from adult *H. polygyrus* cDNA by RT-PCR using specific primers (expected size = 1,000 bp). PCR products were separated on 1 % (w/v) agarose gel, stained with GelRed stain and visualised on a UV trans-illuminator.

**(B) Incorporation of Apy-1 into the *T. musculi* genome.** Genomic DNA (gDNA) and total RNA converted to cDNA, were isolated from wild type (WT) *T. musculi* and transgenic *T. musculi* expressing Apy-1, and used for PCR with Apy-1 forward and reverse primers (expected size = 1,000 bp). The α tubulin gene (tub) was amplified as a positive control for gDNA quality (expected size = 251 bp). Fragments were resolved on a 1 % (w/v) agarose gel.

**(C) Western Blot against *H. polygyrus* Apy-1.** Proteins from cell lysate (5 x $10^5$ trypanosomes) and concentrated culture supernatants from WT and Apy-1 *T. musculi* were resolved on a 12 % (v/v) SDS polyacrylamide gel, blotted onto a PVDF membrane and probed with anti-c-myc epitope antibody followed by a goat anti-mouse horseradish peroxidase (HRP) secondary antibody. Chemiluminescence was detected using an LAS-300 Fuji Imager.
Lane M: Molecular weight markers (1 kb DNA ladder).
Lane No RT: no reverse transcriptase control sample.
Lane N: Negative control in which gDNA template was not included in PCR reaction.

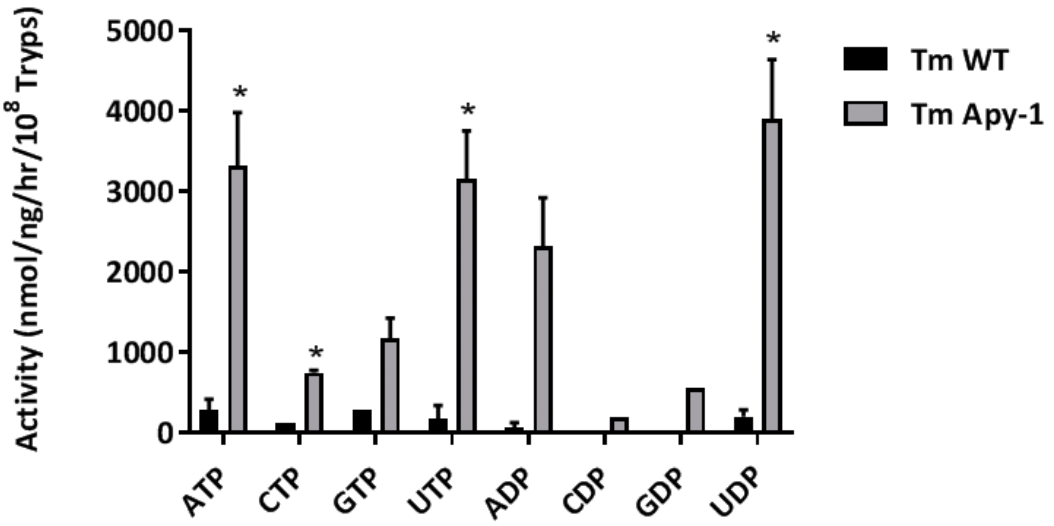



**Figure 4.2: Substrate specificity of transgenic *T. musculi* secreted products**
Apyrase activity of secreted products from *T. musculi* expressing Luciferase (Luc; black bars) or Apy-1 (grey bars) was assessed with 2 mM substrate in the presence of 5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. Data shown represent the mean + S.D. of three independent experiments carried out in triplicate. *p<0.05, **p<0.01, ***p<0.001.
Activity is expressed in nmol/ng of total secreted proteins/hr/$10^8$ trypanosomes.

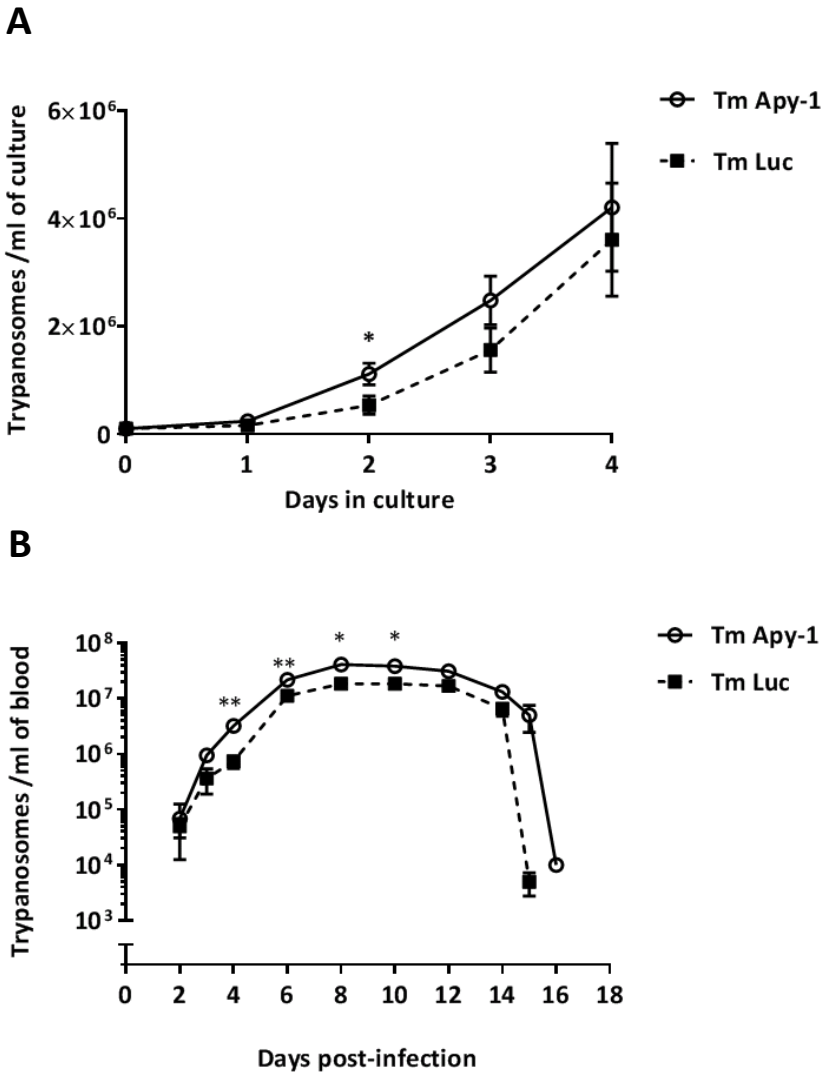



**Figure 4.3: Growth of transgenic *T. musculi* in vivo and in vitro**

**(A) Comparative *in vitro* growth curve**.

Growth of Luc and Apy-1 *T. musculi* in culture starting from 1 x $10^5$ parasites $ml^{-1}$. Data points represent mean values ± S.D. obtained from four independent experiments performed in duplicate.

**(B) Parasitaemia during *T. musculi* infection.**

BALB/c female mice were infected with 2 x $10^5$ *T. musculi* expressing Luciferase (Luc) or Apy-1 at day 0. Parasitaemias were followed by microscopy analysis of tail vein blood samples diluted in blood lysis buffer and expressed as number of parasites (in thousands) per ml of blood (limit of detection = 5 x $10^4$ trypanosomes/ml). Each point represents the mean ± S.D. of two independent experiments (n=5 in each experiment). The error bars for some data points are smaller than the symbol size.

*p<0.05, **p<0.01, ***p<0.001.

### *T. musculi* ecto-nucleotidase activity

Enzymes that catabolise exogenous nucleotides were not previously described in *T. musculi,* therefore examining the presence of these enzymes on the surface of trypanosomes is required, since most protozoan parasites possess ecto-nucleotidases. To do so, live trypanosomes were cultured *in vitro* in a medium containing ATP, and nucleotidase activity was analysed, showing that *T. musculi* were able to hydrolyse exogenous ATP (Figure 4.4A). The number of live trypanosomes before and after the assay was the same, indicating that ATP hydrolysis did not occur as a result of cell lysis. To eliminate the possibility that ATP hydrolysis was due to secreted enzymes, or to phosphate background from substrates, trypanosomes were incubated in the absence of any substrate, and the latter was tested in the absence of parasites. Supernatants from these control samples failed to show non-specific hydrolysis, confirming the presence of an ecto-nucleotidase.

The substrate specificity was also characterised by evaluating the ability of trypanosomes to hydrolyse other nucleotides. Figure 4.4A shows an evident substrate preference for ATP followed by GTP and CTP. A very low hydrolysis rate was generated with UTP and all diphosphates, along with negligible to no activity when monophosphate nucleosides were used as substrates. These results indicate that there are no 5´-nucleotidase enzymes on the surface of *T. musculi* and suggest the presence of an ecto-ATPase that can hydrolyse nucleoside tri- and/or diphosphates, but not monophosphates. To confirm this hypothesis, the effect of known extracellular impermeant inhibitors on ATP hydrolytic activity was evaluated in live trypanosomes. Sodium fluoride (NaF) and ammonium ($NH_4$) molybdate, two potent inhibitors of acid phosphatases (Fernandes *et al.*,

1997; Dutra *et al.*, 1998), and levamisole, an inhibitor of alkaline phosphatases (Van Belle, 1976), had no effect on the ATP hydrolysis (Figure 4.4B). Since these results rule out the possibility that the hydrolysis is due to an acid or alkaline phosphatase, it is likely that this ecto-enzyme is an ecto-ATPase. The presence of vanadate, an inhibitor of p-type ATPase (Sodré *et al.*, 2000; Miranda *et al.*, 2005), resulted in a 42% reduction in ATP hydrolysis compared to control. Subsequently, the addition of suramin, an ecto-ATPase inhibitor (Hourani and Chown, 1989; Ziganshin *et al.*, 1995; Meyer-Fernandes *et al.*, 1997), and DIDS (4,40-diisothiocyanatostilbene 2,20-disulfonic acid) which is a selective inhibitor of ecto-ATPase as well (Knowles, 1988; Barbacci *et al.*, 1996; Meyer-Fernandes *et al.*, 1997) resulted in a 50 and 44% inhibition of ATP hydrolysis rate, respectively. These data confirm that ATP hydrolysis is catalysed by an ecto-ATPase present on the surface of *T. musculi.*

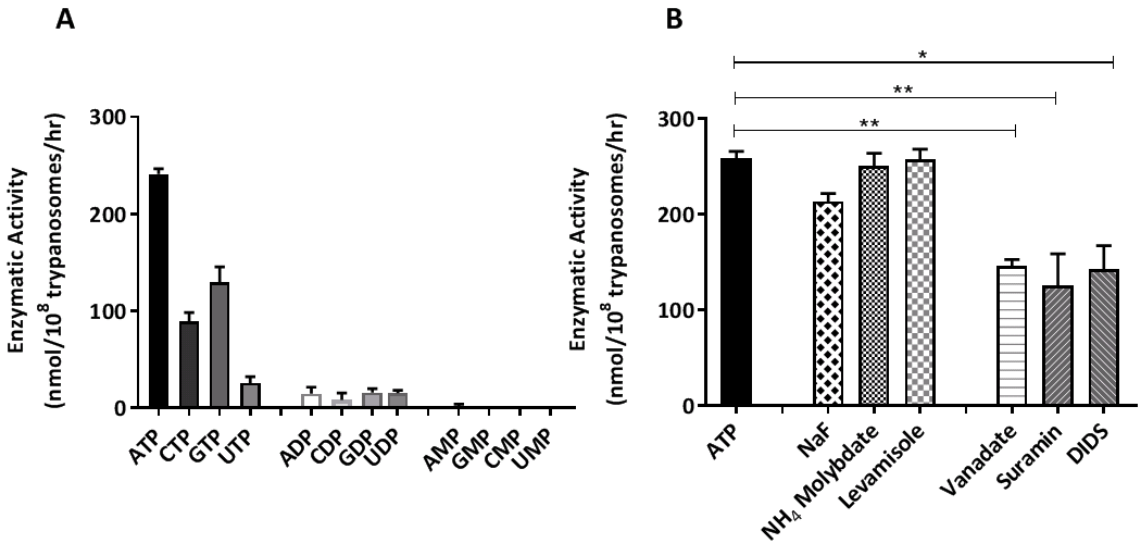



**Figure 4.4: *T. musculi* ecto-nucleotidase activity**

**(A) Substrate specificity**. Ecto-nucleotidase activity of wild type *T. musculi* was assessed in the presence of 5 mM triphosphates, diphosphates or monophosphates.

**(B) The effect of inhibitory agents on *T. musculi* ecto-nucleotidase activity.** Enzymatic activity was measured in reaction buffer (described under Materials and Methods) containing 5 mM ATP in the presence of various inhibitory agents.

The data shown represent the mean of enzyme activity + S.D. of three independent experiments performed in triplicate. Statistical significance was calculated using Mann-Whitney test (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

**Expression and secretion of Apy-3 and 5´-NT by transgenic *T. musculi***

In light of the results described in chapter 3, Apy-3 was expressed in *T. musculi,* as it was shown that Apy-1 was the least active apyrase and Apy-3 the most active one. Adult *H. polygyrus* and *T. spiralis* cDNA were used as a template to amplify *apy-3* and *5´-NT*, respectively. PCR products were the expected size of 1000 bp for *apy-3* and 1500 bp for *5´-NT* (Figure 4.5A). Genes were then inserted into the expression cassette, and transformant cells were selected by ampicillin resistance. Colony PCR, diagnostic digest and sequencing were performed to confirm that the genes were successfully cloned in frame into the expression vector and that there were no mutations in the gene sequence.

As the ideal control for an active protein would be its inactive form, inactivation of Apy-3 catalytic activity was generated using specific primers with the desired mutation in a PCR reaction that amplifies the vector containing *apy-3*, altering glutamate 147 to glutamine (E147Q) (Dai *et al.*, 2004). After confirming that the desired mutation was introduced via sequencing, all three constructs containing *apy-3*, mutant *apy-3* or *5´-NT* were linearized by digestion with ScaI restriction enzyme and used to transfect *T. musculi* by electroporation, selecting transfectants with blasticidin. The expression of the three proteins by transgenic lines was revealed by western blot analysis showing a protein band in the supernatant at 60 kDa for active and mutant Apy-3, and at 85 kDa for 5´-NT. No bands were shown in cell lysates (Figure 4.5B).

In order to test if Apy-3 and 5´-NT were enzymatically active, and mutant Apy-3 was inactive, trypanosome secreted products were assayed. Mutated Apy-3 transgenic line

showed the same apyrase activity as wild type trypanosomes, confirming that mutant Apy-3 was enzymatically inactive (Figure 4.6A). It is clear that an active apyrase was highly detected in secreted products of Apy-3 transgenic trypanosomes compared to those expressing mutated Apy-3, and that this active apyrase had almost the same substrate specificity as the native enzyme (see chapter 3). On the other hand, Tm 5´-NT hydrolysed diphosphates and monophosphates at substantially greater levels than Tm WT (Figure 4.6B), indicating that transgenic trypanosomes secreted an active form of the enzyme.

The growth *in vitro* of *T. musculi* expressing active Apy-3 was compared to those expressing 5´-NT, mApy-3 (mutant Apy-3) and a mix of the two transgenic cells (50:50 active Apy-3 and 5´-NT), and observed to exhibit a significant difference only at day 2 (Figure 4.7A). Female BALB/c mice were then infected intraperitoneally with 2 x $10^5$ trypanosomes, and parasitaemia was monitored every 1-2 days until parasites disappeared from the blood. Tm 5´-NT, Tm mix and Tm mApy-3 exhibited almost the same course of parasitaemia, except that Tm 5´-NT infection was cleared from the circulation one day earlier. However, the course of parasitaemia of Tm active Apy-3 was substantially higher at day 4, and from day 10 to day 15, compared to mApy-3. Moreover, clearance was delayed from the circulation by 2 days (Figure 4.7B).

Given that the secretion of apyrase by transgenic trypanosomes would be predicted to increase extracellular AMP, and assuming that the host 5´-NT will hydrolyse AMP to adenosine to supply the purine salvage pathway, the effect of adenosine and AMP on the growth of wild type trypanosomes was tested *in vitro*. The addition of 100 µM adenosine or AMP had no effect on the *T. musculi* growth when compared to controls (Figure 4.8).

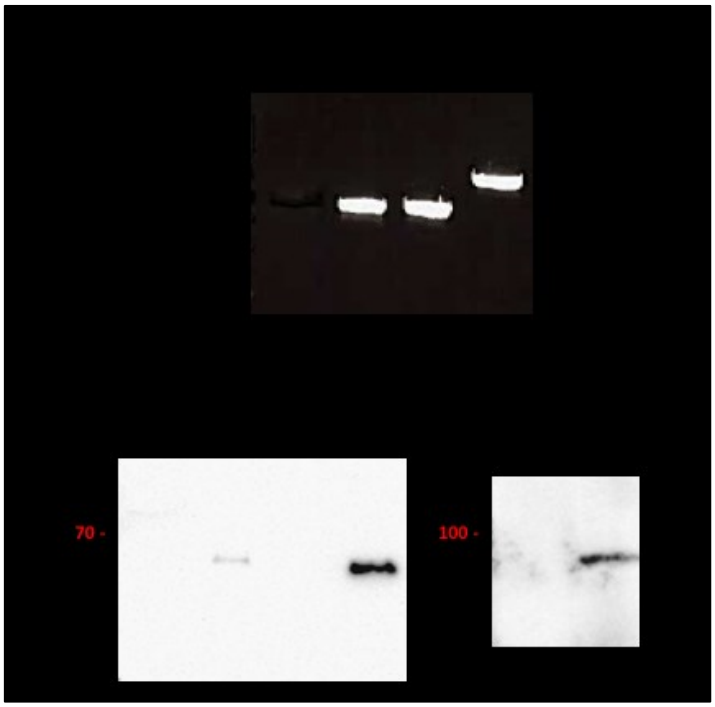



**Figure 4.5: Mutant Apy-3, Apy-3 and 5´-NT expression by transgenic *T. musculi***
**(A) Agarose gel electrophoresis of RT-PCR amplified products of *H. polygyrus apy-3, mutant apy-3* and *T. spiralis 5´-NT***. *Apy-3, mutant apy-3* and *5´-NT* were amplified by RT-PCR using specific primers. PCR products were separated on 1.5 % (w/v) agarose gel, stained with GelRed stain and visualised on a UV trans-illuminator.

**(B) Western Blot against Apy-3, mutant Apy-3 and 5´-NT.** Cell lysate (5 x $10^5$) and culture supernatants (sup.) from transgenic *T. musculi* were resolved on a 12 % (v/v) SDS polyacrylamide gel, blotted onto a PVDF membrane and probed with anti-c-myc epitope antibody followed by a goat anti-mouse horseradish peroxidase (HRP) secondary antibody. Chemiluminescence was detected using an LAS-300 Fuji Imager.
Lane No-RT: no reverse transcriptase control sample.
mApy-3: mutant Apy-3

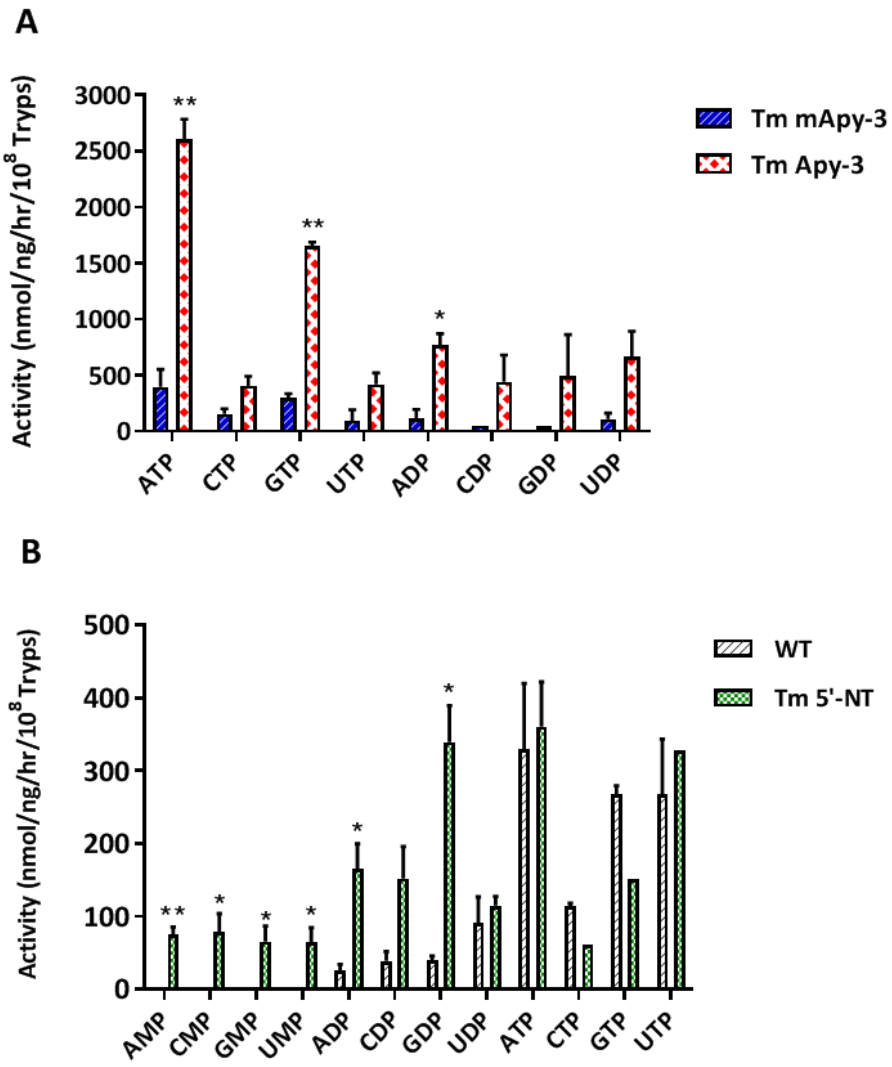



**Figure 4.6: Substrate specificity of WT and transgenic *T. musculi* secreted products**

Apyrase (A) and 5´-Nucleotidase (B) activities of secreted products from mutant Apy-3 (blue bars), Apy-3 (red bars), WT (black bars) and 5´-NT (green bars) were assessed with 2 mM substrates in the presence of 5 mM $Ca^{2+}$. Data shown represent the mean + S.D. of two independent experiments carried out in triplicate.

Activity is expressed in nmol/ng of total secreted proteins/hr/$10^8$ trypanosomes.

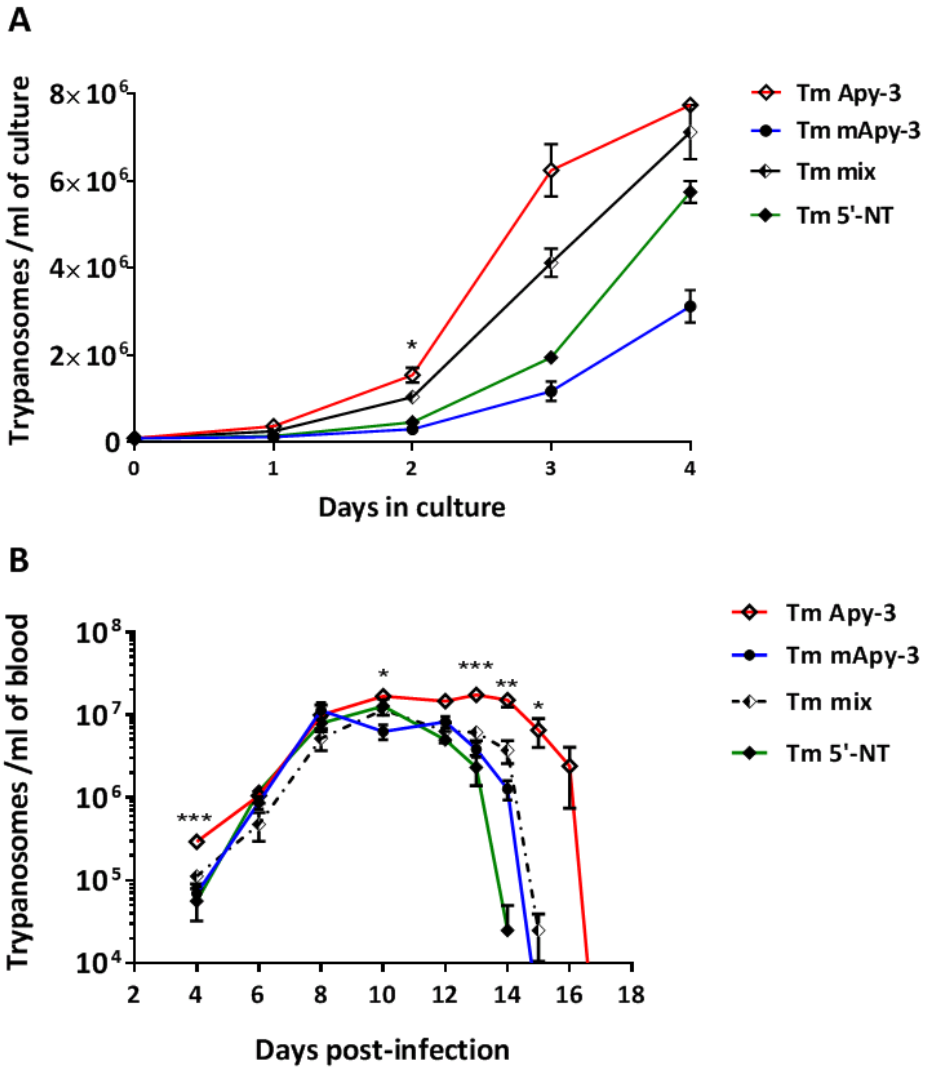



**Figure 4.7: Growth of transgenic *T. musculi* in vitro and in vivo**
**(A) Comparative *in vitro* growth curve of transgenic *T. musculi.***
Growth of *T. musculi* expressing mutant Apy-3 (mApy-3; blue), 5´-NT (green), Apy-3 (red) and a 50:50 mix of Apy-3 and 5´-NT (black dotted line) in culture starting from 1 x $10^5$ parasites $ml^{-1}$. Values expressed in number of parasites per ml of culture represent the mean ± S.D. of three independent experiments performed in triplicate. The error bars for some data points are smaller than the symbols.

**(B) Parasitaemia during transgenic *T. musculi* infection.**
Female BALB/c mice were infected on day 0 with 2 x $10^5$ *T. musculi* expressing Apy-3 (red), mutant Apy-3 (blue), 5´-NT (green) or a 50:50 mix of Apy-3:5'-NT (black dotted line). Parasitaemias were followed by microscopy analysis of tail vein blood samples diluted in blood lysis buffer and expressed as number of parasites (in thousands) per ml of blood (limit of detection = 5 x $10^4$ trypanosomes/ml). Each point represents the mean ± S.D. of 5 individual mice per group (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

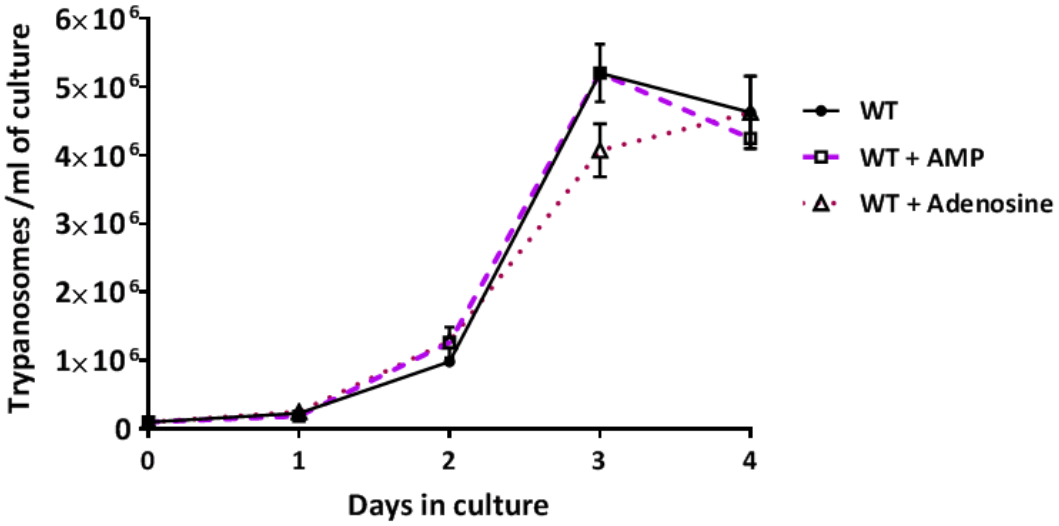



**Figure 4.8: Growth of *T. musculi* in the presence of AMP or adenosine**
Wild type (WT) *T. musculi* were grown in culture starting from 1 x $10^5$ parasites $ml^{-1}$ in the presence of 100 µM AMP or adenosine. Parasites were counted and fresh AMP or adenosine were added daily. Values expressed in number of parasites per ml of culture represent the mean ± S.D. of two independent experiments performed in triplicate. The error bars for some data points are smaller than the symbols.

**Spleen cellular composition, cytokine levels, antibody responses and macrophage activation markers during transgenic *T. musculi* infection**

In order to address the possible immunomodulatory properties of the recombinant proteins secreted by the transgenic trypanosomes, spleen cellular composition was tested at day 13 post-infection. A decrease in leukocyte populations was observed in the spleens of mice infected with Tm Apy-3, 5´-NT or mix when compared to controls, although this decrease was only significant with Tm 5´-NT and Tm mix infections (Figure 4.9).

There was a significantly lower number of B cells, T cells and CD8+ T cells in the spleens during Tm 5´-NT, Apy-3 and mix infections, in addition to fewer CD4+ T cells which were only significant in the spleen of mice infected with Tm 5´-NT (figure 4.10). A further analysis of the CD4+ T cell population was performed to differentiate between cells expressing regulatory T cells (CD4+Foxp3+), naïve CD4+ T cells (CD44-CD62L+), effector/memory CD4+ T cells (CD44+CD62Llow) and central memory CD4+ T cells (CD44+CD62L+). No difference was observed in central memory CD4+ T cells, whereas significantly lower numbers of effector memory phenotype were observed in spleens during Tm 5´-NT, Apy-3 and mix infections when compared to controls (Figure 4.11). There was a significantly lower level of regulatory T cells (Tregs) in Tm 5´-NT infection when compared to controls, and less Tregs were expressing CD73 and CD39 markers (Figure 4.12). However, the numbers were the same in Tm mApy-3 and Tm Apy-3 infections.

Furthermore, T cell cytokine production was measured during transgenic *T. musculi* infections. There was no significant difference in the amount of TNFα, IFNγ, and IL-4

produced by splenocytes from mice infected with Tm Apy-3, 5´-NT, and mix when compared to Tm mApy-3. However, enhanced IL-5 and IL-13 production, although not significant, was observed during Tm Apy-3 infection, accompanied by lower levels during Tm 5´-NT infections (figure 4.13). On the other hand, antibody end-point titres for IgG subclasses and IgM were performed at day 13 post-infection and no significant differences were observed (Figure 4.14).

Macrophage activation and polarisation markers (NOS2, Arg1, Ym1, Socs1, Mrc1 and Relmα) expressed by spleen cells were investigated by Griess assay and qPCR. No significant difference was observed in the expression of NOS2, however Arg1 expression was significantly upregulated in Tm Apy-3 and Tm mix infections. The expression of the alternative activation marker Ym1 was significantly downregulated in Tm 5´-NT and Tm mix infected mice, whereas Mrc1 expression was significantly upregulated in these same infections. However, Socs1 and Relmα level of expressions were intact in all infections (Figure 4.15). In addition, spleen cells were stimulated with *T. musculi* extract, but the levels of nitric oxide and arginase measured were below the limits of detection.

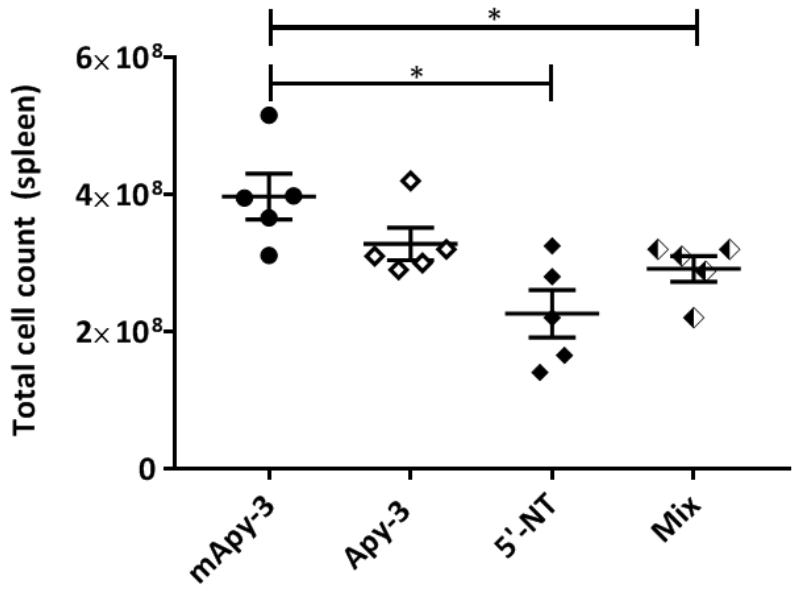



**Figure 4.9: Total spleen cell numbers from mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi***
Female BALB/c mice infected with 2 x $10^5$ *T. musculi* were harvested at day 13 post-infection and single cell suspensions made. Cells treated with RBC lysis buffer (see Materials and Methods) were stained with trypan blue and live cells were counted. Data are represented as mean +/- S.E.M (n= 5 mice/group). Statistical significance was calculated using Mann-Whitney test (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

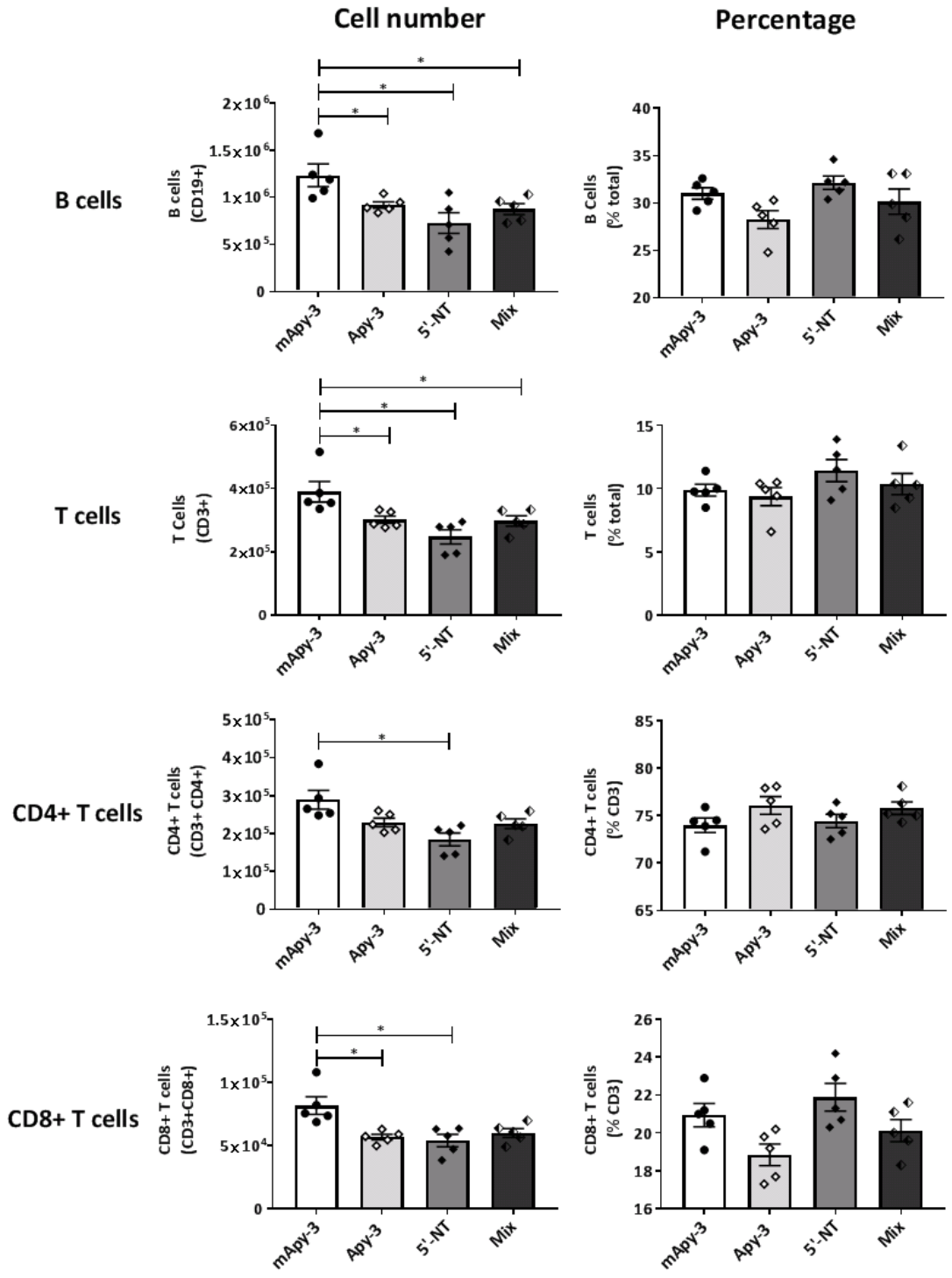



**Figure 4.10: Total number and proportion of B cells, T cells, CD4+ T cells, and CD8+ T cells in the spleen of mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi***

Female BALB/c mice infected intraperitoneally with 2 x $10^5$ *T. musculi* expressing Apy-3, mutant Apy-3, 5´-NT, or a 50:50 mix of Apy-3 and 5´-NT, were harvested at day 13 post-infection. Spleen single-cell suspensions were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of B cells (CD19+), T cells (CD3+), CD4+ T cells (CD3+CD4+), and CD8+ T cells (CD3+CD8+). Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ group) (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

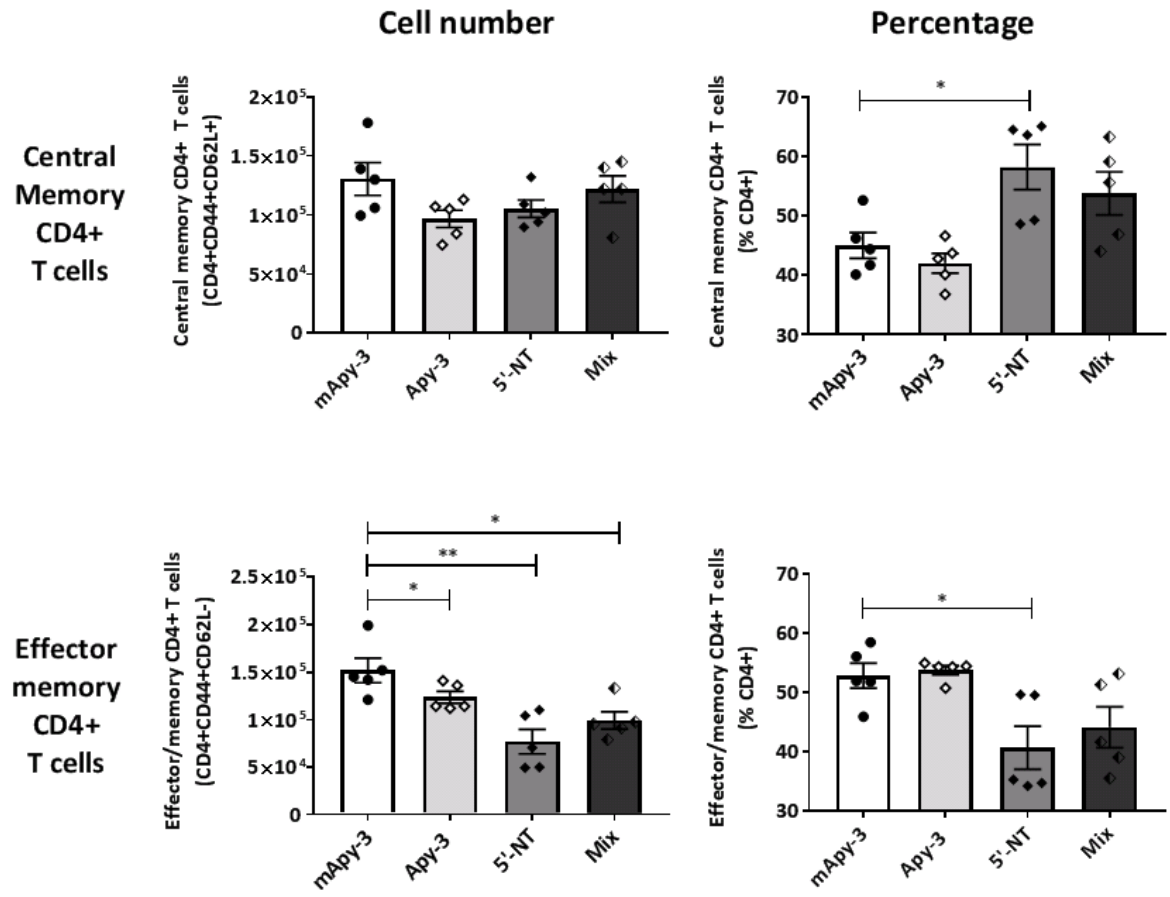



**Figure 4.11: Total number and proportion of CD4+ T cells expressing central memory or effector/memory phenotype in the spleen of mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi***
Female BALB/c mice infected intraperioneally with 2 x $10^5$ *T. musculi* expressing Apy-3, mutant Apy-3, 5´-NT, or a 50:50 mix of Apy-3 and 5´-NT, were harvested at day 13 post-infection. Single-cell spleen suspensions were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of CD4+ T cells expressing a central memory (CD44+CD62L+) or effector/memory (CD44+CD62Llo) phenotype. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

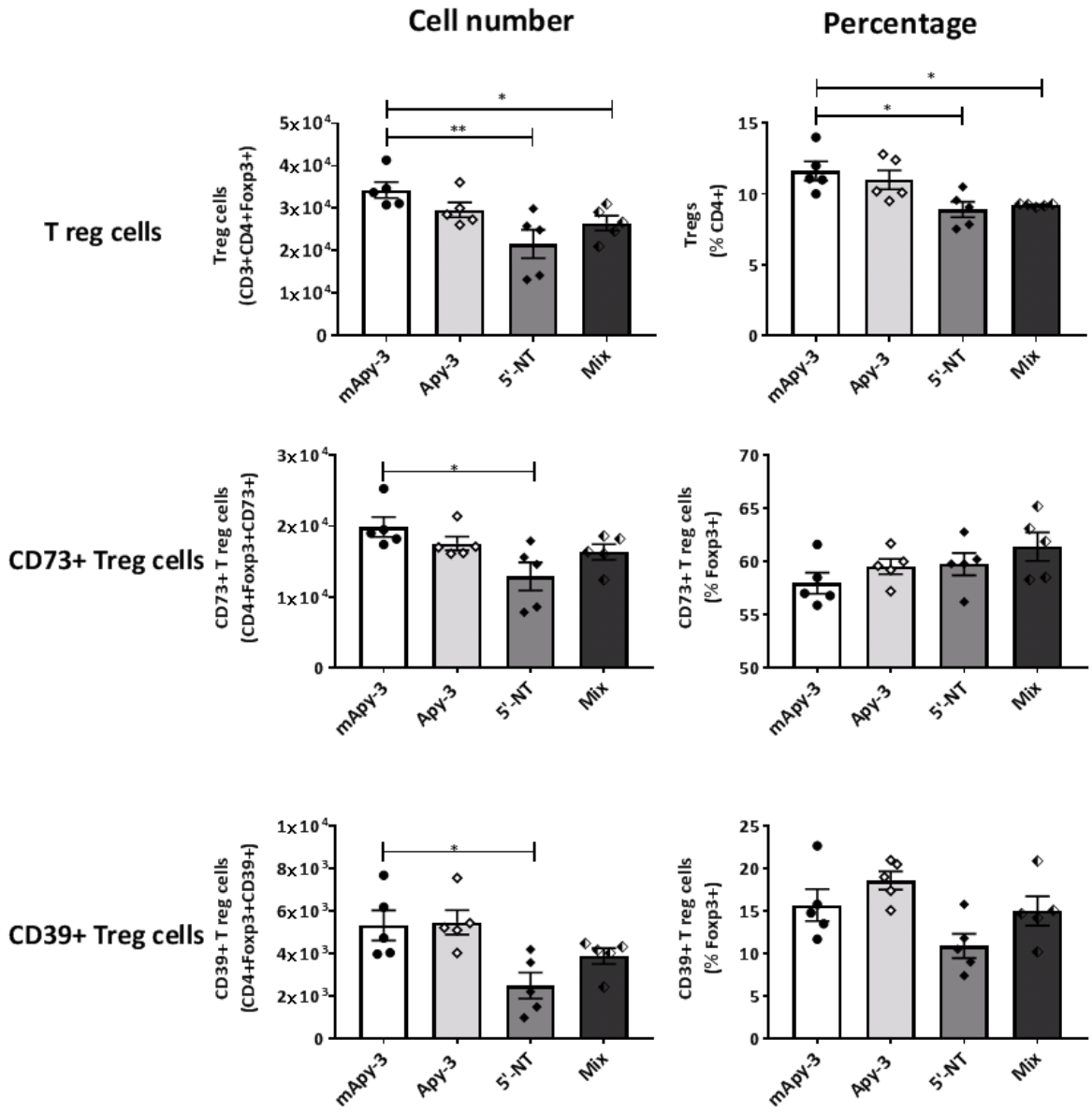



**Figure 4.12: Total number and proportion of Foxp3+, CD73+ and CD39+ cells in spleen CD4+ populations of mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi***

Female BALB/c mice infected intraperioneally with 2 x $10^5$ *T. musculi* expressing Apy-3, mutant Apy-3, 5´-NT, or a 50:50 mix of Apy-3 and 5´-NT, were harvested at day 13 post-infection. Spleen single-cell suspensions were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of Foxp3+ within CD4+ cells. Foxp3+ populations were further analysed for the expression of intracellular CD39 and CD73. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

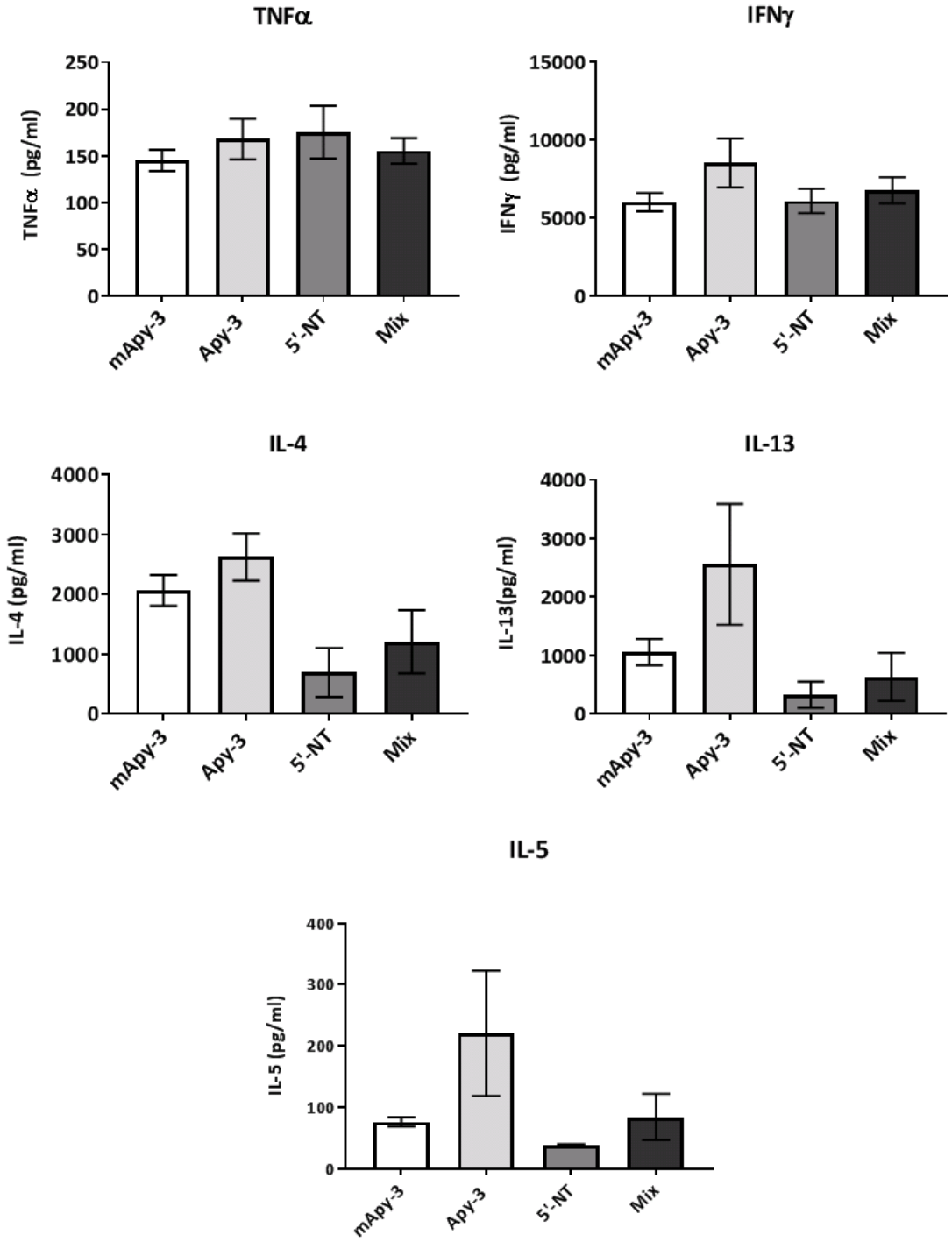



**Figure 4.13: Cytokine production by splenocytes at day 13 post-infection with transgenic *T. musculi***

Spleen cells from mice infected intraperioneally with 2 x $10^5$ *T. musculi* expressing Apy-3, mutant Apy-3, 5´-NT, or a 50:50 mix of Apy-3 and 5´-NT, were cultured at a density of 1 x $10^6$ $ml^{-1}$ and stimulated with anti-CD3/CD28 for 48 hours. The levels of interferon-gamma (IFN-γ), tumor necrosis factor-alpha (TNF-α), interleukin-4 (IL-4), IL-13 and IL-5 produced in the culture supernatant were determined by ELISA. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

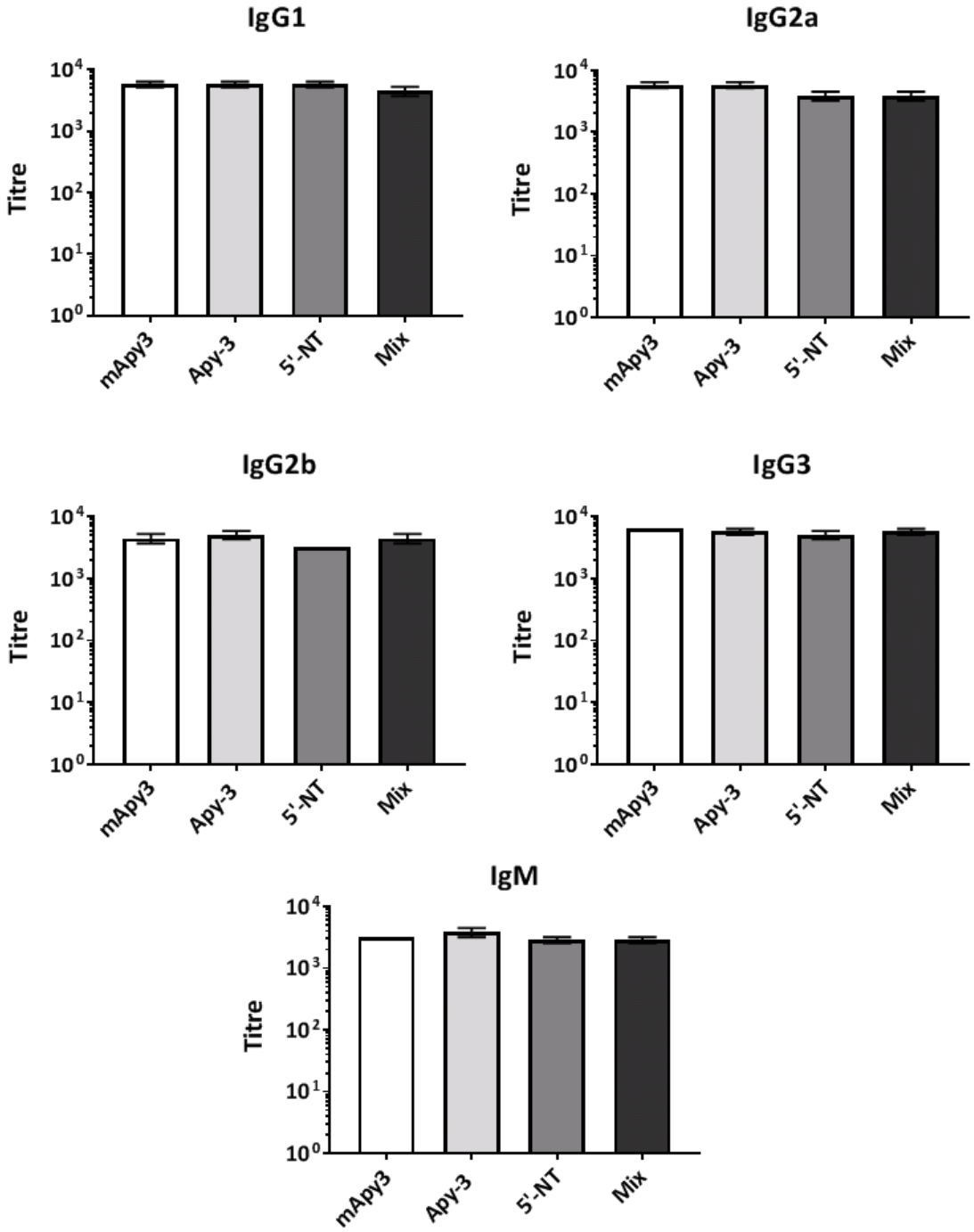



**Figure 4.14: Specific anti-trypanosome antibody responses (end-point titres) at day 13 post-infection with transgenic *T. musculi***

Female BALB/c mice infected intraperioneally with 2 x $10^5$ *T. musculi* expressing Apy-3, mutant Apy-3, 5´-NT, or a 50:50 mix of Apy-3 and 5´-NT, were harvested at day 13 post-infection, and serum was isolated. IgG1, IgG2a, IgG2b, IgG3 and IgM antibody titres were measured by ELISA against wild type *T. musculi* extracts. Results are expressed as the mean of antibody endpoint titres +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

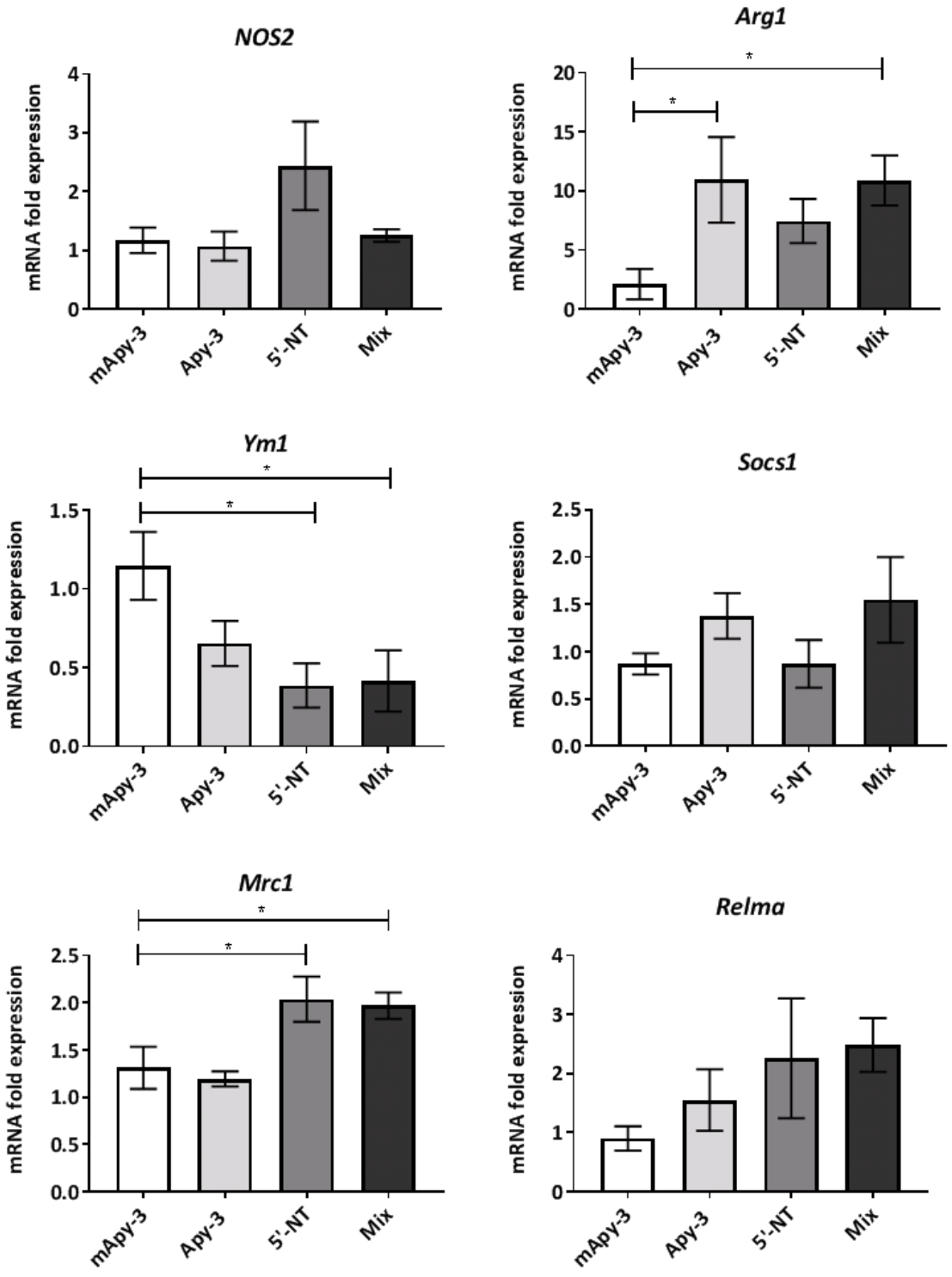



**Figure 4.15: Expression of macrophage polarisation markers in splenic macrophage population of mice infected with transgenic *T. musculi* at day 13 post-infection**

Expression of NOS2 (iNOS), Ym1, Arginase, Socs1, Mrc1 and Relmα was measured by quantitative real-time PCR and shown as fold-change relative to the median of mice infected with *T. musculi* mutant Apy-3. Data are represented as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

## 4.3 Discussion

Helminth parasites secrete a wide range of immunomodulatory molecules which can influence the host immune response in a way to prevent the clearance of the parasite, but also suppress symptoms of immune dysregulatory diseases of the infected host. These molecules, contained in excretory/secretory (ES) products, often exert their effects by suppressing type 2 immune responses, thus constraining the symptoms associated with Th2-related diseases. They target host cells in many distinct ways, inducing IgG4 along with a decrease in IgE, IL-4 and IL-5, and an increase in IL-10 levels (Hewitson, Grainger and Maizels, 2009; Allen and Maizels, 2011; McSorley *et al.*, 2014). A large number of studies have examined the effects of helminth infections, e.g. *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis*, *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* and *Trichinella spiralis* on a range of mouse models of immunopathological diseases. These studies indicate that infection with helminth parasites downregulates the immune system and can protect against development of immune-mediated diseases such as colitis, allergy and type-1 diabetes. From here comes the interest in these molecules as a target for future human therapies (Erb, 2009; Hewitson *et al.*, 2011; Donskow-Łysoniewska *et al.*, 2013).

However, genetic manipulation of helminth parasites is limited. For instance, inducing gene knockdown via RNA interference (RNAi) in *H. polygyrus* has been unsuccessful (Lendner *et al.*, 2008). An alternative approach to study parasite gene function within a host is heterologous expression into an appropriate vehicle. Heterologous expression systems have been previously used to analyse gene function in transfected organisms or *in vitro*. The intracellular kinetoplastid parasite *Leishmania mexicana* was described as an applicable

expression system to assay immunomodulatory effects of helminth molecules, such as *Brugia malayi* ALT proteins (Gomez-Escobar *et al.*, 2005; Maizels *et al.*, 2008), but as the parasite is intracellular, it may not be suitable for all proteins secreted by extracellular helminths. The systemic, non-pathogenic extracellular *Trypanosoma theileri,* a member of the kinetoplastid family, was developed as a vehicle to deliver vaccines against pathogens to cattle targeting multiple infections, including major cattle-borne zoonoses (Mott *et al.*, 2011). *T. theileri* persists at very low levels for the lifetime of the host, and thus may not be a suitable vehicle to study the effect of an exogenous protein on the host immune response over a short period of time. Other studies have suggested the use of the non-colonising bacterium *Lactococcus lactis* as a vaccine delivery system to treat helminth infections (Medina *et al.*, 2010; Berlec *et al.*, 2015; Durmaz *et al.*, 2016), and immunopathologies such as colitis via the secretion of IL-10 (Steidler *et al.*, 2000, 2011; Braat *et al.*, 2006; Foligne *et al.*, 2007).

Although these previously described heterologous systems have been proven to be useful for the expression of exogenous genes, the aim here is to study the effect of the gene of interest and genes of unknown functions on the immune responses when the expressed protein is delivered extracellularly, as in a worm infection. *T. musculi* has been shown to be an excellent in vivo expression model to investigate immunomodulatory effects by helminth genes, as it is an extracellular natural mouse parasite which can deliver the exogenous proteins to various host tissues. It is easy to genetically manipulate, with a simple, reproducible pattern of infection that lasts for three weeks, allowing study of the host-pathogen interactions through monitoring changes in parasitaemia. It has been successfully

used as a vehicle for expression and secretion of *N. brasiliensis* acetylcholinesterase (AChE) in mice by Vaux *et al.* (2016).

In this study, the immunomodulatory functions of *H. polygyrus* apyrases (Apy-1 and Apy-3) and *T. spiralis* 5´-NT have been examined via heterologous expression in *T. musculi.* Apyrases secreted by *H. polygyrus* are hypothesised to inhibit ATP-mediated inflammation and ADP-mediated thrombosis by catabolising ATP and ADP to AMP, thus helping the parasite to neutralise the host's immune system and promote persistence within the host. *T. spiralis* 5´-NT was shown to catalyse the hydrolysis of nucleoside di- and monophosphates to the anti-inflammatory molecule adenosine which activates P1 receptors on immune cells and are therefore predicted to suppress immune responses (Gounaris, Selkirk and Sadeghi, 2004). Thus, one major approach to consider is that apyrases and 5´-NT might selectively target P2 and P1 receptors respectively, reducing inflammation and suppressing the immune system; hence the importance of further studying the effects of these parasitic molecules on the host immune system. The *H. polygyrus apy-1* gene was first inserted into the expression vector, and when the construct was transfected into trypanosomes via electroporation, RT-PCR confirmed that the gene was found to be expressed and integrated into the *T. musculi* genome. Western blot results then confirmed the presence of the protein in the cell lysate and the supernatant of the transgenic lines and not of the WT trypanosomes, confirming the secretion of the recombinant protein. The latter might have been glycosylated while being translocated into the ER, which could explain the presence of a slightly higher mass in the supernatant.

No previous studies have examined the presence of ecto-nucleotidase enzymes on the external surface of *T. musculi,* neither the secretion of an apyrase. Thus, apyrase activity assays were performed on both the WT and transgenic trypanosomes. Very little nucleoside tri- and diphosphate hydrolysis was detected in WT *T. musculi* secreted products. This could be due to an enzyme belonging to one of the four classes: phosphatase, phosphodiesterase, ATP diphosphohydrolyse, or apyrase (A. A. Da'dara *et al.*, 2014). In contrast, the transgenic trypanosomes showed the secretion of an active apyrase, with a substrate specificity reflecting that of Apy-1 expressed in *P. pastoris* (see chapter 3).

Moreover, the data here confirm the presence of an ecto-ATPase sensitive to the impermeant inhibitor DIDS and suramin, which are inhibitors of ecto-ATPases (Hourani and Chown, 1989; Ziganshin *et al.*, 1995). The activity could not be attributed to the presence of an acid- or alkaline phosphatase, since the ATP hydrolysis was insensitive to sodium fluoride, ammonium molybdate and levamisole, potent inhibitors of phosphatase activities. Since the ecto-ATPase described here did not hydrolyse AMP and monophosphates, in addition to being insensitive to ammonium molybdate, the 5´-NT inhibitor (Gottlieb and Dwyer, 1983), the possibility of the presence of an ecto-5´-nucleotidase was discounted. The presence of ecto-nucleotidases have been described in several parasites including protozoans, and was shown to exert important roles including cellular adhesion and termination of purinergic signalling (Plesner, 1995). Studies have suggested that the Mg-dependent ecto-ATPase expressed on the surface of *Entamoeba histolytica* (Barros *et al.*, 2000)*, Leishmania amazonensis* (Berrêdo-Pinho *et al.*, 2001) and *Trypanosoma cruzi* (Silber *et al.*, 2002) is considered a marker of pathogenesis for these parasites as the virulent promastigotes and trypomastigotes have a much higher ATPase activity than the avirulent ones. In addition, it is

known that trypanosomatids such as *T. musculi, T. cruzi, L. amazonensis* and other protozoans are unable to synthesise purines de novo, and thus they rely on purine salvage pathways from the external environment as source of these nutrients. The presence of ecto-nucleotidase enables these parasites to hydrolyse nucleotides to the respective nucleosides to support purine salvage (Albright, Pierantoni and Albright, 1990; Berrêdo-Pinho *et al.*, 2001; Meyer-Fernandes *et al.*, 2004; De Koning, Bridges and Burchmore, 2005).

The effect of Apy-1 was then studied in vivo in order to gain some understanding of its potential role in *H. polygyrus.* When the parasitaemia of mice infected with *T. musculi* secreting active Apy-1 was compared to Tm-Luc infection, Tm Apy-1 was found to grow faster, with a prolonged infection and delayed clearance. These results suggest that the changes to survival rates could results from either a physiological and/or an immunological advantage. Secretion of an active apyrase by the transgenic trypanosomes, along with the presence of the ecto-ATPase on the surface of *T. musculi*, will likely increase the capacity of hydrolysing the extracellular potent pro-inflammatory ATP. This is released upon tissue damage, which would clearly be caused by migrating helminth parasites. This has been considered for *Schistosoma mansoni* (Smith and Von Lichtenberg, 1974; Bloch, 1980; Bhardwaj and Skelly, 2009), and would also be relevant for *H. polygyrus*, although it is unclear whether *T. musculi* causes significant tissue damage. Hydrolysis of ATP could result in the accumulation of extracellular nucleosides available for the trypanosomes to take up if working in concert with host 5´-NT, thus supplying the *T. musculi* purine salvage pathways (Albright, Pierantoni and Albright, 1990). On the other hand, apyrase might be interfering with early control of the infection, impeding host immunity which would favour the multiplication of the parasite, hence the difference in parasitaemia.

Prior to studying the reason behind the faster growth, a more active apyrase (Apy-3) secreted by *H. polygyrus* was expressed in *T. musculi* together with 5´-NT secreted by *T. spiralis*, as Apy-1 was shown to be the least active apyrase (see chapter 3), and 5´-NT will result in the accumulation of the anti-inflammatory molecule adenosine. In addition, the catalytic activity of Apy-3 was inactivated, and a mutant form of Apy-3 was expressed in *T. musculi* to be used as a control for the active form of the enzyme. Results confirmed the secretion of enzymatically active Apy-3 and 5´-NT and inactive mutant Apy-3 (mApy-3).

The effect of these enzymes was first studied *in vitro*, and it was found that Tm Apy-3 grow slightly faster than the control Tm mApy-3. All strains eventually reached the same level of growth after few days due to nutrient depletion, however the difference observed is in rate of growth. This might be due to the presence of nucleoside tri- or diphosphates such as ATP and ADP, in the medium or serum (Creek *et al.*, 2013; Doleželová *et al.*, 2018), which were hydrolysed to nucleosides and supported the faster growth of the transgenic trypanosomes secreting 5´-NT and Apy-3 in culture. The transgenic trypanosomes were therefore grown in the absence of 10% FCS and conditioned medium (data not shown), and all transgenic lines replicated at the same rate, although depletion of FCS is growth limiting since it is essential in supplying nutrients to support trypanosome growth to higher densities (Creek *et al.*, 2013; Doleželová *et al.*, 2018). Different FCS and conditioned medium batches were tested for the presence of ATP, and results confirmed that some batches contain very small amounts of ATP. This might be the reason behind the slight faster growth of transgenic trypanosomes, as apyrase and 5´-NT will hydrolyse the ATP to adenosine, supporting purine salvage and growth.

Given that the secretion of apyrase or 5´-NT by the transgenic lines should increase extracellular AMP and adenosine *in vivo*, the addition of an appropriate low concentration of adenosine and AMP in the culture medium would favour the growth of *T. musculi in vitro*. High (mM) concentrations are toxic to trypanosomes (Taliaferro and Alesandro, 1971; Geiser *et al.*, 2005; Lüscher *et al.*, 2014). Data here showed that supplementing the medium with AMP or adenosine had no effect on the growth of trypanosomes. However, on the basis of these results, we cannot conclude that Apy-3 and 5´-NT do not play a beneficial physiological role for trypanosomes in *vivo*.

When the effect of these proteins was monitored *in vivo*, the course of parasitaemia of Tm Apy-3 was found to be substantially higher at day 4, again with a prolonged infection and a delayed clearance when compared to the control. However, Tm 5´-NT and Tm mix parasites exhibited a similar course of parasitaemia as the control until late in infection when Tm expressing 5´-NT were cleared from the bloodstream a day earlier than the control. These differences might suggest that the faster growth of Tm apyrase could be due to modulation of innate immune responses, whereas the early clearance of Tm 5´-NT and the prolonged infections of Tm Apy-3 could be due to modulation of the adaptive immune responses (Figure 4.7B). Albright and Albright (1999) suggest that early control of trypanosome infection is induced by NK cells which might activate macrophages via the secretion of IFNγ, thus numbers and phenotype of macrophages and NK cells would be more informative.

Following the generation of *T. musculi* transgenic lines secreting inactive Apy-3, active Apy-3 and 5´-NT, and monitoring the course of parasitaemia *in vivo* for three weeks, it

was essential to study the possible immunomodulatory functions of apyrase and 5´-NT, screening for potential effects these proteins may have on the host immune response by determining antibodies, cytokine levels and leukocyte populations at day 13 post-infection.

Purinergic signalling plays an essential role in regulating the immune system. Extracellular ATP (eATP), released during inflammation, functions as a signalling molecule through the activation of purinergic P2 receptors, inducing an inflammatory response by recruiting innate immune cells and causing the release of pro-inflammatory cytokines and inflammatory mediators such as nitric oxide (NO) (Junger, 2011).

During Tm Apy-3 infection, extracellular ATP would be predicted to be degraded to AMP via secreted Apy-3 and *T. musculi* ecto-ATPase. AMP could then serve as a substrate to CD73 for the extracellular generation of adenosine. With Tm 5´-NT infected animals, extracellular adenosine would be predicted to be generated via the secreted 5´-NT. Once adenosine is produced in the extracellular compartment, it will activate P1 purinergic receptors expressed on the surface of a wide range of immune cells including T and B lymphocytes, macrophages, dendritic cells and neutrophils. Depending on the concentration of extracellular adenosine, different adenosine receptors might be activated, due to the difference in receptor affinity (Bours *et al.*, 2006). *In vivo* studies using adenosine receptor knockout mice suggested that A2A receptors are the most dominant P1 receptors in inducing lymphocyte responses. It was previously shown that the activation of these receptors inhibited the production of IL-2 (Naganuma *et al.*, 2006), IFNγ and IL-4 by naïve CD4+ T cells (Lappas, Rieger and Linden, 2005). In addition, IL-2 production by CD8+ T cells

was inhibited (Erdmann *et al.*, 2005), however the production of IL-4 and IL-5 cytokines produced by cytotoxic CD8+ T cells was not influenced.

B and T cell numbers were lower in mice infected with Tm Apy-3, 5´-NT and mix. A lower number of CD4+, CD8+ and effector CD4+ T cells was also observed with Tm Apy-3 and Tm 5´-NT infections, in addition to a lower number of Tregs, CD73+ and CD39+ Tregs with Tm 5´-NT infection. These data suggest that hydrolysis of ATP by apyrase and 5´-NT introduced by transgenic *T. musculi* might have resulted in accumulation of extracellular adenosine which then activated adenosine receptors expressed on B cells (Mainly $A_1$, $A_{2A}$ and $A_3$), resulting in downregulation of activation and proliferation of B cells. This suppression might be mediated via $A_3$ adenosine receptors, which upon activation with adenosine, can prevent functional activation of B cells (Saze *et al.*, 2013). B cells are necessary for proliferation and expansion of CD4+ T cells and Tregs. Other studies suggest that B cells can mediate a dual regulatory activity effect on T cells, either upregulating CD4+ and CD8+ T cells or downregulating CD73 expression, thus inhibiting T cell proliferation and cytokine production. This was shown to be directed by 5´-AMP and adenosine, products of ATP hydrolysis in the extracellular compartment. However, activated B cells were shown to upregulate CD39 expression thus increasing the production of 5´-AMP, which is an $A_1$ adenosine receptor agonist (Rittiner *et al.*, 2012), and suppressing activated T cells (Tu *et al.*, 2008; Chen *et al.*, 2009; Sakowicz-Burkiewicz *et al.*, 2012; Saze *et al.*, 2013). On the other hand, adenosine deaminase (ADA) present on activated T effector cells can terminate adenosine signalling by hydrolysing adenosine to the purine nucleoside inosine, that has a longer half-life than adenosine (Welihinda *et al.*, 2018). However, activated B cells can oppose this effect via

adenosine kinase by phosphorylating adenosine to 5´-AMP, which can bind to $A_1$ receptors on activated T effector cells and inhibit their function (Saze *et al.*, 2013).

Foxp3+ Tregs are known to co-express the ecto-nucleotidase enzymes CD39 and CD73, which are responsible for increasing pericellular adenosine (Kobie *et al.*, 2006; Deaglio *et al.*, 2007; Dwyer *et al.*, 2007; Mandapathil *et al.*, 2009; Schuler *et al.*, 2011). During inflammation, extracellular ATP activates $P2X_7$ receptors on Treg cells, inhibiting their differentiation and suppressive function while stimulating T cell differentiation towards pro-inflammatory Th17 cells (Piconese *et al.*, 2009; Schenk *et al.*, 2011; Takenaka, Robson and Quintana, 2016). However, adenosine activates $A_{2A}$ receptors on Tregs in an autocrine signalling loop, upregulating their expression and increasing their immunoregulatory activity (Borsellino *et al.*, 2007; Zarek *et al.*, 2008; Ohta *et al.*, 2012; Antonioli, Pacher, *et al.*, 2013; Ohta and Sitkovsky, 2014; Faas, Sáez and de Vos, 2017). CD39 activity is induced on activation of T cell receptors (TCRs) expressed on Treg cells. It was also shown that Tregs secrete CD39 and CD73 in exosomes that can suppress effector T cell proliferation and IL-2 secretion through the activation of $A_{2A}$ receptors expressed on T effector cells (Deaglio *et al.*, 2007; Smyth *et al.*, 2013).

Cytokine responses were intact in all infections, except for IL-5 and IL-13 which were higher, although not significantly so, in Tm Apy-3 infections. Studies have shown that activation of the A2B receptor by adenosine downregulates IL-5 and IL-13 production by group 2 innate lymphoid cells (ILC2) (Csóka *et al.*, 2017). This was not evident in the current study, in which slightly higher levels of these cytokines were detected. No significant changes were seen in TNFα and IFNγ levels, nor in iNOS expression or NO production, so it is

less likely that TNF is contributing to the premature clearance seen in Tm 5´-NT. However, injection of TNF induces rapid clearance of *T. musculi,* and TNF is known to induce iNOS expression in macrophages, thus controlling the parasite *in vivo* (Kongshavn and Ghadirian, 1988; Liew, Li and Millott, 1990; Silva *et al.*, 1995; Fonseca *et al.*, 2003). In addition, IFNγ stimulates macrophages to produce NO which was shown to kill *T. musculi in vitro* (Vincendeau and Daulouède, 1991; Albright *et al.*, 1994). No changes in titres of IgG subclasses and IgM were observed here, although IgG1, IgG2b and predominantly IgG2a were shown to be the antibodies associated with *T. musculi* clearance (Olivier, Tijssen and Viens, 1986; Vincendeau, Daeron and Daulouede, 1986; Wechsler and Kongshavn, 1986).

Monocytes are polarised into classically activated macrophages (M1) or alternatively activated macrophages (M2 or AAMs), depending on the cytokine environment. Studies have shown that M1 macrophages are pro-inflammatory, whereas M2 macrophages suppress inflammation and promote tissue remodelling (Csoka *et al.*, 2012; Zanin *et al.*, 2012). During parasitic helminth infections, such as filarial and gastrointestinal nematode infections, the expression of AAM markers (Arg1 and Ym1) are upregulated (Nair et al., 2005; Taylor *et al.*, 2006).

In this study, the expression of macrophage polarisation markers (NOS2, Arg1, Ym1, Socs1, Mrc1 and Relmα) by splenocytes from *T. musculi*-Apy-3 and/or *T. musculi*-5´-NT infected mice were compared to *T. musculi*-mutant Apy-3 infected mice. The accumulation of adenosine due to ATP hydrolysis by *T. musculi* expressing active Apy-3 and/or 5´-NT led to a higher expression of Arg1 and a lower expression of Ym1 when compared to *T. musculi* expressing mutant Apy-3. Adenosine is known to induce polarisation to an M2 phenotype

characterized by high expression of arginase-1, TIMP-1, and mgl-1, but not Ym1 and Fizz1 (Csoka *et al.*, 2012), in addition to low expression of pro-inflammatory cytokines such as TNFα, IL-6, IL-8 and IL-12. The regulatory effects of adenosine are mediated by the activation of $A_{2A}$ and $A_{2B}$ receptors on macrophages (HASKO, 2000; Majumdar and Aggarwal, 2003; Fortin *et al.*, 2005; Garcia *et al.*, 2007; Gessi *et al.*, 2007; Addi *et al.*, 2008; Haskó and Pacher, 2012; Koscso *et al.*, 2012; Antonioli, Pacher, *et al.*, 2013; Ferrante *et al.*, 2013). For instance, activation of the $A_{2A}$ receptor mediates inhibition of TNFα production (HASKO, 2000; Kreckler *et al.*, 2006; Ryzhov *et al.*, 2007), and activation of the $A_{2B}$ receptor inhibits production of NO and IL-12 by macrophages infected with *Leishmania*, thus enhancing parasite persistence in the host (Figueiredo, Souza-Testasicca and Afonso, 2016). In addition, $A_{2B}$ receptors have been shown to be involved in promoting macrophage differentiation into an M2 phenotype which are important for defence against extracellular parasites (Noël *et al.*, 2004), as well as increasing IL-4 or IL-13 induced macrophage activation (Patel *et al.*, 2014).

Several recent studies suggested that adenosine activates $A_{2B}$ receptors which upregulate IL-33 release and drive type 2 immunity during helminth infection including *H. polygyrus* (Chen *et al.*, 2012; Csoka *et al.*, 2012; Gause, Wynn and Allen, 2013; Hung *et al.*, 2013). In this study, there was a non-significant trend for less IL-4 being produced by splenocytes from mice infected with Tm 5´-NT. This decrease might contribute to the lower expression of Ym1, although macrophages from Tm Apy-3 and Tm 5´-NT infections showed higher expression of arginase, another marker of M2 macrophages.

In summary, Tm Apy3 grew faster than the control Tm Luc or Tm mApy3. There were no changes in titres of IgG subclasses, and no lower production of pro-inflammatory cytokines and mediators such as TNFα, IFNγ, and NO. Lower levels of IL-4 were observed with Tm 5´-NT, coupled with lower Ym1 expression, however significant higher expression of Arg1 was seen with Tm Apy-3 infections, along with higher levels of IL-5 and IL-13. The changes might be due to a combination of factors both immunological and physiological. These data suggest that the secretion of an apyrase or 5´-NT by *T. musculi* might be contributing in modulating the host immune response in addition to supplying the purine salvage pathway.

# CHAPTER 5

# Effect of apyrase on *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* infection and allergic inflammation

## 5.1 Introduction

ATP is well known for its pivotal intracellular roles in many biological processes such as chemical energy, motility, cell division and biosynthesis. Its presence extracellularly was initially believed to be due only to cell damage (Burnstock, 1999; Khakh and Burnstock, 2009). However, it was reported that under physiological conditions and at low micromolar concentrations, extracellular ATP acts as a signalling molecule for nonadrenergic, noncholinergic neurotransmission, in addition to other responses such as cardiac function, muscle contraction and relaxation, vascular tone, endothelium-dependent vasodilation, calcium-dependent histamine secretion from mast cells, prostacyclin production and cell growth (Wolf and Berne, 1956; Keller, 1966; Burnstock, 1972; Dahlquist, Diamant and Krüger, 1974; Needleman, Minkes and Douglas, 1974; Burnstock and Meghji, 1981; Boeynaems and Galand, 1983; Gordon, 1986; Schwiebert and Zsembery, 2003).

In the respiratory system, extracellular ATP contributes to airway homeostasis in normal conditions. It is released via connexin or pannexin hemichannels, ion channels or vesicular exocytosis (Bodin and Burnstock, 2001; Lazarowski, 2012) from airway and alveolar epithelial cells, lung fibroblasts, pulmonary artery endothelial cells and airway smooth muscle (ASM) cells in response to mechanical stretch and compression (Takahara *et al.*, 2014). ATP activates P2X and P2Y purinergic receptors in both autocrine and paracrine epithelial cell signalling (Lazarowski and Boucher, 2009), regulating airway surface hydration and epithelial mucociliary clearance for lung defence against inhaled pathogens (Tarran *et al.*, 2005; Button, Picher and Boucher, 2007; Button *et al.*, 2013). ATP can also up-regulate transepithelial salt and fluid transport (Mason, Paradiso and Boucher, 1991; Benali *et al.*,

1994), mucin secretion (Kim and Lee, 1991; Canwen *et al.*, 1993; Lethem *et al.*, 1993; Benali *et al.*, 1994; Tarran *et al.*, 2005; Lazarowski and Boucher, 2009), surfactant secretion (Patel *et al.*, 2005), intracellular $Ca^{2+}$ mobilization (Mason, Paradiso and Boucher, 1991), hydration of mucus and respiratory mucosa (Benali *et al.*, 1994), and airway epithelial cells ciliary beat frequency (Brown *et al.*, 1991; Saano *et al.*, 1992). The concentration of ATP released extracellularly is balanced and kept at low micromolar level via ecto-nucleotidase enzymes (CD39 and CD73).

In response to tissue damage and inflammation, the extracellular ATP concentration can dramatically increase, alerting the immune system. Thus, besides its physiological roles, ATP can act as a danger-associate molecular pattern (DAMP) contributing to the pathophysiology of various lung and airway diseases including asthma, cystic fibrosis, pulmonary fibrosis, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD), lung cancer and lung injury (Mohsenin and Blackburn, 2006; Idzko *et al.*, 2007; Esther *et al.*, 2008; Mortaz *et al.*, 2009, 2010; Polosa and Blackburn, 2009; Willart and Lambrecht, 2009; Lommatzsch *et al.*, 2010; Riteau *et al.*, 2010). The release of ATP activates purinergic receptors expressed on a wide range of immune cells such as macrophages, dendritic cells, lymphocytes, eosinophils and neutrophils, triggering a pro-inflammatory immune response and tissue degradation (Junger, 2011; Ayna *et al.*, 2012; Asgari *et al.*, 2013; Gallo and Gallucci, 2013; Pittman and Kubes, 2013; Wang and Chen, 2018).

Asthma is an inflammatory disease of the airways characterized by bronchial hyper-responsiveness (AHR), airflow obstruction, increased mucus secretion and

bronchoconstriction. Environmental and genetic factors contribute to this disease, which is associated with many symptoms in both adults and children (Robinson *et al.*, 1992; Howarth, 1995; Kim, Dekruyff and Umetsu, 2010; Zambalde *et al.*, 2016; Thiriou *et al.*, 2017; Li *et al.*, 2018). During allergic asthma, extracellular ATP initiates a T helper 2 (Th2) immune response via the activation of P2 purinergic receptors, mainly $P2Y_2R$ expressed on dendritic cells and eosinophils, and triggers the production of reactive oxygen species (ROS), eosinophil infiltration, and increased serum level of IgE (Dichmann *et al.*, 2000; Ferrari *et al.*, 2000; Idzko *et al.*, 2001, 2003, 2007; Mohanty *et al.*, 2001; Song, Vijayaraghavan and Sladek, 2006; Müller *et al.*, 2010; Kobayashi *et al.*, 2015; Zech *et al.*, 2015). Activated Th2 cells drive chronic inflammation via the secretion of cytokines such as IL-4 which initiates IgE synthesis, IL-5 which induces the recruitment and activation of eosinophils, and IL-13 which promotes overproduction of mucus and airway smooth muscle contraction (Wills-Karp *et al.*, 1998; Khurana Hershey, 2003; Kuperman and Schleimer, 2008; Akdis *et al.*, 2011; Romeo *et al.*, 2014; Chung, 2015; Kobayashi *et al.*, 2017; Dickinson *et al.*, 2018).

However, type 2 innate lymphoid cells (ILC2s) and airway epithelium have recently been shown to be of great importance, as these cells are associated with the initiation of asthma. The increased level of the “danger signal” ATP activates purinergic receptors and sustains increased intracellular $Ca^{2+}$ concentration (Burnstock, 2006; Lüthi *et al.*, 2009; Kouzaki *et al.*, 2011; Barlow *et al.*, 2012; Bartemes *et al.*, 2012; Halim *et al.*, 2012; Kim *et al.*, 2012; Lambrecht and Hammad, 2012; Wolterink *et al.*, 2012). Studies suggested that this P2 purinergic pathway induces the secretion of IL-25, IL-33 and thymic stromal lymphopoietin (TSLP) cytokines from airway epithelial cells, promoting ILC2 proliferation and activity, and leading to a Th2-type immune response independent of adaptive immunity (Guo *et al.*,

2009; Paul and Zhu, 2010; Kouzaki *et al.*, 2011; Ober and Yao, 2011; Ohno *et al.*, 2012; Kobayashi *et al.*, 2013; Makrinioti *et al.*, 2014; McSorley *et al.*, 2014; S. G. Smith *et al.*, 2016; Yanagibashi *et al.*, 2017). Thus, both innate and adaptive immune responses are associated with the development of asthma.

*Alternaria alternata* (*A. alternata* or ALT) is a fungal allergen clinically associated with asthma in humans (O'Hollaren *et al.*, 1991; Downs *et al.*, 2001; Saglani, 2017), and used as a murine model to study the immune response during Th2-mediated inflammation (Denis *et al.*, 2007; Kobayashi, Iijima and Kita, 2008; Kobayashi *et al.*, 2009; Moosavi *et al.*, 2009; Kouzaki *et al.*, 2011; Gil *et al.*, 2014; Iijima *et al.*, 2014). The administration of ALT extract induces rapid release of IL-33 from epithelial cells, followed by the activation of ILC2s and the production of IL-5 and IL-13 (Kouzaki *et al.*, 2011; Bartemes *et al.*, 2012; Hardman, Panova and Mckenzie, 2013; Gold *et al.*, 2014; Halim *et al.*, 2014; Snelgrove *et al.*, 2014; Kabata *et al.*, 2015; Stier *et al.*, 2017).

A Th2 immune response is also induced in infection with helminth parasites such as the intestinal nematode *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis.* The alarmin cytokine IL-33 has been shown to promote both airway inflammation and immunity to nematode infection (Humphreys *et al.*, 2008; Liew, Pitman and McInnes, 2010; Neill *et al.*, 2010a; Kouzaki *et al.*, 2011; Bartemes *et al.*, 2012; Yasuda *et al.*, 2012). Studies have suggested that helminth parasite secreted products possess anti-allergic properties, partly through inhibiting the release of IL-33 in order to promote parasite survival in the host (McSorley *et al.*, 2014). Thus it is important to study immune regulation pathways during helminth infection for developing allergic disease therapies (Postigo, Guisantes and Martínez, 2016).

## 5.2 Results

### Lung cellular composition and cytokine production following administration of *H. polygyrus* recombinant Apy-1 during *N. brasiliensis* infection

#### Experimental design, worm burden and faecal egg count

*H. polygyrus* enzymatically active and inactive recombinant Apy-1 expressed in *Pichia pastoris* (see Chapter 3) were purified, then subjected to endotoxin removal and tested by an LAL-assay. Inactive recombinant Apy-1 was produced via heat-inactivation, and nucleotidase assays confirmed the loss of activity. Mice were infected subcutaneously with *N. brasiliensis* in PBS (naïve groups received PBS only), then intranasally dosed for 3 consecutive days with recombinant enzymes, PBS or BSA (bovine serum albumin) as controls (Figure 5.1). After the mice were euthanised at day 5 post-infection, the intestinal worms and the faecal eggs were enumerated (Figure 5.2). The worm burden showed a possible trend of higher number of parasites in animals dosed with active Apy-1 when compared to the other groups, but this was not statistically significant. Furthermore, the pattern for faecal egg counts was the same in mice treated with Apy-1 when compared to PBS control group only.

#### Eosinophils and neutrophils

At the same time, the lung cellular composition was tested and cytometrically analysed. An increase in leukocyte populations was observed in the lungs of mice treated with active Apy-1 in both naïve and infected groups, although this increase was only significant with non-

infected animals (Figure 5.3). Intranasal dosing with active recombinant Apy-1 significantly enhanced eosinophilia (CD11b+SiglecF+) in the lungs of naïve mice compared to BSA and inactive enzyme controls (Figure 5.4). A similar increase was observed in neutrophils (CD11b+SiglecF-CD11c-Gr1+), macrophages (CD11b+F4/80+) and pDendritic cells (CD11b+CD11c+) in the lungs of mice treated with active Apy-1 when compared to PBS and BSA control animals. As for the infected groups, an increase in these cells, although not statistically significant, was shown following Apy-1a treatment (Figure 5.4, 5.5).

**B and T cells**

There was a significantly higher number of B cells, T cells and NK cells in the lungs during Apy-1a treatment in both naïve and infected groups (Figure 5.6), in addition to greater CD4+ T cells, which were only significantly higher in the lungs of infected animals (Figure 5.7). A further analysis of the CD4+ T cell population was performed to differentiate between cells expressing central memory CD4+ T cells (CD44+CD62L+), effector/memory CD4+ T cells (CD44+CD62Llow), naïve CD4+ T cells (CD44-CD62L+) and regulatory T cells (Tregs) (CD4+Foxp3+).

There was no difference in the numbers of Tregs in the lungs of naïve groups treated with inactive and active apyrases when compared to PBS and BSA controls (Figure 5.8). No difference was also observed in naïve CD4+ T cells during *N. brasiliensis* infection, but significantly higher numbers of effector/memory and central memory phenotype were observed in lungs of Apy-1a treated animals (Figure 5.9). T cell cytokine production was measured in both naïve and infected groups. There was no significant difference in the

amount of IL-5 and IL-13 produced by lungs from the naïve groups, but significantly lower IL-13 and slightly lower IL-5 levels were observed during *N. brasiliensis* infections of mice treated with Apy-1a (Figure 5.10).

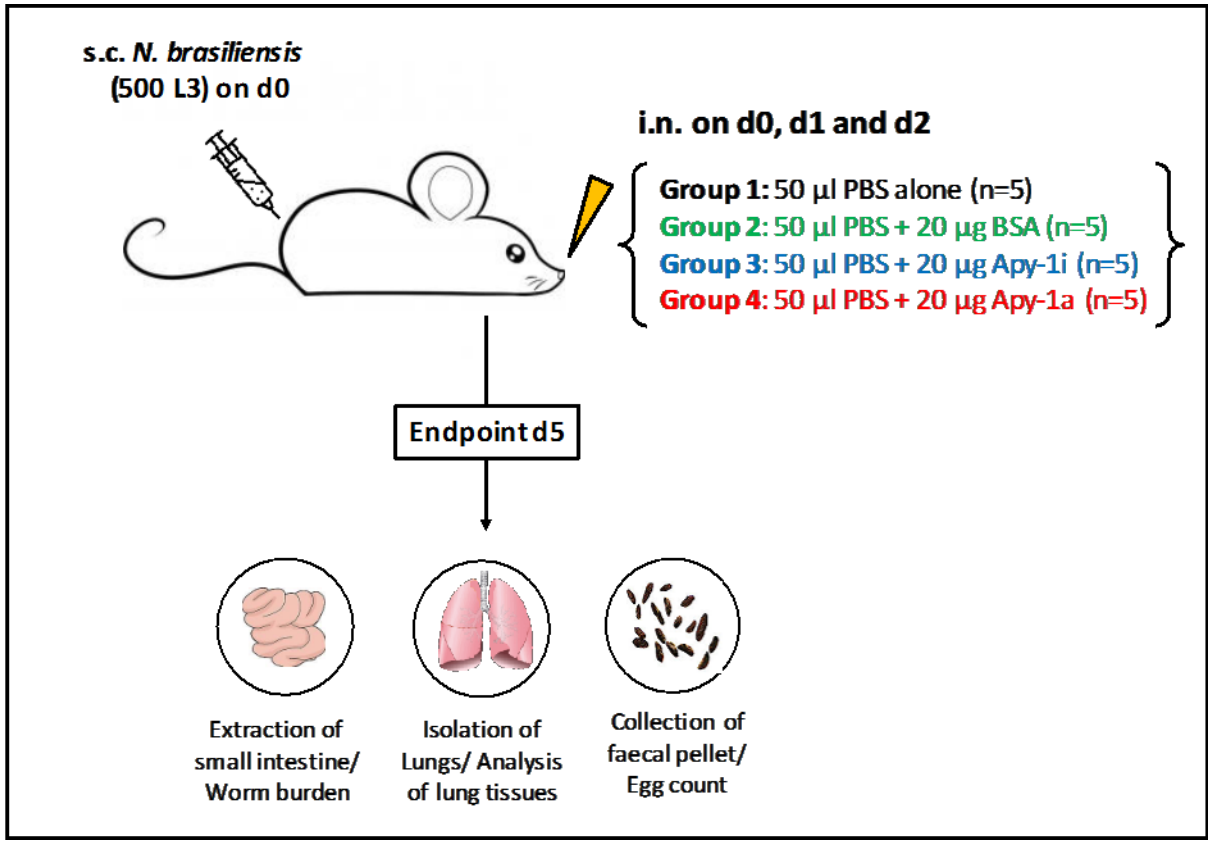



**Figure 5.1: Schematic illustration of the experimental design**
Female BALB/c mice were infected by sub-cutaneous injection (s.c.) with 500 L3 *N. brasiliensis* in PBS at day 0. Naïve mice received the same volume of PBS. Naïve and infected mice were dosed intranasally (i.n.) for 3 consecutive days (days 0, 1 and 2 post-infection) with recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1 (Apy-1a), enzymatically inactive Apy-1 (Apy-1i), BSA (bovine serum albumin) or vehicle control (PBS). Mice were euthanised at day 5 post-infection.

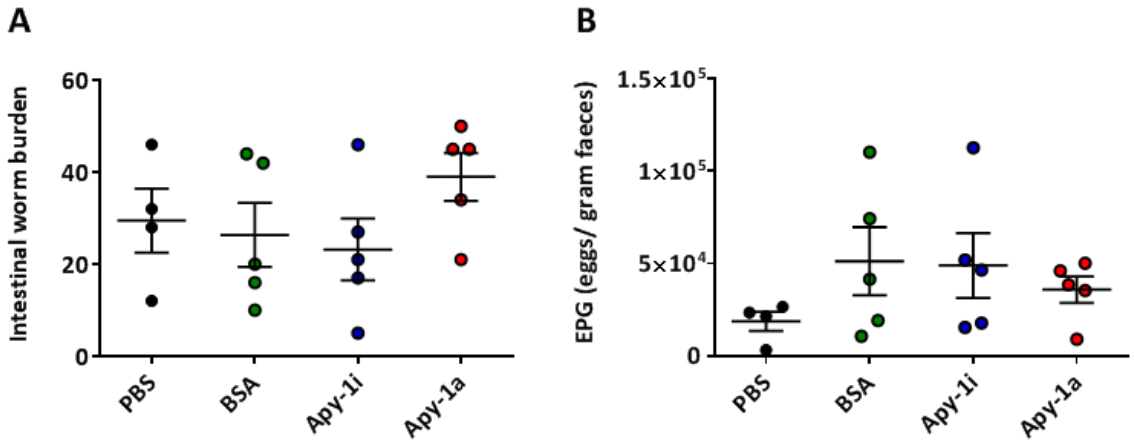



**Figure 5.2: Worm and egg burden of *N. brasiliensis* infected mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1**

(A) Adult worm recovery from the small intestine of mice at day 5 post-infection.
(B) Faecal egg count expressed as eggs per gram of faeces at day 5 post-infection (EPG).
Data are represented as mean +/- S.E.M (n=5 mice/group).

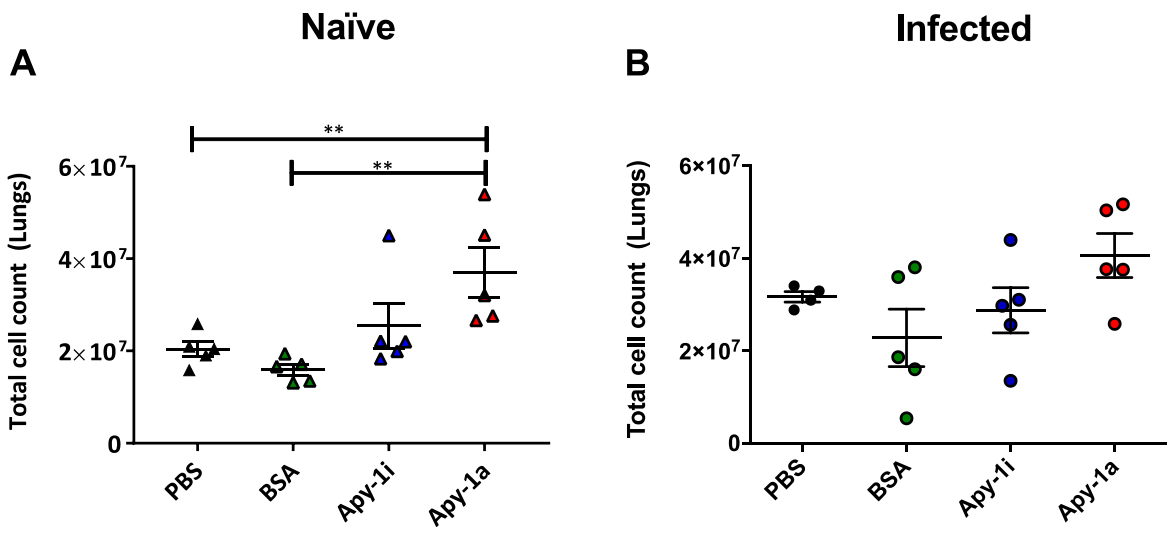



**Figure 5.3: Total lung cell count**

Naïve (A) and *N. brasiliensis*-infected (B) mice were harvested at day 5 post-infection. Single cell suspension of lungs were made and viable cells counted. Data are represented as mean +/- S.E.M (n=5 mice/group). Statistical significance was calculated using Mann-Whitney test (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). PBS: vehicle control; BSA: bovine serum albumin; Apy-1i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1; Apy-1a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1.

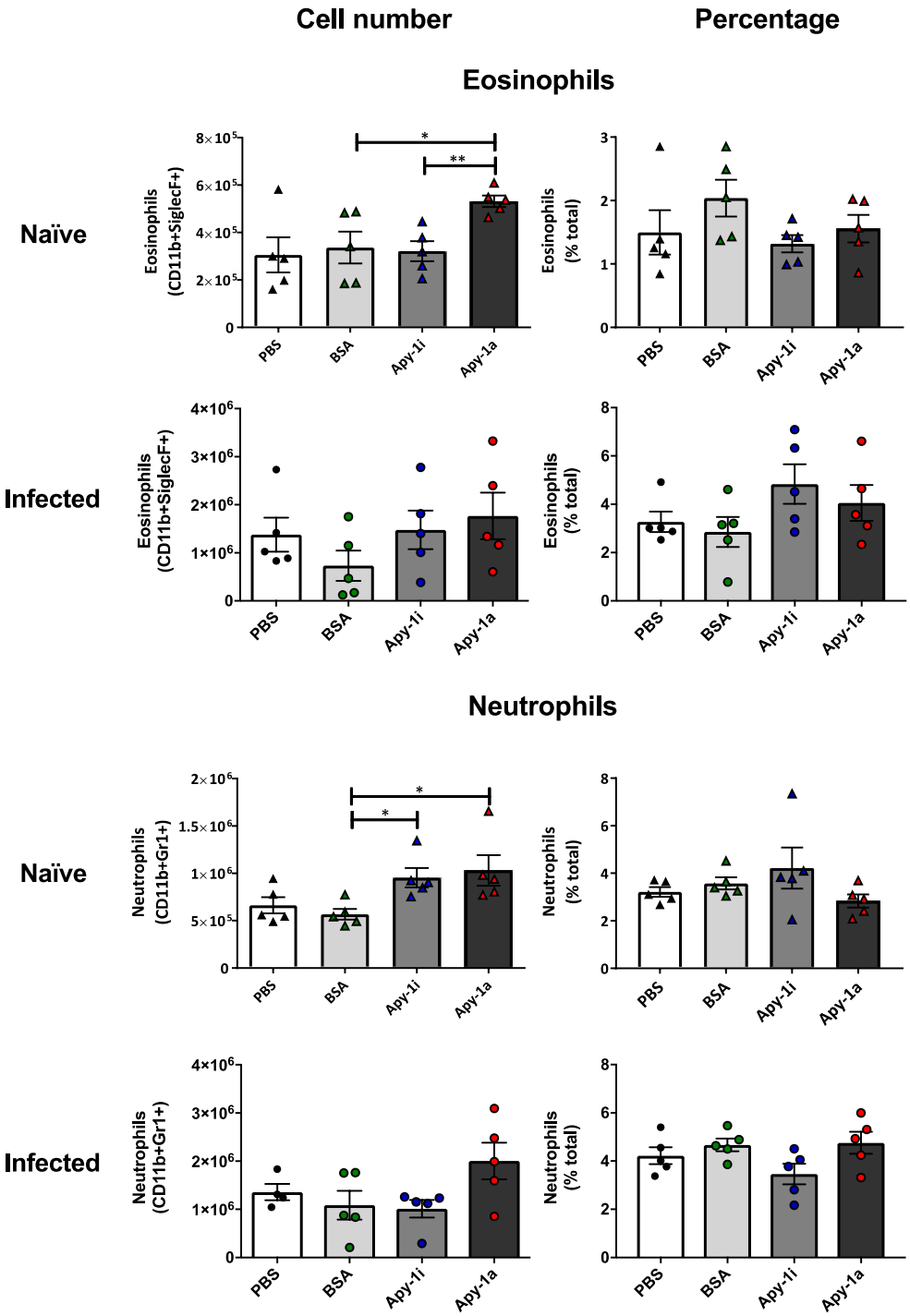



**Figure 5.4: Total number and proportion of eosinophils and neutrophils in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1**

Naïve and *N. brasiliensis*-infected mice were harvested at day 5 post-infection. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of eosinophils (CD11b+SiglecF+) and neutrophils (CD11b+Gr1+). Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group) (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). PBS: vehicle control; BSA: bovine serum albumin; Apy-1i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1; Apy-1a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1.

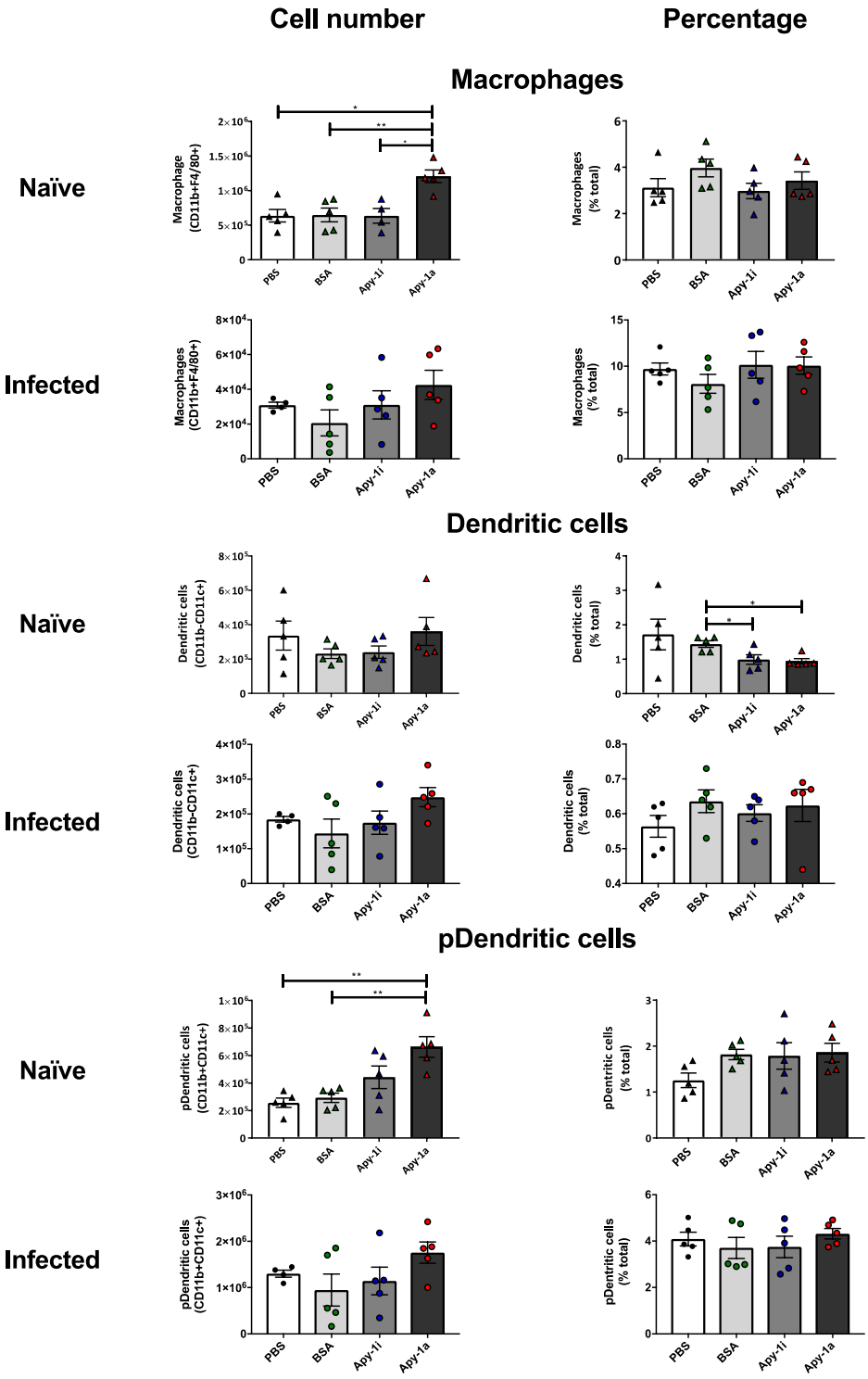



**Figure 5.5: Total number and proportion of macrophages and dendritic cells in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1**

Naïve and *N. brasiliensis*-infected mice were harvested at day 5 post-infection. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of macrophages (CD11b+F4/80+), dendritic cells (CD11b-CD11c+) and plasmacytoid dendritic cells (CD11b+CD11c+). Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/treated group) (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). PBS: vehicle control; BSA: bovine serum albumin; Apy-1i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1; Apy-1a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1.

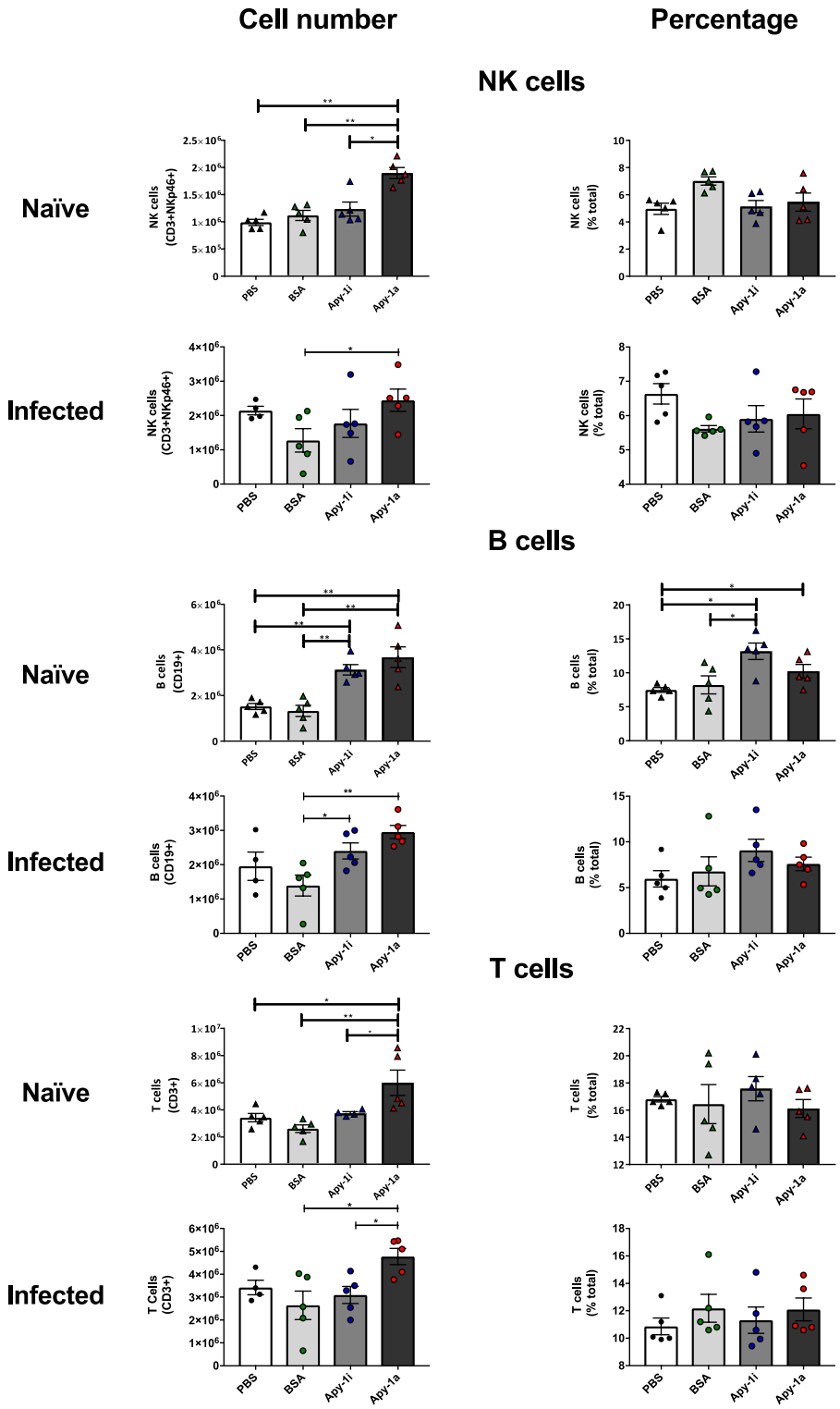



**Figure 5.6: Total number and proportion of NK cells, B cells, and T cells in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1**

Naïve and *N. brasiliensis*-infected mice were harvested at day 5 post-infection. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of B cells (CD19+), T cells (CD3+) and NK cells (Nkp46+). Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). PBS: vehicle control; BSA: bovine serum albumin; Apy-1i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1; Apy-1a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1.

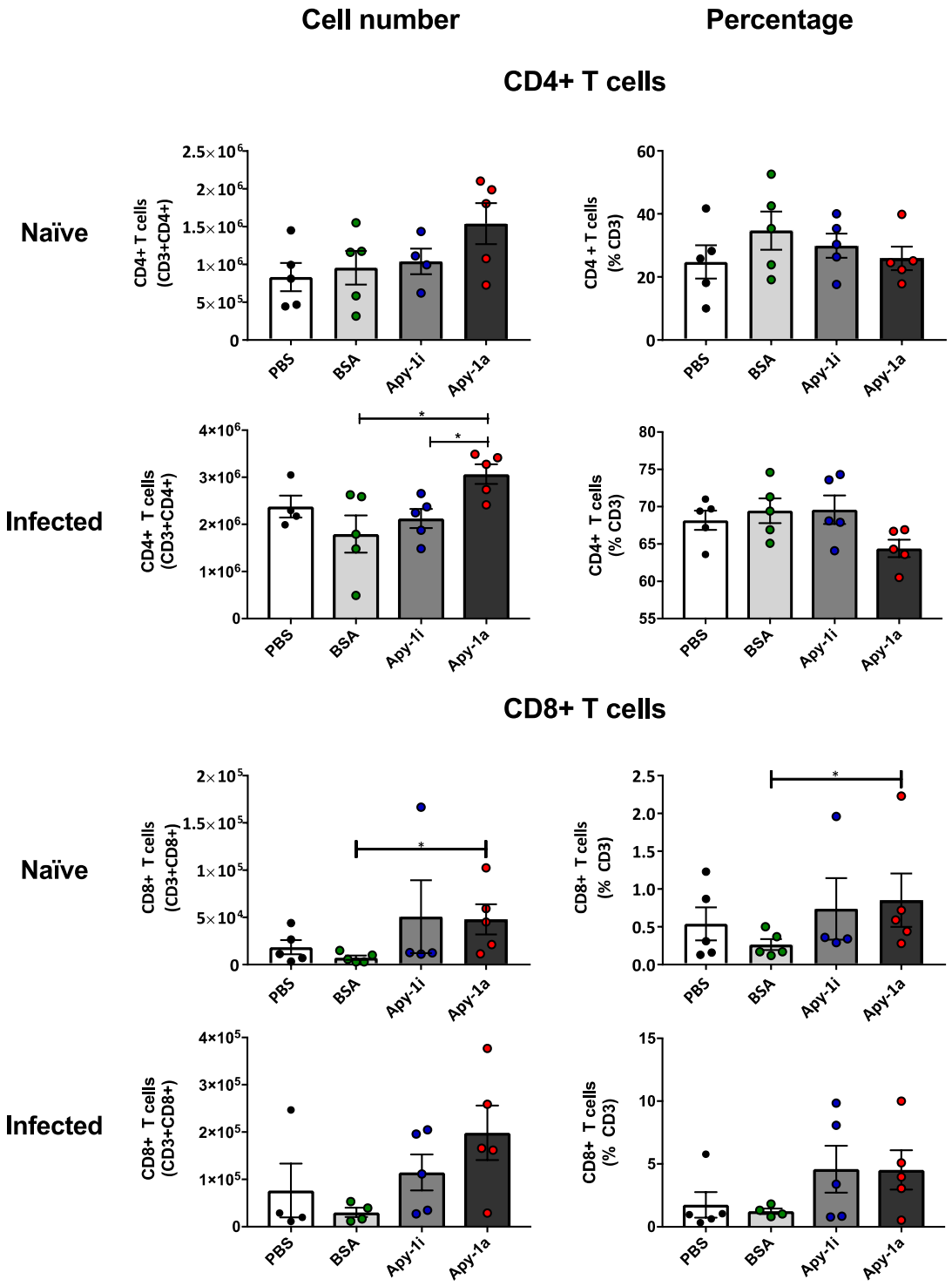



**Figure 5.7: Total number and proportion of CD4+ and CD8+ T cells in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1**

Naïve and *N. brasiliensis*-infected mice were harvested at day 5 post-infection. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of CD4+ T cells (CD3+CD4+), and CD8+ T cells (CD3+CD8+). Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). PBS: vehicle control; BSA: bovine serum albumin; Apy-1i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1; Apy-1a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1.

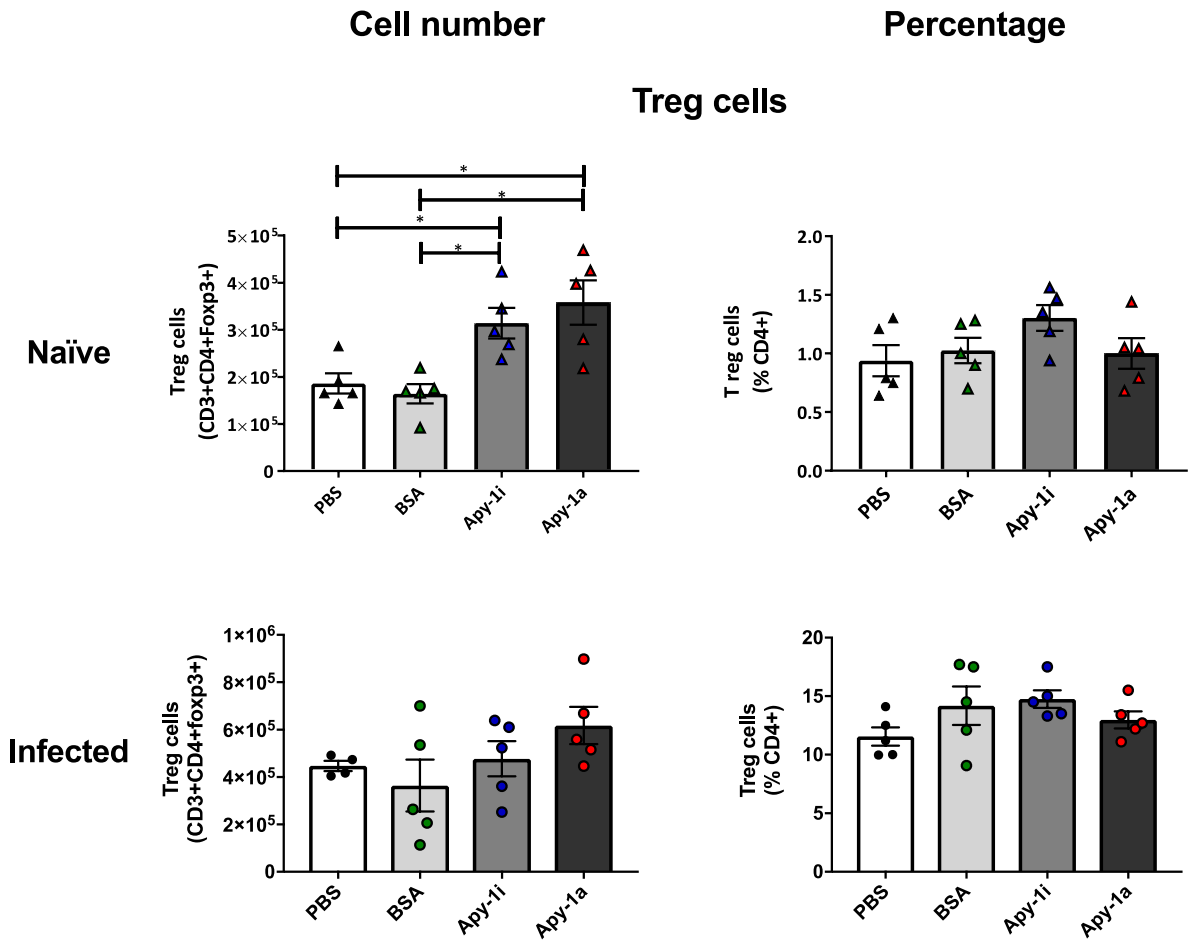



**Figure 5.8: Total number and proportion of Foxp3+ in lung CD4+ populations of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1**

Naïve and *N. brasiliensis*-infected mice were harvested at day 5 post-infection. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of Foxp3+ within CD4+ cells. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

PBS: vehicle control; BSA: bovine serum albumin; Apy-1i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1; Apy-1a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1.

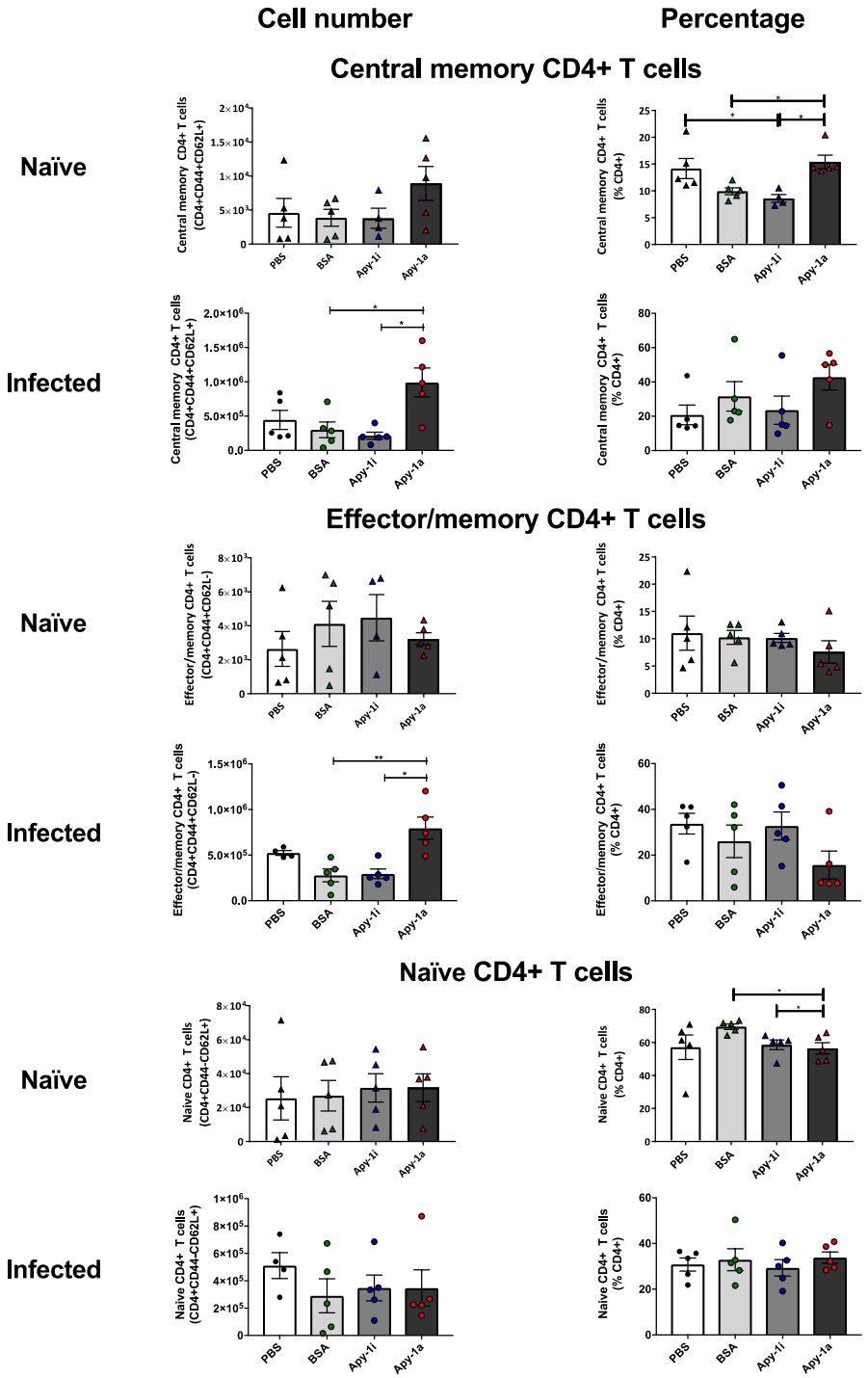



**Figure 5.9: Total number and proportion of CD4+ T cells expressing naïve, central memory or effector/memory phenotype in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1**

Naïve and *N. brasiliensis*-infected mice were harvested at day 5 post-infection. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of CD4+ T cells expressing a naïve (CD44loCD62L+), central memory (CD44+CD62L+) or effector/memory (CD44+CD62Llo) phenotype. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). PBS: vehicle control; BSA: bovine serum albumin; Apy-1i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1; Apy-1a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1.

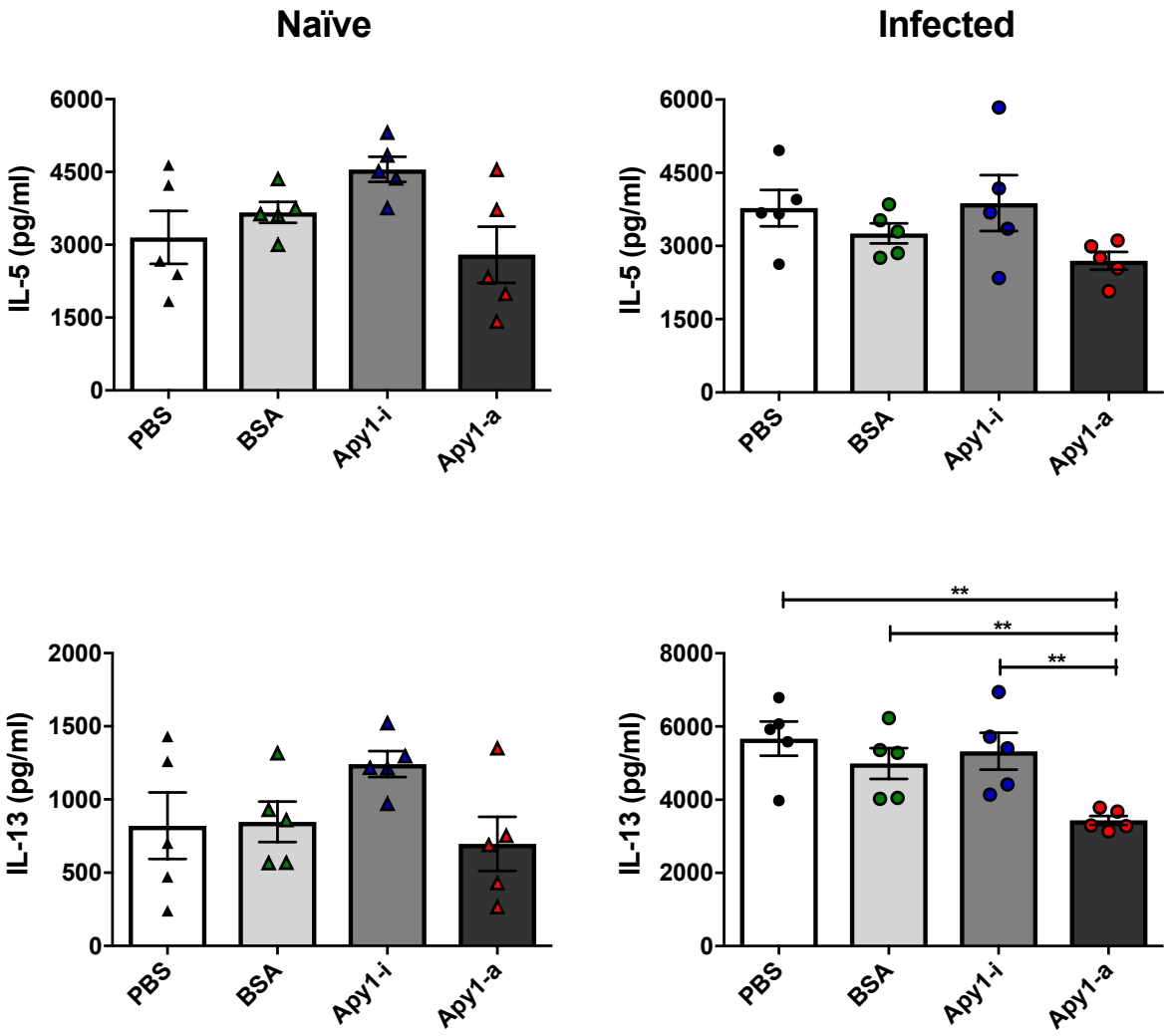



**Figure 5.10: Cytokine production by lung cells of mice following intranasal administration of recombinant Apy-1**

Lung cells from naïve and *N. brasiliensis*-infected mice were stimulated with PMA/ionomycin for 24 hours. The levels of IL-5 and IL-13 produced in the culture supernatants were tested by ELISA. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ group). (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$).

PBS: vehicle control; BSA: bovine serum albumin; Apy-1i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-1; Apy-1a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-1.

## Cellular composition and cytokine production in the lung and airways after administration of *H. polygyrus* recombinant Apy-3 during *Alternaria*-induced allergic airway inflammation

### Experimental design and total cell count

Samples of *H. polygyrus* enzymatically active and inactive recombinant Apy-3 expressed in *Pichia pastoris* (see Chapter 3) were purified then subjected to endotoxin removal and tested by an LAL-assay. Inactive recombinant Apy-3 was produced using Q5 site-directed mutagenesis (see Materials and Methods) and nucleotidase assays confirmed the loss of activity. Mice were intranasally dosed with *Alternaria alternata* (ALT) alongside a single dose of recombinant enzyme or PBS. Inflammation was induced over 24 hours, then lung tissues and BAL fluid cells were tested and cytometrically analysed (Figure 5.11). An increase in leukocyte populations was observed in the lungs and BAL samples of mice exposed to *Alternaria* extract compared to the PBS only control group. There were no significant difference between the ALT:PBS and ALT:Apy-3i control groups in the lung or BAL total cell count, however ALT:Apy-3a treated animals displayed a significant increased cell count in the lungs compared to PBS control group (Figure 5.12).

### Eosinophils and neutrophils

Animals treated with ALT had a significant increase in eosinophils and neutrophils in the lungs and BAL compared to those dosed with PBS, indicating that the allergic airway model was successful. The numbers of both cells in the lungs were enhanced by addition of active, but not inactive apyrase (Figure 5.13).

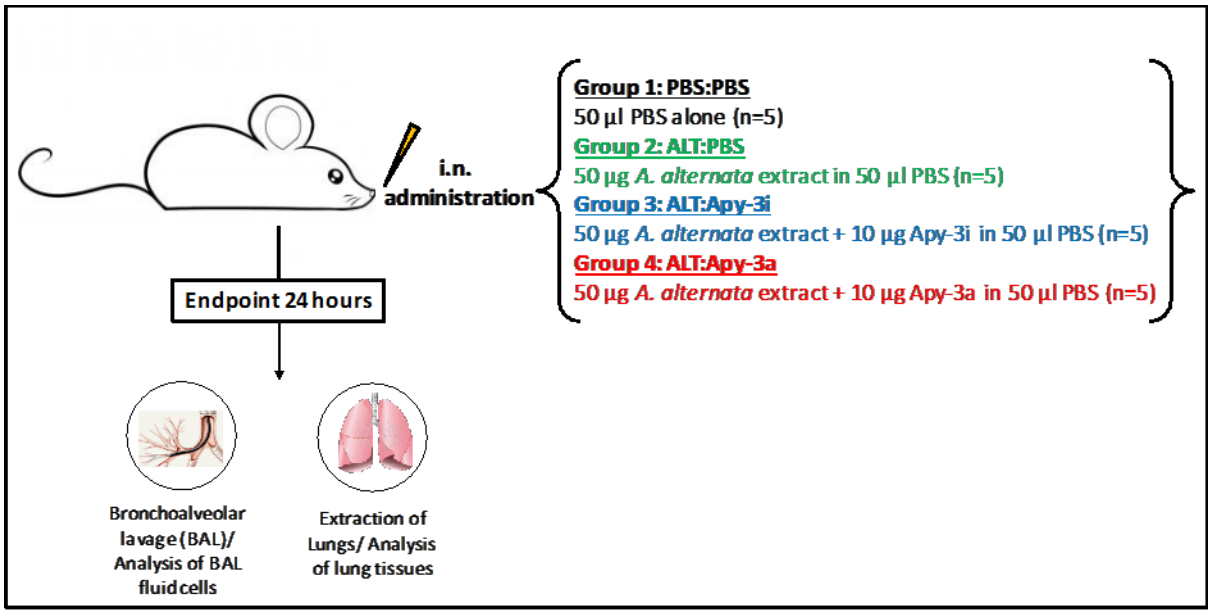



**Figure 5.11: Schematic illustration of the *Alternaria* experimental design**

Female BALB/c mice were dosed intranasally (i.n.) with *Alternaria alternata* (ALT) and recombinant enzymatically active Apy-3 (Apy-3a) or enzymatically inactive Apy-3 (Apy-3i), vehicle control (PBS only) or ALT only. Mice were euthanised after 24 hours, and lung tissues and BAL fluid cells were analysed.

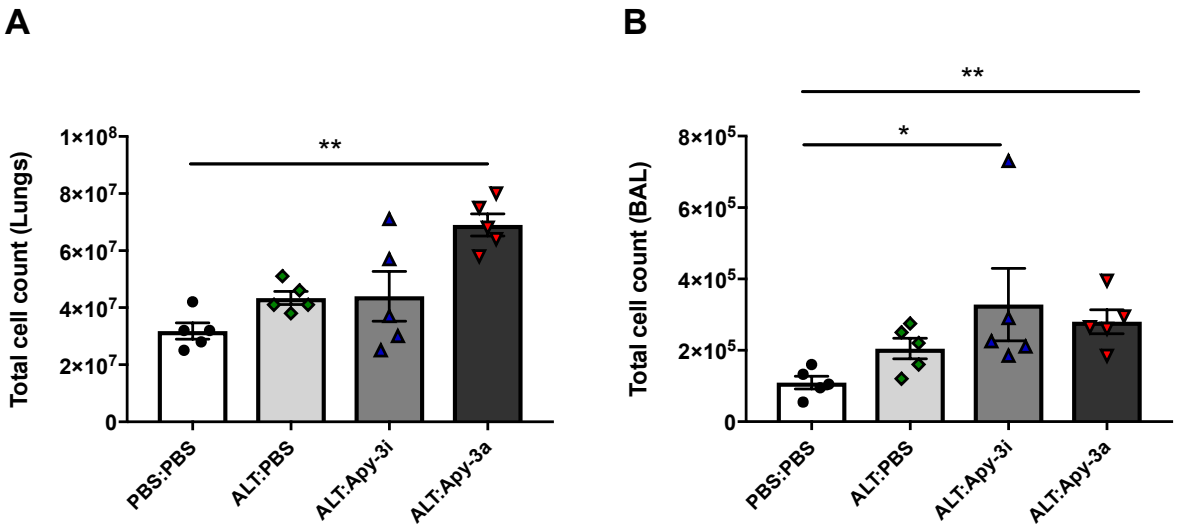



**Figure 5.12: Total lung (A) and BAL (B) cell count**

Mice were harvested 24 hours post-intranasal administration. A single cell suspension of lungs and BAL fluid was made and viable cells counted. Data are represented as mean +/- S.E.M (n=5 mice/group). Statistical significance was calculated using Mann-Whitney test (*$p < 0.05$).

Apy-3i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-3; Apy-3a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-3.

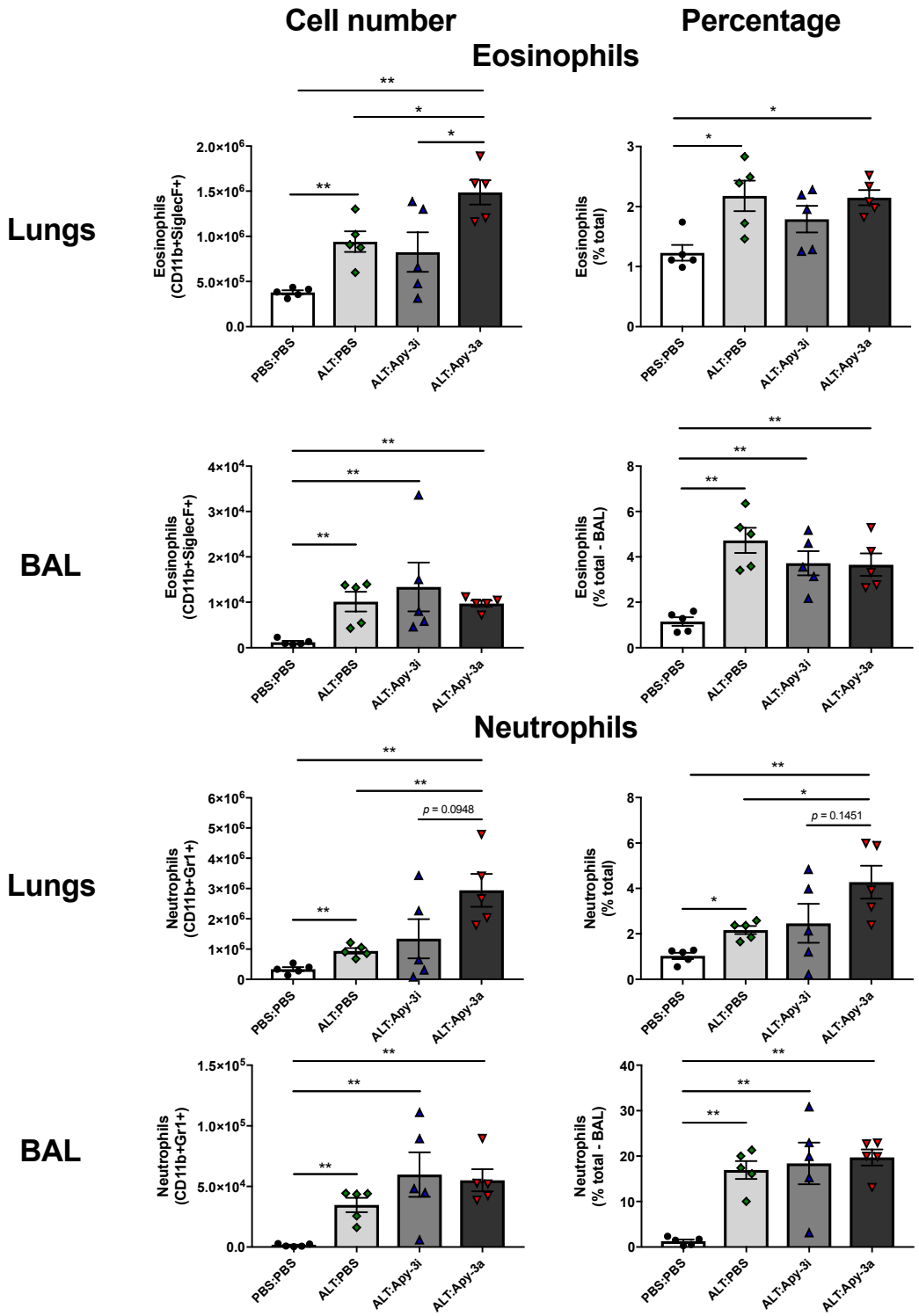



**Figure 5.13: Total number and proportion of eosinophils and neutrophils in the lungs and BAL of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3**

Mice were harvested 24 hours post-intranasal administration. Lung and BAL single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of eosinophils (CD11b+SiglecF+) and neutrophils (CD11b+Gr1+). Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group) (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). Apy-3i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-3; Apy-3a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-3.

**Type 2 innate lymphoid cells (ILC2s)**

Group 2 innate lymphoid cells (ILC2s), which lack the lineage markers (surface markers for T, B, NK cells, and monocyte/macrophage lineage) (Moro *et al.*, 2010; Neill *et al.*, 2010b; Price *et al.*, 2010), have been shown to play a key role in the early immune responses to helminth parasites, as well as in the pathophysiology of allergic diseases such as asthma (Kabata *et al.*, 2015). Recently, ILC2 population responsive to IL-25 and expressing KLRG1 (Killer cell lectin-like receptor G1) have been termed as inflammatory ILC2 (iILC2), distinct from IL-33 responsive ILC2s which express ST2 (a component of the IL-33 receptor) and reside naturally in the lung (nILC2) (Huang *et al.*, 2015; Huang and Paul, 2016).

Following ALT treatment, the expression of ICOS, ST2 and KLRG1 on ILC2s was increased, but this was unaffected by addition of either active or inactive apyrase (Figure 5.14). The number of total ILC2 (CD45+Lin-CD127-ICOS+), nILC2 (ST2+KLRG1-/lo) and iILC2 (ST2-/loKLRG1+) in the lungs of active Apy-3 treated animals was significantly higher compared to inactive control group (Figure 5.15). Additionally, active Apy-3 dosing led to a trend of increased intracellular IL-5 production by ILC2s. The same pattern was observed with IL-13 production in all ALT treated mice, and was only significant in the lungs of ALT:PBS group (Figure 5.16-17).

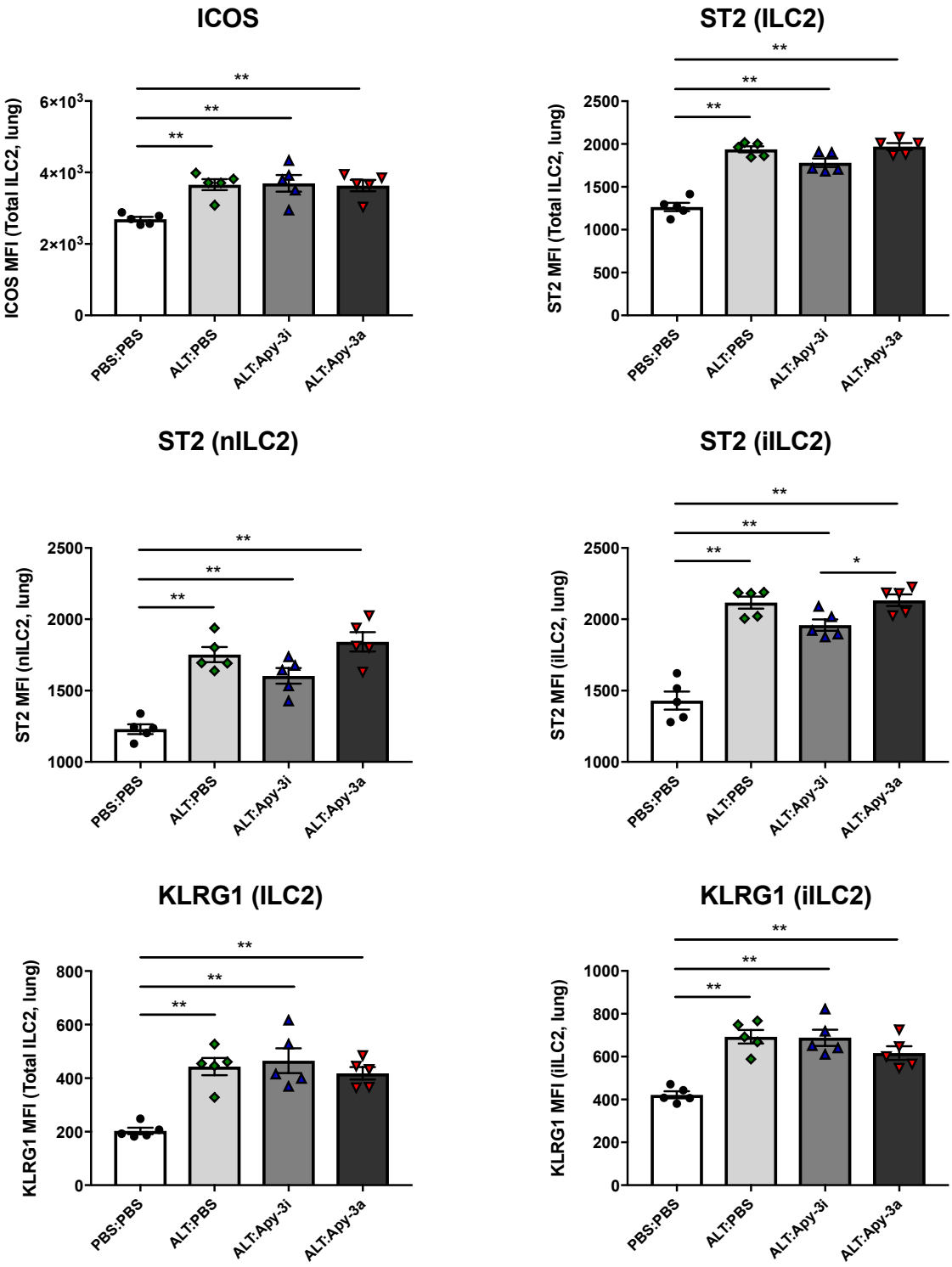



**Figure 5.14: ILC2 phenotype in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3**

Mice were harvested 24 hours post-intranasal administration. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for ILC2 extracellular staining for ICOS, ST2 and KLRG1. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group) (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). Apy-3i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-3; Apy-3a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-3.

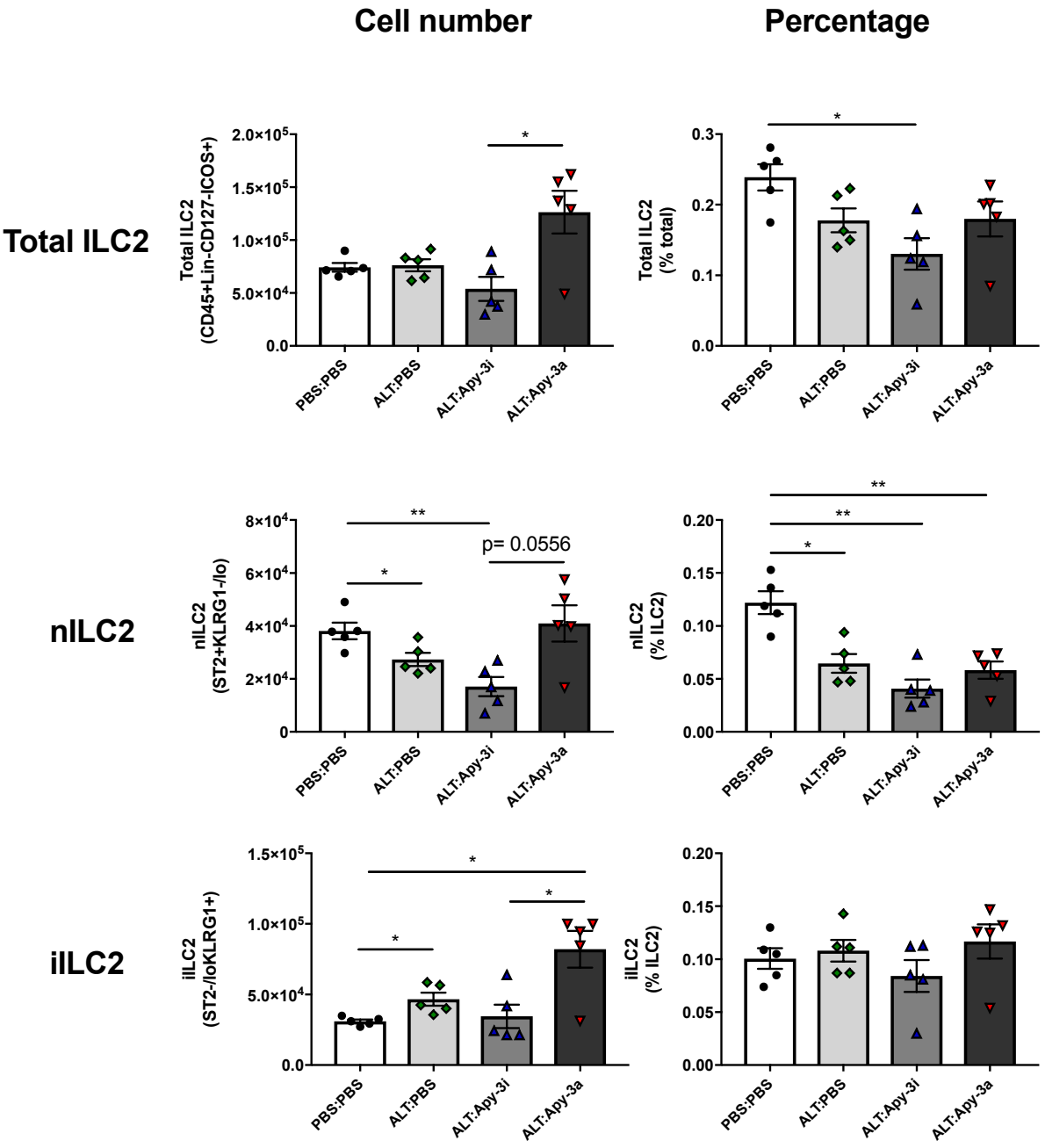



**Figure 5.15: Total number and proportion of ILC2 in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3**

Mice were harvested 24 hours post-intranasal administration. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the number (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of total ILC2 (CD45+Lineage-CD127-ICOS+), nILC2 (ICOS+ST2+KLRG1-/lo), and iILC2 (ICOS+ST2-/loKLRG1+). Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group) (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$). Apy-3i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-3; Apy-3a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-3.

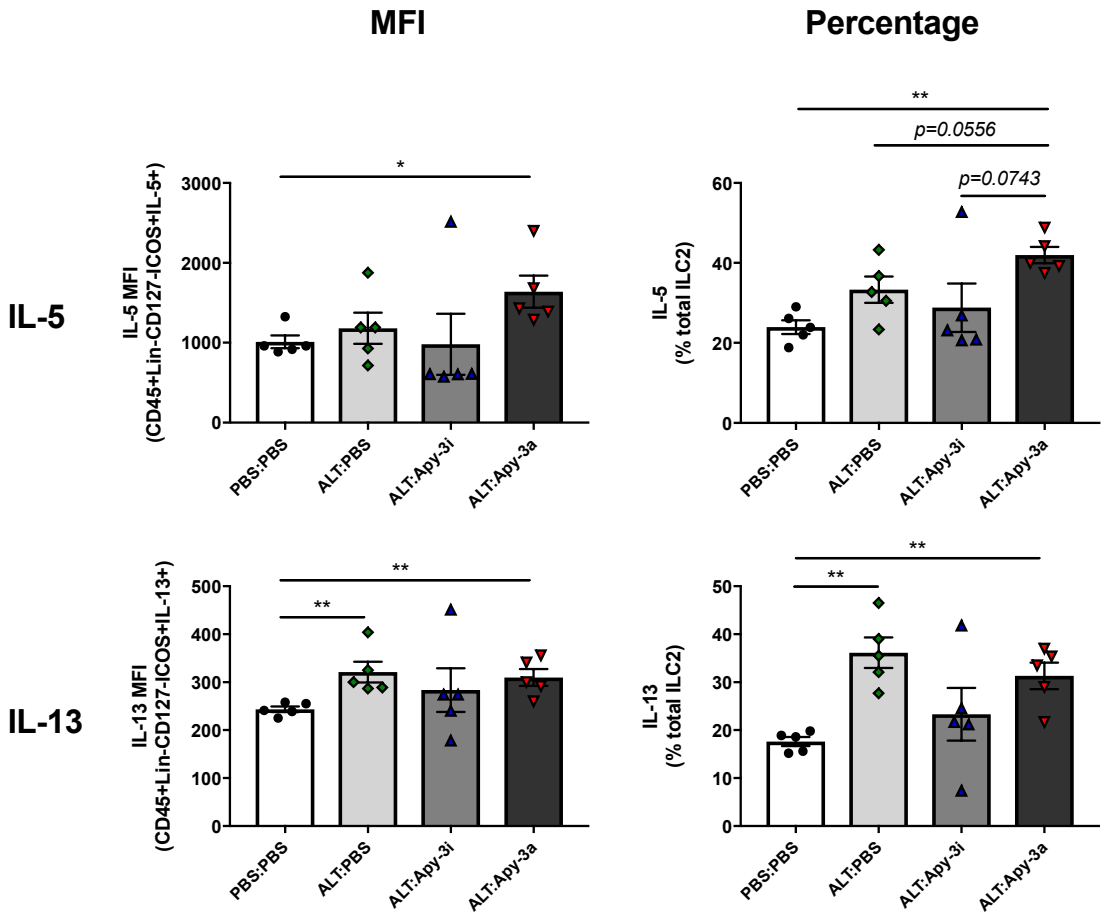



**Figure 5.16: Total number and proportion of total ILC2 expressing IL-5 and IL-13 in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3**

Mice were harvested 24 hours post-intranasal administration. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the geometric mean fluorescence intensity (MFI) (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of IL-5 and IL-13 within total ILC2 cells. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group) (*$p < 0.05$, **$p < 0.01$, ***p=<0.001). Apy-3i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-3; Apy-3a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-3.

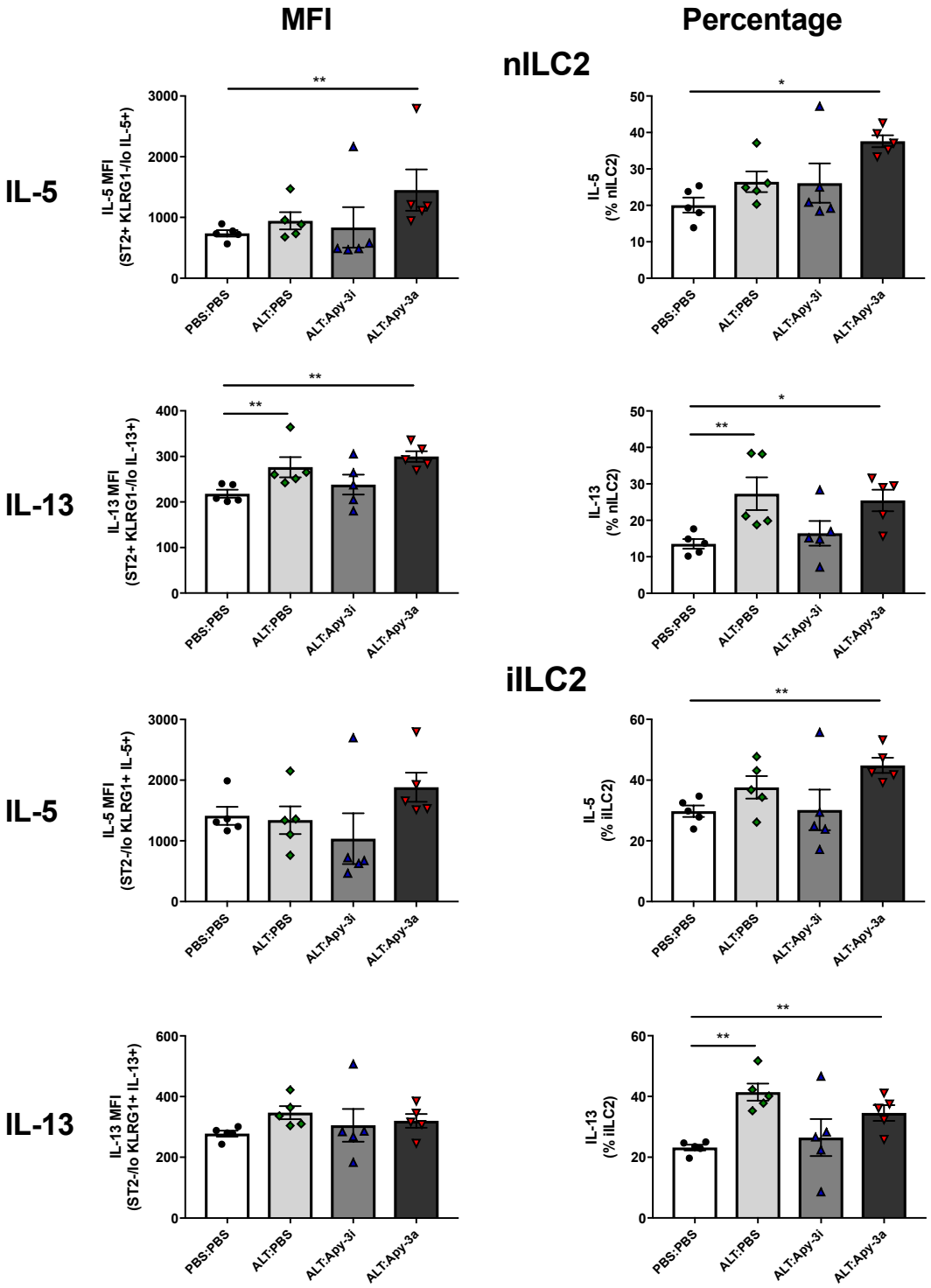



**Figure 5.17: Total number and proportion of nILC2 and iILC2 expressing IL-5 and IL-13 in the lungs of mice following intranasal administration of ALT and recombinant Apy-3**

Mice were harvested 24 hours post-intranasal administration. Lung single-cell suspensions from each treated group were stained and analysed by flow cytometry for the geometric mean fluorescence intensity (MFI) (left panels) and percentage (right panels) of IL-5 and IL-13 within nILC2 and iILC2 cells. Data are shown as mean +/- SEM (n=5 mice/ treated group) (*$p < 0.05$, ***p=<0.001). Apy-3i: recombinant enzymatically inactive Apy-3; Apy-3a: recombinant enzymatically active Apy-3.

## 5.3 Discussion

*H. polygyrus* secreted products were shown to block production of the alarmin cytokine IL-33 during allergic *Alternaria*-induced inflammation, suppressing eosinophilia and ILC2 pathways (Kouzaki *et al.*, 2011; McSorley *et al.*, 2014). Thus, this parasitic nematode possesses molecules that can act against the development of type 2 immune response to infection and allergy (McSorley *et al.*, 2014). As demonstrated in this thesis, apyrase exerts an important role in the termination of purinergic signalling via the hydrolysis of the pro-inflammatory ATP to AMP. The aim of this chapter was to study the effects of active apyrases secreted by *H. polygyrus* during type 2 immune scenarios.

Administration of active Apy-1 showed a trend for higher numbers of parasites in the gut of mice infected with *N. brasiliensis*, although the difference did not reach statistical significance. Apyrases are most likely to hydrolyse extracellular ATP produced in response to tissue damage after the larvae have migrated through the lung and airways. However, this possible mechanism was not translated in terms of eosinophil numbers, as any expected reduction due to the eosinophil killing ability was not observed. In contrast, an increase in eosinophils, neutrophils, dendritic cells, macrophages and T cells was shown following apyrase treatment in both naïve and infected groups. These data indicate that there might be some impurity in the enzyme preparations, although they went through endotoxin-removing columns. Interestingly, a trend for decreased IL-5 with reduced IL-13 production was observed during *N. brasiliensis* infections of mice treated with Apy-1a, suggesting a possible role for apyrase in the regulation of IL-5 and IL-13 cytokine responses in this type 2 immunity model.

In order to understand if apyrase activity had any effect on ILC2s during a non-parasite related experimental model of type 2 immunity, BAL and lung cells were analysed after 24 hours of *Alternaria*-induced airway inflammation. Enhanced eosinophilia and neutrophilia were observed in all ALT treated groups when compared to the PBS only control group, in addition to an increased ILC2 expression of ICOS and ST2. This confirms that the intranasal administration of substances and ALT extract were successful and in line with expectations for the *Alternaria* model (Bartemes *et al.*, 2012).

Several studies have reported that during asthma pathogenesis, ATP plays a role in the recruitment and activation of immune cells including eosinophils, lymphocytes and DCs, in addition to the release of alarmins such as IL-33 which in turn activates the production of ILC2-mediated Th2 cytokines (Ferrari *et al.*, 1997, 2006, Idzko *et al.*, 2002, 2003; Pelleg and Schulman, 2002; Bours *et al.*, 2006; Bartemes *et al.*, 2012, 2014; Idzko, Ferrari and Eltzschig, 2014). When extracellular ATP levels increase in the airways, the cardinal features of asthma such as eosinophilic airway inflammation and bronchial hyper-responsiveness increase, however in the presence of P2 purinergic receptor antagonists, Th2 immune responses are inhibited (Idzko *et al.*, 2007). In this study, locally derived apyrase was anticipated to reduce the levels of extracellular ATP, preventing its binding to purinergic receptors on immune cells and thus suppressing IL-33 release. Among the results observed, the apyrase-treated group showed a higher expression of ST2 (Figure 5.14-15), suggesting that a similar level of IL-33 was released regardless of the apyrase activity. This goes against the hypothesized type 2 suppressive effects of the apyrase.

IL-33 release mechanisms are not well understood, but it is known to be released in response to cell death, mechanical and oxidative stress, or through ATP purinergic signalling. It was recently shown that *Alternaria* allergen proteases and endogenous calpains released from damaged airway epithelial cells proteolytically increase the IL-33 alarmin functional activity, independently from serine proteases released from immune cells such as mast cells, neutrophils and cytotoxic lymphocytes (Scott *et al.*, 2018).

In conclusion, the present study demonstrates that *H. polygyrus* apyrase has no effect on the suppression of type 2 immune responses under the experimental conditions employed. This was unexpected, as apyrases hydrolyse pro-inflammatory ATP, which is an essential factor for generation of IL-33 and subsequent initiation of type 2 responses. It is quite possible that intranasal administration of the enzyme is not suitable or sufficient to hydrolyse ATP in localised microenvironments in the airways to the extent that an effect can be measured. Suppression of apyrase expression by parasites, if possible, would provide an alternative means to address this question.

# CHAPTER 6

# Conclusions and Future Work

Several studies have highlighted the importance of helminth secreted products in preventing and treating immune dysregulatory diseases such as allergy and autoimmunity. These secreted molecules have been shown to affect a variety of pathways, ultimately suppressing immune responses. Thus, in order to develop new therapeutics, it is necessary to understand the interaction between the parasite and the host immune system and to gain insights into the cellular and molecular mechanism of action of helminth secreted effector molecules. Given the numerous immunoregulatory effects of helminth infection, it is highly likely that many proteins secreted by the intestinal parasitic nematode *H. polygyrus* target the immune system; hence the importance to compile a comprehensive list of the immunomodulatory proteins through assessing the function of isolated molecules. Of these products, apyrases, previously identified by proteomic analysis, most likely act as immunomodulators, but this remains to be demonstrated experimentally. These nucleotide-metabolising enzymes can hydrolyse inflammatory ATP, changing nucleotide availability, and thus potentially disturbing purinergic signalling pathways of immune cells. The characterisation and the study of the immunological effects of these apyrases is therefore essential.

During this study, the five apyrases secreted by the nematode *H. polygyrus* were biochemically characterised. Apy1-5 were successfully cloned and expressed in the heterologous expression system *Pichia pastoris*, and enzymatic activities were performed using a colorimetric assay which detect inorganic phosphate released. The enzymes belonged to a group of calcium-dependent apyrases with a broad optimum pH ranging from 6.5 to 10 and a broad substrate specificity, catalysing the hydrolysis of both nucleoside tri- and diphosphates to the final product monophosphate. The activity of *H. polygyrus* total

secreted products was also tested, and enzymatic activities were comparable to those shown by recombinant proteins. After biochemical characterisation, *in vivo* studies were performed in order to reveal if any immune modulation was displayed by apyrases, and if they could show potential for future therapy of immune disorders.

The murine unicellular organism *Trypanosoma musculi* has been previously genetically modified by transfection and used as a heterologous system for the expression of parasitic helminth secreted proteins to study gain of function (Vaux *et al.*, 2016). In this thesis, the extracellular trypanosome was used as an *in vivo* vehicle for the expression of *H. polygyrus* apyrases and *T. spiralis* 5´-NT, and the immunological function of the transgenes was studied in order to investigate any possible immunomodulatory properties. The expression of active apyrase and 5´-NT in trypanosomes was successful, and both exhibited a substrate specificity similar to that of recombinant enzymes expressed in *Pichia.* When mice were infected with *T. musculi* expressing apyrase (apy-1 or apy-3), the trypanosomes grew faster compared to a control line. The immune cell numbers and cytokine profile in the spleen were tested and no changes were detected in pro-inflammatory cytokines and mediators such as TNF-α, IFN-γ, and NO; however significantly higher expression of Arg1 was seen, along with higher levels of IL-5 and IL-13. Both immunological and physiological factors appear to be responsible for these changes, suggesting that the secretion of an apyrase or 5´-NT by *T. musculi* might be modulating the host immune response in addition to affecting the purine salvage pathway in trypanosomes.

The effect of apyrase on type 2 immunity was also examined in this thesis. It was hypothesised that by hydrolysing ATP, apyrases might inhibit release of IL-33 with

subsequent reduction in IL-5 and IL-13 cytokine production. However, of the cells studied in the lung and airways during an acute model of allergic inflammation, intranasal administration of apyrase did not seem to have an effect in regulating immunological responses. Pro-inflammatory ATP triggers the release of the alarmin cytokine IL-33, which in turn regulates the activation of ILC2s. In this study, the activation and function of pulmonary ILC2s were not affected by the presence of an active apyrase. It is quite possible that the apyrase administered in these experiments was not able to access localised microenvironments in order to hydrolyse ATP and cause a measurable effect.

Drawing these conclusions together, the remaining question to be answered is why various parasitic nematodes including *H. polygyrus,* evolved to secrete a family of apyrases, and what effect these nucleotide-metabolising enzymes have on the host immune response.

The work presented in this thesis suggests that apyrase may not regulate type 2 immune responses, at least in the models that I have tested, however this does not negate other possible immunomodulatory functions of *H. polygyrus* secreted apyrases. Further work to probe the precise function of these apyrases is required. This could involve developing the *T. musculi* heterologous expression system. For instance, the fusion of a ligand to the protein which can bind a fluorescent molecule injected during transgene infection or tagging apyrase with a GFP reporter could be used in order to detect any protein interaction with immune cells by flow cytometry. Alternatively, the use of a luciferase-based *in vivo* imaging technique with a tetracycline inducible system would allow tracking the parasite location and targeting transgene expression during infection.

Suppression of apyrase expression by parasites, if possible, would also provide an alternative means to elucidate the true function and potential benefits of secreted apyrases.

Another important step is the investigation of parasitic helminth secreted proteins which belong to families of unknown function, as the discovery of anti-inflammatory or immunomodulatory molecules holds potential for future therapeutic drugs. Measuring parasitaemia of a *T. musculi* transgenic line expressing a gene of unknown function and looking at any perturbations in parasitaemia can be indicative of immunomodulation. Thus, screening novel proteins using a *T. musculi*-based system could be useful in order to know which gene to study further via measuring immune cell number, cytokine and antibody subtype production. The recombinant protein can also be isolated and intranasally administered into models of allergy or autoimmune diseases to assess whether this protein is an immunomodulator.

# CHAPTER 7

# References

Addi, A. Ben, Lefort, A., Hua, X., Libert, F., Communi, D., Ledent, C., Macours, P., Tilley, S. L., Boeynaems, J. M. and Robaye, B. (2008) 'Modulation of murine dendritic cell function by adenine nucleotides and adenosine: Involvement of the A2B receptor', *European Journal of Immunology*, 38(6), pp. 1610–1620. doi: 10.1002/eji.200737781.

Adjobimey, T. and Hoerauf, A. (2010) 'Induction of immunoglobulin G4 in human filariasis: an indicator of immunoregulation', *Annals of Tropical Medicine & Parasitology*, 104(6), pp. 455–464. doi: 10.1179/136485910X12786389891407.

Agarwal, R. (2011) 'Severe asthma with fungal sensitization', *Current Allergy and Asthma Reports*, 11(5), pp. 403–413. doi: 10.1007/s11882-011-0217-4.

Ahmad, M., Hirz, M., Pichler, H. and Schwab, H. (2014) 'Protein expression in *Pichia pastoris*: Recent achievements and perspectives for heterologous protein production', *Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology*, pp. 5301–5317. doi: 10.1007/s00253-014-5732-5.

Akdis, C. A., Blesken, T., Akdis, M., Wüthrich, B. and Blaser, K. (1998) 'Role of interleukin 10 in specific immunotherapy.', *The Journal of clinical investigation*, 102(1), pp. 98–106. doi: 10.1172/JCI2250.

Akdis, M., Burgler, S., Crameri, R., Eiwegger, T., Fujita, H., Gomez, E., Klunker, S., Meyer, N., O'Mahony, L., Palomares, O., Rhyner, C., Quaked, N., Schaffartzik, A., Van De Veen, W., Zeller, S., Zimmermann, M. and Akdis, C. A. (2011) 'Interleukins, from 1 to 37, and interferon-γ: Receptors, functions, and roles in diseases', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, pp. 701–721. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2010.11.050.

Akiho, H., Blennerhassett, P., Deng, Y. and Collins, S. M. (2002) 'Role of IL-4, IL-13, and STAT6 in inflammation-induced hypercontractility of murine smooth muscle cells.', *American Journal of Physiology. Gastrointestinal and Liver Physiology*, 282(2), pp. G226–G232. doi: 10.1152/ajpgi.2002.282.2.G226.

Al-Riyami, L., Pineda, M. A., Rzepecka, J., Huggan, J. K., Khalaf, A. I., Suckling, C. J., Scott, F. J., Rodgers, D. T., Harnett, M. M. and Harnett, W. (2013) 'Designing anti-inflammatory drugs from parasitic worms: A synthetic small molecule analogue of the *Acanthocheilonema viteae* product ES-62 prevents development of collagen-induced arthritis', *Journal of Medicinal Chemistry*, 56(24), pp. 9982–10002. doi: 10.1021/jm401251p.

Albright, J.W., Stewart, M.J., Latham, P.S., Albright, J. F. (1994) 'Antibody-faciliated macrophage killing of *Trypanosoma musculi* is an extracellular process as studied in several variations of an in vitro analytical system', *J Leukoc Biol*, 56(5), pp. 636–643. doi: 10.1002/jlb.56.5.636.

Albright, J. W. and Albright, J. F. (1988) 'The availability of purines influences both the number of parasites and the splenocyte levels of purine-metabolizing enzymes in trypanosome-infected mice', *Infection and Immunity*, 56(4), pp. 831–835.

Albright, J. W. and Albright, J. F. (1991) 'Rodent trypanosomes: Their conflict with the immune system of the host', *Parasitology Today*, pp. 137–140. doi: 10.1016/0169-

4758(91)90277-U.

Albright, J. W., Jiang, D. and Albright, J. F. (1997) 'Innate control of the early course of infection in mice inoculated with *Trypanosoma musculi*.', *Cellular Immunology*, 176(2), pp. 146–52. doi: 10.1006/cimm.1997.1086.

Albright, J. W., Mease, R. C., Lambert, C. and Albright, J. F. (1999) '*Trypanosoma musculi*: tracking parasites and circulating lymphoid cells in host mice.', *Experimental Parasitology*, 91(2), pp. 185–95. doi: 10.1006/expr.1998.4376.

Albright, J. W., Pierantoni, M. and Albright, J. F. (1990) 'Immune and nonimmune regulation of the population of *Trypanosoma musculi* in infected host mice', *Infection and Immunity*, 58(6), pp. 1757–1762.

Allen, J. E. and Maizels, R. M. (2011) 'Diversity and dialogue in immunity to helminths', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, 11(6), pp. 375–388. doi: 10.1038/nri2992.

Allen, J. E. and Sutherland, T. E. (2014) 'Host protective roles of type 2 immunity: Parasite killing and tissue repair, flip sides of the same coin', *Seminars in Immunology*, pp. 329–340. doi: 10.1016/j.smim.2014.06.003.

Allen, T. E. and Ullman, B. (1994) 'Molecular characterization and overexpression of the hypoxanthine-guanine phosphoribosyltransferase gene from *Trypanosoma cruzi*', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 65(2), pp. 233–245. doi: 10.1016/0166-6851(94)90075-2.

Alves-Ferreira, M., Dutra, P. M. L., Lopes, A. H. C. S., Ferreira-Pereira, A., Scofano, H. M. and Meyer-Fernandes, J. R. (2003) 'Magnesium-dependent ecto-ATP diphosphohydrolase activity in *Herpetomonas muscarum muscarum*', *Current Microbiology*, 47(4), pp. 265–271. doi: 10.1007/s00284-002-3975-3.

Amu, S., Saunders, S. P., Kronenberg, M., Mangan, N. E., Atzberger, A. and Fallon, P. G. (2010) 'Regulatory B cells prevent and reverse allergic airway inflammation via FoxP3-positive T regulatory cells in a murine model', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 125(5). doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2010.01.018.

Andersen, J. F., Joseph, B. J., Lucas, D. A., Conrads, T. P., Veenstra, T. D., Pham, V. M. and Ribeiro, J. M. C. (2007) 'An insight into the sialome of the oriental rat flea, *Xenopsylla cheopis* (Rots)', *BMC Genomics*, 8. doi: 10.1186/1471-2164-8-102.

Anthony, R. M., Rutitzky, L. I., Urban, J. F., Stadecker, M. J. and Gause, W. C. (2007) 'Protective immune mechanisms in helminth infection', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 975–987. doi: 10.1038/nri2199.

Antonioli, L., Blandizzi, C., Pacher, P. and Haskó, G. (2013) 'Immunity, inflammation and cancer: A leading role for adenosine', *Nature Reviews Cancer*, pp. 842–857. doi: 10.1038/nrc3613.

Antonioli, L., Pacher, P., Vizi, E. S. and Haskó, G. (2013) 'CD39 and CD73 in immunity and

inflammation', *Trends in Molecular Medicine*, pp. 355–367. doi: 10.1016/j.molmed.2013.03.005.

Arase, T., Uchida, H., Kajitani, T., Ono, M., Tamaki, K., Oda, H., Nishikawa, S., Kagami, M., Nagashima, T., Masuda, H., Asada, H., Yoshimura, Y. and Maruyama, T. (2009) 'The UDP-glucose receptor P2RY14 triggers innate mucosal immunity in the female reproductive tract by inducing IL-8.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 182(11), pp. 7074–84. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.0900001.

Arend, W. P., Palmer, G. and Gabay, C. (2008) 'IL-1, IL-18, and IL-33 families of cytokines', *Immunological Reviews*, pp. 20–38. doi: 10.1111/j.1600-065X.2008.00624.x.

Asai, T., Miura, S., Sibley, L. D., Okabayashi, H. and Takeuchi, T. (1995) 'Biochemical and molecular characterization of nucleoside triphosphate hydrolase isozymes from the parasitic protozoan *Toxoplasma gondii*', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 270(19), pp. 11391–11397. doi: 10.1074/jbc.270.19.11391.

Aschrafi, A., Sadtler, S., Niculescu, C., Rettinger, J. and Schmalzing, G. (2004) 'Trimeric Architecture of Homomeric P2X2 and Heteromeric P2X1+2 Receptor Subtypes', *Journal of Molecular Biology*, 342(1), pp. 333–343. doi: 10.1016/j.jmb.2004.06.092.

Asgari, E., Le Friec, G., Yamamoto, H., Perucha, E., Sacks, S. S., Köhl, J., Cook, H. T. and Kemper, C. (2013) 'C3a modulates IL-1β secretion in human monocytes by regulating ATP efflux and subsequent NLRP3 inflammasome activation', *Blood*, 122(20), pp. 3473–3481. doi: 10.1182/blood-2013-05-502229.

Ashraf, M., Nesbitt, R. A., Humphrey, P. A., Siewe, M. and Lee, C. M. (2002) 'Comparative positions of kinetoplasts in *Trypanosoma musculi* and *Trypanosoma lewisi* during development in vitro', *Cell Proliferation*. doi: 10.1046/j.1365-2184.2002.00242.x.

Atarashi, K., Nishimura, J., Shima, T., Umesaki, Y., Yamamoto, M., Onoue, M., Yagita, H., Ishii, N., Evans, R., Honda, K. and Takeda, K. (2008) 'ATP drives lamina propria TH17 cell differentiation', *Nature*, 455(7214), pp. 808–812. doi: 10.1038/nature07240.

Ayna, G., Krysko, D. V., Kaczmarek, A., Petrovski, G., Vandenabeele, P. and Fésüs, L. (2012) 'ATP release from dying autophagic cells and their phagocytosis are crucial for inflammasome activation in macrophages', *PLoS ONE*, 7(6). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0040069.

Baldwin, S. A., Beal, P. R., Yao, S. Y. M., King, A. E., Cass, C. E. and Young, J. D. (2004) 'The equilibrative nucleoside transporter family, SLC29', *Pflugers Archiv European Journal of Physiology*, 447(5), pp. 735–743. doi: 10.1007/s00424-003-1103-2.

Balic, A., Harcus, Y., Holland, M. J. and Maizels, R. M. (2004) 'Selective maturation of dendritic cells by *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis*-secreted proteins drives Th2 immune responses', *European Journal of Immunology*, 34(11), pp. 3047–3059. doi: 10.1002/eji.200425167.

Bansemir, A. D. and Sukhdeo, M. V. K. (1994) 'The Food Resource of Adult *Heligmosomoides*

*polygyrus* in the Small Intestine', *The Journal of Parasitology*, 80(1), pp. 24–28. doi: 10.2307/3283340.

Baqueiro, T., Russo, M., Silva, V. M. G., Meirelles, T., Oliveira, P. R. S., Gomes, E., Barboza, R., Cerqueira-Lima, A. T., Figueiredo, C. A., Pontes-de-Carvalho, L. and Alcântara-Neves, N. M. (2010) 'Respiratory allergy to *Blomia tropicalis*: Immune response in four syngeneic mouse strains and assessment of a low allergen-dose, short-term experimental model', *Respiratory Research*, 11. doi: 10.1186/1465-9921-11-51.

Bar, I., Guns, P.-J., Metallo, J., Cammarata, D., Wilkin, F., Boeynams, J.-M., Bult, H. and Robaye, B. (2008) 'Knockout mice reveal a role for P2Y6 receptor in macrophages, endothelial cells, and vascular smooth muscle cells', *Molecular Pharmacology*, 74(3), pp. 777–784. doi: 10.1124/mol.108.046904.

Barbacci, E., Filippini, a, De Cesaris, P. and Ziparo, E. (1996) 'Identification and characterization of an ecto-ATPase activity in rat Sertoli cells.', *Biochemical and biophysical research communications*, 222(2), pp. 273–9. doi: 10.1006/bbrc.1996.0734.

Barlow, J. L., Bellosi, A., Hardman, C. S., Drynan, L. F., Wong, S. H., Cruickshank, J. P. and McKenzie, A. N. J. (2012) 'Innate IL-13-producing nuocytes arise during allergic lung inflammation and contribute to airways hyperreactivity', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 129(1). doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2011.09.041.

Barrett, M. O., Sesma, J. I., Ball, C. B., Jayasekara, P. S., Jacobson, K. A., Lazarowski, E. R. and Harden, T. K. (2013) 'A Selective High-Affinity Antagonist of the P2Y14 Receptor Inhibits UDP-Glucose-Stimulated Chemotaxis of Human Neutrophils', *Molecular Pharmacology*, 84(1), pp. 41–49. doi: 10.1124/mol.113.085654.

Barros, F. S., De Menezes, L. F., Pinheiro, A. A. S., Silva, E. F., Lopes, A. H. C. S., De Souza, W. and Meyer-Fernandes, J. R. (2000) 'Ectonucleotide diphosphohydrolase activities in *Entamoeba histolytica*', *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 375(2), pp. 304–314. doi: 10.1006/abbi.1999.1592.

Bartemes, K. R., Iijima, K., Kobayashi, T., Kephart, G. M., McKenzie, A. N. and Kita, H. (2012) 'IL-33-responsive lineage- CD25+ CD44(hi) lymphoid cells mediate innate type 2 immunity and allergic inflammation in the lungs.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 188(3), pp. 1503–13. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1102832.

Bartemes, K. R., Kephart, G. M., Fox, S. J. and Kita, H. (2014) 'Enhanced innate type 2 immune response in peripheral blood from patients with asthma', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 134(3). doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2014.06.024.

Bashi, T., Bizzaro, G., Ben-Ami Shor, D., Blank, M. and Shoenfeld, Y. (2015) 'The mechanisms behind helminth's immunomodulation in autoimmunity', *Autoimmunity Reviews*, pp. 98–104. doi: 10.1016/j.autrev.2014.10.004.

Bashir, M. E. H., Andersen, P., Fuss, I. J., Shi, H. N. and Nagler-Anderson, C. (2002) 'An Enteric Helminth Infection Protects Against an Allergic Response to Dietary Antigen',

*The Journal of Immunology*, 169(6), pp. 3284–3292. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.169.6.3284.

Battastini, A. M. O., da Rocha, J. B. T., Barcellos, C. K., Dias, R. D. and Sarkis, J. J. F. (1991) 'Characterization of an ATP diphosphohydrolase (EC 3.6.1.5) in synaptosomes from cerebral cortex of adult rats', *Neurochemical Research*, 16(12), pp. 1303–1310. doi: 10.1007/BF00966661.

Bawa, Z., Routledge, S. J., Jamshad, M., Clare, M., Sarkar, D., Dickerson, I., Ganzlin, M., Poyner, D. R. and Bill, R. M. (2014) 'Functional recombinant protein is present in the pre-induction phases of Pichia pastoris cultures when grown in bioreactors, but not shake-flasks', *Microbial Cell Factories*. doi: 10.1186/s12934-014-0127-y.

Beamer, E., Fischer, W. and Engel, T. (2017) 'The ATP-gated P2X7 receptor as a target for the treatment of drug-resistant epilepsy', *Frontiers in Neuroscience*. doi: 10.3389/fnins.2017.00021.

Behnke, J. M. (1987) 'Evasion of Immunity by Nematode Parasites Causing Chronic Infections', *Advances in Parasitology*, 26(C), pp. 1–71. doi: 10.1016/S0065-308X(08)60294-8.

Behnke, J. M., Menge, D. M. and Noyes, H. (2009) '*Heligmosomoides bakeri*: A model for exploring the biology and genetics of resistance to chronic gastrointestinal nematode infections', *Parasitology*, pp. 1565–1580. doi: 10.1017/S0031182009006003.

Van Belle, H. (1976) 'Alkaline phosphatase. I. Kinetics and inhibition by levamisole of purified isoenzymes from humans', *Clinical Chemistry*, 22(7), pp. 972–976.

Benali, R., Pierrot, D., Zahm, J. M., de Bentzmann, S. and Puchelle, E. (1994) 'Effect of extracellular ATP and UTP on fluid transport by human nasal epithelial cells in culture', *Am J Respir Cell Mol.Biol*, 10(4), pp. 363–368.

Berens, R. L., Marr, J. J., LaFon, S. W. and Nelson, D. J. (1981) 'Purine metabolism in *Trypanosoma cruzi*', *Mol Biochem Parasitol*, 3(3), pp. 187–196. doi: 0166-6851(81)90049-9 [pii].

Berg, M., Van der Veken, P., Goeminne, A., Haemers, A. and Augustyns, K. (2010) 'Inhibitors of the purine salvage pathway: a valuable approach for antiprotozoal chemotherapy?', *Current medicinal chemistry*, 17, pp. 2456–2481. doi: 10.2174/092986710791556023.

Berlec, A., Završnik, J., Butinar, M., Turk, B. and Štrukelj, B. (2015) 'In vivo imaging of *Lactococcus lactis, Lactobacillus plantarum* and *Escherichia coli* expressing infrared fluorescent protein in mice', *Microbial Cell Factories*, 14(1). doi: 10.1186/s12934-015-0376-4.

Bernardes, C. F., Meyer-Fernandes, J. R., Saad-Nehme, J., Vannier-Santos, M. A., Peres-Sampaio, C. E. and Vercesi, A. E. (2000) 'Effects of 4,4'-diisothyocyanatostilbene-2,2'-disulfonic acid on *Trypanosoma cruzi* proliferation and Ca2+ homeostasis',

*International Journal of Biochemistry and Cell Biology*, pp. 519–527. doi: 10.1016/S1357-2725(00)00002-9.

Berrêdo-Pinho, M., Peres-Sampaio, C. E., Chrispim, P. P. M., Belmont-Firpo, R., Lemos, A. P., Martiny, A., Vannier-Santos, M. A. and Meyer-Fernandes, J. R. (2001) 'A Mg-Dependent Ecto-ATPase in *Leishmania amazonensis* and Its Possible Role in Adenosine Acquisition and Virulence', *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 391(1), pp. 16–24. doi: 10.1006/abbi.2001.2384.

Bettelli, E., Oukka, M. and Kuchroo, V. K. (2007) 'TH-17 cells in the circle of immunity and autoimmunity', *Nature Immunology*, 8(4), pp. 345–350. doi: 10.1038/ni0407-345.

Beverley, S. M. (2003) 'Protozomics: Trypanosomatid parasite genetics comes of age', *Nature Reviews Genetics*, pp. 11–19. doi: 10.1038/nrg980.

Bhardwaj, R. and Skelly, P. J. (2009) 'Purinergic signaling and immune modulation at the schistosome surface?', *Trends in Parasitology*, 25(6), pp. 256–260. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2009.03.004.

Bian, X., Ren, J., DeVries, M., Schnegelsberg, B., Cockayne, D. A., Ford, A. P. D. W. and Galligan, J. J. (2003) 'Peristalsis is impaired in the small intestine of mice lacking the P2X3 subunit', *Journal of Physiology*, 551(1), pp. 309–322. doi: 10.1113/jphysiol.2003.044172.

Van Den Biggelaar, A. H. J., Van Ree, R., Rodrigues, L. C., Lell, B., Deelder, A. M., Kremsner, P. G. and Yazdanbakhsh, M. (2000) 'Decreased atopy in children infected with *Schistosoma haematobium*: A role for parasite-induced interleukin-10', *Lancet*, 356(9243), pp. 1723–1727. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(00)03206-2.

Bisaggio, D. F. R., Peres-Sampaio, C. E., Meyer-Fernandes, J. R. and Souto-Padrón, T. (2003) 'Ecto-ATPase activity on the surface of *Trypanosoma cruzi* and its possible role in the parasite-host cell interaction', *Parasitology Research*, 91(4), pp. 273–282. doi: 10.1007/s00436-003-0965-8.

Blaxter, M. and Koutsovoulos, G. (2015) 'The evolution of parasitism in Nematoda', *Parasitology*, 142, pp. S26–S39. doi: 10.1017/S0031182014000791.

Blaxter, M. L., De Ley, P., Garey, J. R., Llu, L. X., Scheldeman, P., Vierstraete, A., Vanfleteren, J. R., Mackey, L. Y., Dorrls, M., Frisse, L. M., Vida, J. T. and Thomas, W. K. (1998) 'A molecular evolutionary framework for the phylum Nematoda', *Nature*, 392(6671), pp. 71–75. doi: 10.1038/32160.

Bloch, E. H. (1980) 'In vivo microscopy of schistosomiasis. II. Migration of *Schistosoma mansoni* in the lungs, liver, and intestine', *American Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene*, 29(1), pp. 62–70. doi: 10.4269/ajtmh.1980.29.62.

Bloomfield, S. F., Stanwell-Smith, R., Crevel, R. W. R. and Pickup, J. (2006) 'Too clean, or not too clean: The Hygiene Hypothesis and home hygiene', *Clinical and Experimental Allergy*, pp. 402–425. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2222.2006.02463.x.

Bodin, P. and Burnstock, G. (2001) 'Evidence that release of adenosine triphosphate from endothelial cells during increased shear stress is vesicular', *Journal of Cardiovascular Pharmacology*, 38(6), pp. 900–908. doi: 10.1097/00005344-200112000-00012.

Boeynaems, J. M. and Galand, N. (1983) 'Stimulation of vascular prostacyclin synthesis by extracellular ADP and ATP', *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*, 112(1), pp. 290–296. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/0006-291X(83)91829-6.

Boitz, J. M., Ullman, B., Jardim, A. and Carter, N. S. (2012) 'Purine salvage in *Leishmania:* Complex or simple by design?', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 345–352. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2012.05.005.

Boonlayangoor, P., Albach, R. A. and Booden, T. (1980) 'Purine nucleotide synthesis in *Entamoeba histolytica*: a preliminary study', *Arch Invest Med (Mex)*, 11(1 Suppl), pp. 83–88. Available at: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/6258530.

Borea, P. A., Gessi, S., Merighi, S. and Varani, K. (2016) 'Adenosine as a Multi-Signalling Guardian Angel in Human Diseases: When, Where and How Does it Exert its Protective Effects?', *Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, pp. 419–434. doi: 10.1016/j.tips.2016.02.006.

Borsellino, G., Kleinewietfeld, M., Di Mitri, D., Sternjak, A., Diamantini, A., Giometto, R., Höpner, S., Centonze, D., Bernardi, G., Dell'Acqua, M. L., Rossini, P. M., Battistini, L., Rötzschke, O. and Falk, K. (2007) 'Expression of ectonucleotidase CD39 by Foxp3+Treg cells: Hydrolysis of extracellular ATP and immune suppression', *Blood*, 110(4), pp. 1225–1232. doi: 10.1182/blood-2006-12-064527.

Boucher, I., Rich, C., Lee, A., Marcincin, M. and Trinkaus-Randall, V. (2010) 'The P2Y2 receptor mediates the epithelial injury response and cell migration.', *American Journal of Physiology. Cell Physiology*, 299(2), pp. C411–C421. doi: 10.1152/ajpcell.00100.2009.

Bours, M. J. L., Swennen, E. L. R., Di Virgilio, F., Cronstein, B. N. and Dagnelie, P. C. (2006) 'Adenosine 5'-triphosphate and adenosine as endogenous signaling molecules in immunity and inflammation', *Pharmacology and Therapeutics*, pp. 358–404. doi: 10.1016/j.pharmthera.2005.04.013.

Braat, H., Rottiers, P., Hommes, D. W., Huyghebaert, N., Remaut, E., Remon, J. P., van Deventer, S. J. H., Neirynck, S., Peppelenbosch, M. P. and Steidler, L. (2006) 'A Phase I Trial With Transgenic Bacteria Expressing Interleukin-10 in Crohn's Disease', *Clinical Gastroenterology and Hepatology*, 4(6), pp. 754–759. doi: 10.1016/j.cgh.2006.03.028.

Brake, a J., Wagenbach, M. J. and Julius, D. (1994) 'New structural motif for ligand-gated ion channels defined by an ionotropic ATP receptor.', *Nature*, pp. 519–523. doi: 10.1038/371519a0.

Brenna, Ø., Furnes, M. W., Drozdov, I., van Beelen Granlund, A., Flatberg, A., Sandvik, A. K., Zwiggelaar, R. T. M., Mårvik, R., Nordrum, I. S., Kidd, M. and Gustafsson, B. I. (2013)

'Relevance of TNBS-Colitis in Rats: A Methodological Study with Endoscopic, Historical and Transcripttomic Characterization and Correlation to IBD', *PLoS ONE*, 8(1). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0054543.

Britton, C. and Murray, L. (2002) 'Cathepsin L cysteine protease is essential for embryogenesis in C. elegans and parasitic nematodes.', *European Worm Meeting*.

Brooker, S., Bethony, J. and Hotez, P. J. (2004) 'Human hookworm infection in the 21st century', *Advances in Parasitology*, pp. 197–288. doi: 10.1016/S0065-308X(04)58004-1.

Brooker, S., Hotez, P. J. and Bundy, D. A. P. (2008) 'Hookworm-Related Anaemia among Pregnant Women: A Systematic Review', *PLoS Neglected Tropical Diseases*, 2(9), p. e291. doi: 10.1371/journal.pntd.0000291.

Brooker, S. J. and Bundy, D. A. P. (2013) 'Soil-transmitted Helminths (Geohelminths)', in *Manson's Tropical Diseases: Twenty-Third Edition*, pp. 766–794. doi: 10.1016/B978-0-7020-5101-2.00056-X.

Brown, H. A., Lazarowski, E. R., Boucher, R. C. and Harden, T. K. (1991) 'Evidence that UTP and ATP regulate phospholipase C through a common extracellular 5'-nucleotide receptor in human airway epithelial cells', *Mol Pharmacol*, 40, pp. 648–655. Available at: internal-pdf://brown91-1187158784/brown91.pdf%5Cnhttp://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/entrez/query.fcgi?cmd=Retrieve&db=PubMed&dopt=Citation&list_uids=1944236.

Buck, A. H., Coakley, G., Simbari, F., McSorley, H. J., Quintana, J. F., Le Bihan, T., Kumar, S., Abreu-Goodger, C., Lear, M., Harcus, Y., Ceroni, A., Babayan, S. A., Blaxter, M., Ivens, A. and Maizels, R. M. (2014) 'Exosomes secreted by nematode parasites transfer small RNAs to mammalian cells and modulate innate immunity', *Nature Communications*, 5. doi: 10.1038/ncomms6488.

Burnstock, G. (1972) 'Purinergic Nerves', *Pharmacological Reviews*, 24(3), p. 509 LP-581. Available at: http://pharmrev.aspetjournals.org/content/24/3/509.abstract.

Burnstock, G. (1978) 'A basis for distinguishing two types of purinergic receptor', *Cell Membrane Receptors for Drugs and Hormones: A Multidisciplinary Approach*, pp. 107–118. doi: 10.1016/0968-0004(80)90268-6.

Burnstock, G. (1999) 'Release of vasoactive substances from endothelial cells by shear stress and purinergic mechanosensory transduction', in *Journal of Anatomy*, pp. 335–342. doi: 10.1017/S002187829900477X.

Burnstock, G. (2006) 'Pathophysiology and therapeutic potential of purinergic signaling.', *Pharmacological Reviews*, 58(1), pp. 58–86. doi: 10.1124/pr.58.1.5.

Burnstock, G. (2007) 'Purine and pyrimidine receptors', *Cellular and Molecular Life Sciences*, pp. 1471–1483. doi: 10.1007/s00018-007-6497-0.

Burnstock, G. (2017) 'Purinergic signalling: Therapeutic developments', *Frontiers in Pharmacology*. doi: 10.3389/fphar.2017.00661.

Burnstock, G., Campbell, G., Satchell, D. and Smythe, A. (1970) 'Evidence that adenosine triphosphate or a related nucleotide is the transmitter substance released by non-adrenergic inhibitory nerves in the gut', *British Journal of Pharmacology*, 40(4), pp. 668–688. doi: 10.1111/j.1476-5381.1970.tb10646.x.

Burnstock, G. and Kennedy, C. (1985) 'Is there a basis for distinguishing two types of P2-purinoceptor?', *General Pharmacology*, pp. 433–440. doi: 10.1016/0306-3623(85)90001-1.

Burnstock, G. and Meghji, P. (1981) 'Distribution of P1 and P2 purinoreceptors in the guinea pig and frog heart', *British Journal of Pharmacology*, 73(4). doi: 10.1111/j.1476-5381.1981.tb08741.x.

Button, B., Okada, S. F., Frederick, C. B., Thelin, W. R. and Boucher, R. C. (2013) 'Mechanosensitive ATP release maintains proper mucus hydration of airways', *Science Signaling*, 6(279). doi: 10.1126/scisignal.2003755.

Button, B., Picher, M. and Boucher, R. C. (2007) 'Differential effects of cyclic and constant stress on ATP release and mucociliary transport by human airway epithelia', *The Journal of Physiology*, 580(2), pp. 577–592. doi: 10.1113/jphysiol.2006.126086.

Cai, P., Gobert, G. N. and McManus, D. P. (2016) 'MicroRNAs in Parasitic Helminthiases: Current Status and Future Perspectives', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 71–86. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2015.09.003.

Camberis, M., Le Gros, G. and Urban, J. (2003) 'Animal model of *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* and *Heligmosomoides polygyrus*.', *Current Protocols in Immunology / edited by John E. Coligan ... [et al.]*, Chapter 19, p. Unit 19.12. doi: 10.1002/0471142735.im1912s55.

Campbell, D. A., Thomas, S. and Sturm, N. R. (2003) 'Transcription in kinetoplastid protozoa: Why be normal?', *Microbes and Infection*, pp. 1231–1240. doi: 10.1016/j.micinf.2003.09.005.

Cançado, G. G. L., Fiuza, J. A., De Paiva, N. C. N., Lemos, L. D. C. D., Ricci, N. D., Gazzinelli-Guimarães, P. H., Martins, V. G., Bartholomeu, D. C., Negrão-Corrêa, D. A., Carneiro, C. M. and Fujiwara, R. T. (2011) 'Hookworm products ameliorate dextran sodium sulfate-induced colitis in BALB/c mice', *Inflammatory Bowel Diseases*, 17(11), pp. 2275–2286. doi: 10.1002/ibd.21629.

Canwen, J., E., F. W., H., W. J., B., M. J. P. and S., M. S. (1993) 'Altered Fluid Transport Across Airway Epithelium in Cystic Fibrosis', *Science*, 262, pp. 424–427. doi: 10.1126/science.8211164.

Caraballo, L. (2018) 'The tropics, helminth infections and hygiene hypotheses', *Expert Review of Clinical Immunology*, pp. 99–102. doi: 10.1080/1744666X.2018.1424543.

Carmona, C., Dowd, A. J., Smith, A. M. and Dalton, J. P. (1993) 'Cathepsin L proteinase secreted by Fasciola hepatica in vitro prevents antibody-mediated eosinophil attachment to newly excysted juveniles', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 62(1), pp. 9–17. doi: 10.1016/0166-6851(93)90172-T.

Carter, N. S., Berger, B. J. and Fairlamb, A. H. (1995) 'Uptake of diamidine drugs by the P2 nucleoside transporter in melarsen-sensitive and -resistant *Trypanosoma brucei brucei*', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 270(47), pp. 28153–28157. doi: 10.1074/jbc.270.47.28153.

Carter, N. S. and Fairlamb, A. H. (1993) 'Arsenical-resistant trypanosomes lack an unusual adenosine transporter', *Nature*, 361(6408), pp. 173–176. doi: 10.1038/361173a0.

Castro, G. A. (1996) *Helminths: Structure, Classification, Growth, and Development*, *Medical Microbiology*. doi: NBK8282.

Cayrol, C. and Girard, J. P. (2014) 'IL-33: An alarmin cytokine with crucial roles in innate immunity, inflammation and allergy', *Current Opinion in Immunology*, 31, pp. 31–37. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2014.09.004.

Cekic, C. and Linden, J. (2016) 'Purinergic regulation of the immune system', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 177–192. doi: 10.1038/nri.2016.4.

Cereghino, G. P. L., Cereghino, J. L., Ilgen, C. and Cregg, J. M. (2002) 'Production of recombinant proteins in fermenter cultures of the yeast *Pichia pastoris*.', *Current Opinion in Biotechnology*, 13(4), pp. 329–32. doi: 10.1016/S0958166902003300.

Champagne, D. E., Smartt, C. T., Ribeiro, J. M. and James, a a (1995) 'The salivary gland-specific apyrase of the mosquito *Aedes aegypti* is a member of the 5'-nucleotidase family.', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, 92(3), pp. 694–698. doi: 10.1073/pnas.92.3.694.

Charlab, R., Valenzuela, J. G., Rowton, E. D. and Ribeiro, J. M. (1999) 'Toward an understanding of the biochemical and pharmacological complexity of the saliva of a hematophagous sand fly *Lutzomyia longipalpis*.', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, 96(26), pp. 15155–15160. doi: 10.1073/pnas.96.26.15155.

Chekeni, F. B., Elliott, M. R., Sandilos, J. K., Walk, S. F., Kinchen, J. M., Lazarowski, E. R., Armstrong, A. J., Penuela, S., Laird, D. W., Salvesen, G. S., Isakson, B. E., Bayliss, D. A. and Ravichandran, K. S. (2010) 'Pannexin 1 channels mediate "find-me" signal release and membrane permeability during apoptosis', *Nature*, 467(7317), pp. 863–867. doi: 10.1038/nature09413.

Chen, F., Liu, Z., Wu, W., Rozo, C., Bowdridge, S., Millman, A., Van Rooijen, N., Urban, J. F., Wynn, T. A. and Gause, W. C. (2012) 'An essential role for TH2-type responses in limiting acute tissue damage during experimental helminth infection', *Nature Medicine*, 18(2), pp. 260–266. doi: 10.1038/nm.2628.

Chen, J.-F., Eltzschig, H. K. and Fredholm, B. B. (2013) 'Adenosine receptors as drug targets — what are the challenges?', *Nature Reviews Drug Discovery*, 12(4), pp. 265–286. doi: 10.1038/nrd3955.

Chen, L. C., Delgado, J. C., Jensen, P. E. and Chen, X. (2009) 'Direct expansion of human allospecific FoxP3+CD4+ regulatory T cells with allogeneic B cells for therapeutic application.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 183(6), pp. 4094–102. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.0901081.

Chen, Y., Corriden, R., Inoue, Y., Yip, L., Hashiguchi, N., Zinkernagel, A., Nizet, V., Insel, P. A. and Junger, W. G. (2006) 'ATP release guides neutrophil chemotaxis via P2Y2 and A3 receptors', *Science*, 314(5806), pp. 1792–1795. doi: 10.1126/science.1132559.

Chen, Z., K., O., W., B., D., V. and G., S. (2014) 'Induction of TH2 cells and eosinophil by infection with *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* protects against rheumatoid arthritis', *Annals of the Rheumatic Disease*. Available at: http://ard.bmj.com/content/73/Suppl_1/A72.1.abstract?sid=d0e004cc-a80d-497d-bafc39e2541f2fea%5Cnhttp://ovidsp.ovid.com/ovidweb.cgi?T=JS&PAGE=reference&D=emed16&NEWS=N&AN=71325052.

Chessell, I. P., Hatcher, J. P., Bountra, C., Michel, A. D., Hughes, J. P., Green, P., Egerton, J., Murfin, M., Richardson, J., Peck, W. L., Grahames, C. B. A., Casula, M. A., Yiangou, Y., Birch, R., Anand, P. and Buell, G. N. (2005) 'Disruption of the P2X7 purinoceptor gene abolishes chronic inflammatory and neuropathic pain', *Pain*, 114(3), pp. 386–396. doi: 10.1016/j.pain.2005.01.002.

Christianson, C. A., Goplen, N. P., Zafar, I., Irvin, C., Good, J. T., Rollins, D. R., Gorentla, B., Liu, W., Gorska, M. M., Chu, H. W., Martin, R. J. and Alam, R. (2015) 'Persistence of asthma requires multiple feedback circuits involving type 2 innate lymphoid cells and IL-33', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 136(1), p. 59–68.e14. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2014.11.037.

Chung, K. F. (2015) 'Targeting the interleukin pathway in the treatment of asthma', *The Lancet*, 386(9998), pp. 1086–1096. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(15)00157-9.

Cieślak, M., Komoszyński, M. and Wojtczak, A. (2008) 'Adenosine A2A receptors in Parkinson's disease treatment', *Purinergic Signalling*, pp. 305–312. doi: 10.1007/s11302-008-9100-8.

Clayton, C. E. (1999) 'Genetic manipulation of kinetoplastida', *Parasitology Today*, pp. 372–378. doi: 10.1016/S0169-4758(99)01498-2.

Cliffe, L. J., Humphreys, N. E., Lane, T. E., Potten, C. S., Booth, C. and Grencis, R. K. (2005) 'Accelerated Intestinal Epithelial\rCell Turnover: A New Mechanism\rof Parasite Expulsion', *Science*, 308(2005), pp. 1463–1465. doi: 10.1126/science.1108661.

Coburn, C. M., Otteman, K. M., McNeely, T., Turco, S. J. and Beverley, S. M. (1991) 'Stable DNA transfection of a wide range of trypanosomatids', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 46(1), pp. 169–179. doi: 10.1016/0166-6851(91)90210-W.

Cockayne, D. A., Dunn, P. M., Zhong, Y., Rong, W., Hamilton, S. G., Knight, G. E., Ruan, H. Z., Ma, B., Yip, P., Nunn, P., McMahon, S. B., Burnstock, G. and Ford, A. P. D. W. (2005) 'P2X2 knockout mice and P2X2/P2X3 double knockout mice reveal a role for the P2X2 receptor subunit in mediating multiple sensory effects of ATP', *Journal of Physiology*, 567(2), pp. 621–639. doi: 10.1113/jphysiol.2005.088435.

Cockayne, D. A., Hamilton, S. G., Zhu, Q. M., Dunn, P. M., Zhong, Y., Novakovic, S., Malmberg, A. B., Cain, G., Berson, A., Kassotakis, L., Hedley, L., Lachnit, W. G., Burnstock, G., McMahon, S. B. and Ford, A. P. D. W. (2000) 'Urinary bladder hyporeflexia and reduced pain-related behaviour in P2X3-deficient mice', *Nature*, 407(6807), pp. 1011–1015. doi: 10.1038/35039519.

Colman, R. W. (1990) 'Aggregin: a platelet ADP receptor that mediates activation.', *FASEB J*, 4(5), pp. 1425–35.

Coltherd, J. C., Rodgers, D. T., Lawrie, R. E., Al-Riyami, L., Suckling, C. J., Harnett, W. and Harnett, M. M. (2016) 'The parasitic worm-derived immunomodulator, ES-62 and its drug-like small molecule analogues exhibit therapeutic potential in a model of chronic asthma', *Scientific Reports*, 6. doi: 10.1038/srep19224.

Coronado, S., Barrios, L., Zakzuk, J., Regino, R., Ahumada, V., Franco, L., Ocampo, Y. and Caraballo, L. (2017) 'A recombinant cystatin from *Ascaris lumbricoides* attenuates inflammation of DSS-induced colitis', *Parasite Immunology*, 39(4). doi: 10.1111/pim.12425.

Coronado, S. M., Barrios, L., Zakzuk, J., Franco, L. and Caraballo, L. (2016) 'A recombinant cystatin from *Ascaris lumbricoides* has immunomodulatory effects', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 137, p. AB228. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2015.12.878.

Correale, J. and Farez, M. F. (2011) 'The impact of parasite infections on the course of multiple sclerosis', *Journal of Neuroimmunology*, 233(1–2), pp. 6–11. doi: 10.1016/j.jneuroim.2011.01.002.

Correale, J., Farez, M. and Razzitte, G. (2008) 'Helminth infections associated with multiple sclerosis induce regulatory B cells', *Annals of Neurology*, 64(2), pp. 187–199. doi: 10.1002/ana.21438.

Cosnes, J., Gower-Rousseau, C., Seksik, P., Cortot, A., Jelsness-Jorgensen, L. P., Bernklev, T., Henriksen, M., Torp, R. and Moum, B. A. (2011) 'Epidemiology and natural history of inflammatory bowel diseases', *Inflammatory Bowel Diseases*, p. 1785; 1564-U118; 1572.http://login.ezproxy.library.ualberta.ca/login?url=http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=true&db=edswsc&AN=000290016700011&site=eds-live&scope=site%0Ahttp://login.ezproxy.library.ualberta.ca/login?url=http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=.

Côté, Y. P., Filep, J. G., Battistini, B., Gauvreau, J., Sirois, P. and Beaudoin, A. R. (1992) 'Characterization of ATP-diphosphohydrolase activities in the intima and media of the bovine aorta: evidence for a regulatory role in platelet activation in vitro', *BBA - Molecular Basis of Disease*, 1139(1–2), pp. 133–142. doi: 10.1016/0925-

4439(92)90092-2.

Creek, D. J., Nijagal, B., Kim, D. H., Rojas, F., Matthews, K. R. and Barrett, M. P. (2013) 'Metabolomics guides rational development of a simplified cell culture medium for drug screening against *Trypanosoma brucei*', *Antimicrobial Agents and Chemotherapy*, 57(6), pp. 2768–2779. doi: 10.1128/AAC.00044-13.

Croft, S. L. and Coombs, G. H. (2003) 'Leishmaniasis - Current chemotherapy and recent advances in the search for novel drugs', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 502–508. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2003.09.008.

Cross, M. L., Cupp, M. S., Cupp, E. W., Galloway, A. L. and Enriquez, F. J. (1993) 'Modulation of murine immunological responses by salivary gland extract of *Simulium vittatum* (Diptera: Simuliidae).', *Journal of Medical Entomology*, 30, pp. 928–935.

Cruz, A. and Beverley, S. M. (1990) 'Gene replacement in parasitic protozoa', *Nature*, 348, pp. 171–173. doi: 10.1038/348171a0.

Csóka, B., Németh, Z. H., Duerr, C. U., Fritz, J. H., Pacher, P. and Haskó, G. (2017) 'Adenosine receptors differentially regulate type 2 cytokine production by IL-33–activated bone marrow cells, ILC2s, and macrophages', *The FASEB Journal*, p. fj.201700770R. doi: 10.1096/fj.201700770R.

Csoka, B., Selmeczy, Z., Koscso, B., Nemeth, Z. H., Pacher, P., Murray, P. J., Kepka-Lenhart, D., Morris, S. M., Gause, W. C., Leibovich, S. J. and Hasko, G. (2012) 'Adenosine promotes alternative macrophage activation via A2A and A2B receptors', *The FASEB Journal*, 26(1), pp. 376–386. doi: 10.1096/fj.11-190934.

Da'dara, A. A., Bhardwaj, R., Ali, Y. B. M. and Skelly, P. J. (2014) 'Schistosome tegumental ecto-apyrase (SmATPDase1) degrades exogenous pro-inflammatory and pro-thrombotic nucleotides', *PeerJ*, 2, p. e316. doi: 10.7717/peerj.316.

Dahlquist, R., Diamant, B. and Krüger, P. G. (1974) 'Increased permeability of the rat mast cell membrane to sodium and potassium caused by extracellular ATP and its relationship to histamine release', *International Archives of Allergy and Immunology*. Karger Publishers, 46(5), pp. 655–675.

Dai, J., Liu, J., Deng, Y., Smith, T. M. and Lu, M. (2004) 'Structure and protein design of a human platelet function inhibitor', *Cell*, 116(5), pp. 649–659. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(04)00172-2.

Dalzell, J. J., McVeigh, P., Warnock, N. D., Mitreva, M., Bird, D. M., Abad, P., Fleming, C. C., Day, T. A., Mousley, A., Marks, N. J. and Maule, A. G. (2011) 'RNAi effector diversity in nematodes', *PLoS Neglected Tropical Diseases*, 5(6). doi: 10.1371/journal.pntd.0001176.

Daniłowicz-Luebert, E., Steinfelder, S., Kühl, A. A., Drozdenko, G., Lucius, R., Worm, M., Hamelmann, E. and Hartmann, S. (2013) 'A nematode immunomodulator suppresses grass pollen-specific allergic responses by controlling excessive Th2 inflammation',

*International Journal for Parasitology*, 43(3–4), pp. 201–210. doi: 10.1016/j.ijpara.2012.10.014.

Darby, M., Schnoeller, C., Vira, A., Culley, F., Bobat, S., Logan, E., Kirstein, F., Wess, J., Cunningham, A. F., Brombacher, F., Selkirk, M. E. and Horsnell, W. G. C. (2015) 'The M3 Muscarinic Receptor Is Required for Optimal Adaptive Immunity to Helminth and Bacterial Infection', *PLoS Pathogens*, 11(1), pp. 1–15. doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1004636.

Das, A., Banday, M. and Bellofatto, V. (2008) 'RNA polymerase transcription machinery in trypanosomes', *Eukaryotic Cell*, pp. 429–434. doi: 10.1128/EC.00297-07.

Deaglio, S., Dwyer, K. M., Gao, W., Friedman, D., Usheva, A., Erat, A., Chen, J.-F., Enjyoji, K., Linden, J., Oukka, M., Kuchroo, V. K., Strom, T. B. and Robson, S. C. (2007) 'Adenosine generation catalyzed by CD39 and CD73 expressed on regulatory T cells mediates immune suppression', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 204(6), pp. 1257–1265. doi: 10.1084/jem.20062512.

Denis, O., Van Den Brûle, S., Heymans, J., Havaux, X., Rochard, C., Huaux, F. and Huygen, K. (2007) 'Chronic intranasal administration of mould spores or extracts to unsensitized mice leads to lung allergic inflammation, hyper-reactivity and remodelling', *Immunology*, 122(2), pp. 268–278. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2567.2007.02636.x.

Dichmann, S., Idzko, M., Zimpfer, U., Hofmann, C., Ferrari, D., Luttmann, W., Virchow, C., Di Virgilio, F., Norgauer, J., Bruijnzeel, P., Kay, A., Walker, C., Kaegi, M., Braun, P., Blaser, K., Weber, M., Dahinden, C., Nagy, L., Lee, T., Goetzl, E., Pickett, W., Kay, A., Tenscher, K., Metzner, B., Schöpf, E., Norgauer, J., Czech, W., Tenscher, K., Metzner, B., Hartmann, M., Schöpf, E., Norgauer, J., Baggiolini, M., Dahinden, C., Gierschik, P., Sidiropoulos, D., Jakobs, K., Sozzani, S., Luini, W., Molino, M., Camps, M., Carrozzi, A., Schnabel, P., Scheer, P., Parker, P., Gierschik, P., Stossel, T., Elsner, J., Oppermann, M., Czech, W., Kapp, A., Elsner, J., Oppermann, M., Czech, W., Belardinelli, L., Linden, J., Berne, R., Neary, J., Rathbone, M., Cattabeni, F., Abbracchio, M., Burnstock, G., Colman, R., Pearson, J., Gordon, J., Abraham, E., Pratt, A., Gerweck, L., Schwiebert, E., Egan, M., Hwang, T.-H., Filippini, A., Taffs, R., Sitkovsky, M., Ferrari, D., Villalba, M., Chiozzi, P., Falzoni, S., Ricciardi-Castagnoli, P., Virgilio, F. Di, Zimmermann, H., Todrov, L., Mihaylova-Todrova, S., Westfall, T., Virgillio, F. Di, Chiozzi, P., Falzoni, S., Robson, C., Kaczmarek, E., Siegel, J., Padeh, S., Cohen, A., Roifman, C., Cockcroft, S., Gomperts, B., Ferrari, D., Chiozzi, P., Falzoni, S., Cowen, D., Berger, M., Nuttle, L., Dubyak, G., Ward, P., Cunningham, T., McCulloch, K., Johnson, K., Burgers, J., Schweizer, R., Koenderman, L., Bruijnzeel, P., Akkerman, J., Virgilio, F. Di, Sklar-LA, ., Hyslop-PA, . and Oades-ZG, . (2000) 'Adenosine triphosphate-induced oxygen radical production and CD11b up-regulation: Ca(++) mobilization and actin reorganization in human eosinophils.', *Blood*, 95(3), pp. 973–8. doi: 10.1111/j.1749-6632.1994.tb39808.x.

Dickinson, J. D., Sweeter, J. M., Warren, K. J., Ahmad, I. M., Deken, X. De, Zimmerman, M. C. and Brody, S. L. (2018) 'Autophagy regulates DUOX1 localization and superoxide production in airway epithelial cells during chronic IL-13 stimulation', *Redox Biology*,

14, pp. 272–284. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.redox.2017.09.013.

Doleželová, E., Terán, D., Gahura, O., Kotrbová, Z., Procházková, M., Keough, D., Špaček, P., Hocková, D., Guddat, L. and Zíková, A. (2018) 'Evaluation of the *Trypanosoma brucei* 6-oxopurine salvage pathway as a potential target for drug discovery', *PLOS Neglected Tropical Diseases*, 12(2), p. e0006301. doi: 10.1371/journal.pntd.0006301.

Donnelly, S., O'Neill, S. M., Stack, C. M., Robinson, M. W., Turnbull, L., Whitchurch, C. and Dalton, J. P. (2010) 'Helminth cysteine proteases inhibit TRIF-dependent activation of macrophages via degradation of TLR3', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 285(5), pp. 3383–3392. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M109.060368.

Donskow-Łysoniewska, K., Bien, J., Brodaczewska, K., Krawczak, K. and Doligalska, M. (2013) 'Colitis promotes adaptation of an intestinal nematode: a *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* mouse model system', *PLoS ONE*, 8(10). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0078034.

Dou, L., Chen, Y. F., Cowan, P. J. and Chen, X. P. (2018) 'Extracellular ATP signaling and clinical relevance', *Clinical Immunology*, pp. 67–73. doi: 10.1016/j.clim.2017.12.006.

Downs, S. H., Mitakakis, T. Z., Marks, G. B., Car, N. G., Belousova, E. G., Leüppi, J. D., Xuan, W., Downie, S. R., Tobias, A. and Peat, J. K. (2001) 'Clinical importance of *Alternaria* exposure in children', *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine*, 164(3), pp. 455–459. doi: 10.1164/ajrccm.164.3.2008042.

Du, L., Tang, H., Ma, Z., Xu, J., Gao, W., Chen, J., Gan, W., Zhang, Z., Yu, X., Zhou, X. and Hu, X. (2011) 'The protective effect of the recombinant 53-kDa protein of *Trichinella spiralis* on experimental colitis in mice', *Digestive Diseases and Sciences*, 56(10), pp. 2810–2817. doi: 10.1007/s10620-011-1689-8.

Du, L., Wei, H., Li, L., Shan, H., Yu, Y., Wang, Y. and Zhang, G. (2014) 'Regulation of recombinant *Trichinella spiralis* 53-kDa protein (rTsP53) on alternatively activated macrophages via STAT6 but not IL-4Rα in vitro', *Cellular Immunology*, 288(1), pp. 1–7. doi: 10.1016/j.cellimm.2014.01.010.

Dujardin, J. C. (2006) 'Risk factors in the spread of leishmaniases: Towards integrated monitoring?', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 4–6. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2005.11.004.

Durmaz, E., Hu, Y., Aroian, R. V. and Klaenhammer, T. R. (2016) 'Intracellular and extracellular expression of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal protein Cry5B in *Lactococcus lactis* for use as an anthelminthic', *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 82(4), pp. 1286–1294. doi: 10.1128/AEM.02365-15.

Dusanic, D. G. (1975) 'Immunosuppression and ablastin', *Experimental Parasitology*, 38(3), pp. 322–337. doi: 10.1016/0014-4894(75)90118-6.

Dutra, P. M. L., Rodrigues, C. O., Jesus, J. B., Lopes, A. H. C. S., Souto-Padrón, T. and Meyer-Fernandes, J. R. (1998) 'A novel ecto-phosphatase activity of *herpetomonas muscarum muscarum* inhibited by platelet-activating factor', *Biochemical and*

*Biophysical Research Communications*, 253(1), pp. 164–169. doi: 10.1006/bbrc.1998.9774.

Dwyer, K. M., Deaglio, S., Gao, W., Friedman, D., Strom, T. B. and Robson, S. C. (2007) 'CD39 and control of cellular immune responses', *Purinergic Signalling*, 3(1–2), pp. 171–180. doi: 10.1007/s11302-006-9050-y.

Eddy, M. C., Eschle, B. K., Barrows, J., Hallock, R. M., Finger, T. E. and Delay, E. R. (2009) 'Double P2X2/P2X3 purinergic receptor knockout mice do not taste NaCl or the artificial sweetener SC45647', *Chemical Senses*, 34(9), pp. 789–797. doi: 10.1093/chemse/bjp068.

Elliott, D. E., Li, J., Blum, A., Metwali, A., Qadir, K., Urban, J. F. and Weinstock, J. V. (2003) 'Exposure to schistosome eggs protects mice from TNBS-induced colitis', *American Journal of Physiology - Gastrointestinal and Liver Physiology*, 284(3), pp. G385–G391. doi: 10.1152/ajpgi.00049.2002.

Elliott, D. E., Metwali, A., Leung, J., Setiawan, T., Blum, A. M., Ince, M. N., Bazzone, L. E., Stadecker, M. J., Urban, J. F. and Weinstock, J. V. (2008) 'Colonization with Heligmosomoides polygyrus Suppresses Mucosal IL-17 Production', *The Journal of Immunology*, 181(4), pp. 2414–2419. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.181.4.2414.

Elliott, M. R., Chekeni, F. B., Trampont, P. C., Lazarowski, E. R., Kadl, A., Walk, S. F., Park, D., Woodson, R. I., Ostankovich, M., Sharma, P., Lysiak, J. J., Harden, T. K., Leitinger, N. and Ravichandran, K. S. (2009) 'Nucleotides released by apoptotic cells act as a find-me signal to promote phagocytic clearance', *Nature*, 461(7261), pp. 282–286. doi: 10.1038/nature08296.

Ellis, S. B., Brust, P. F., Koutz, P. J., Waters, A. F., Harpold, M. M. and Gingeras, T. R. (1985) 'Isolation of alcohol oxidase and two other methanol regulatable genes from the yeast Pichia pastoris.', *Molecular and Cellular Biology*, 5(5), pp. 1111–1121. doi: 10.1128/MCB.5.5.1111.

Eltzschig, H. K., Eckle, T., Mager, A., Küper, N., Karcher, C., Weissmüller, T., Boengler, K., Schulz, R., Robson, S. C. and Colgan, S. P. (2006) 'ATP release from activated neutrophils occurs via connexin 43 and modulates adenosine-dependent endothelial cell function', *Circulation Research*, 99(10), pp. 1100–1108. doi: 10.1161/01.RES.0000250174.31269.70.

Entwistle, L. J. and Wilson, M. S. (2017) 'MicroRNA-mediated regulation of immune responses to intestinal helminth infections', *Parasite Immunology*. doi: 10.1111/pim.12406.

Erb, K. J. (2009) 'Can helminths or helminth-derived products be used in humans to prevent or treat allergic diseases?', *Trends in Immunology*, 30(2), pp. 75–82. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2008.11.005.

Erb, L., Liao, Z., Seye, C. I. and Weisman, G. A. (2006) 'P2 receptors: Intracellular signaling.', *Pflugers Arch*, 452(5), pp. 552–562. doi: 10.1007/s00424-006-0069-2.

Erdmann, A. A., Gao, Z. G., Jung, U., Foley, J., Borenstein, T., Jacobson, K. A. and Fowler, D. H. (2005) 'Activation of Th1 and Tc1 cell adenosine A2A receptors directly inhibits IL-2 secretion in vitro and IL-2-driven expansion in vivo', *Blood*, 105(12), pp. 4707–4714. doi: 10.1182/blood-2004-04-1407.

Esseltine, J. L. and Laird, D. W. (2016) 'Next-Generation Connexin and Pannexin Cell Biology', *Trends in Cell Biology*, pp. 944–955. doi: 10.1016/j.tcb.2016.06.003.

Esther, C. R., Alexis, N. E., Clas, M. L., Lazarowski, E. R., Donaldson, S. H., Pedrosa Ribeiro, C. M., Moore, C. G., Davis, S. D. and Boucher, R. C. (2008) 'Extracellular purines are biomarkers of neutrophilic airway inflammation', *European Respiratory Journal*, 31(5), pp. 949–956. doi: 10.1183/09031936.00089807.

Faas, M. M., Sáez, T. and de Vos, P. (2017) 'Extracellular ATP and adenosine: The Yin and Yang in immune responses?', *Molecular Aspects of Medicine*, pp. 9–19. doi: 10.1016/j.mam.2017.01.002.

Fairlamb, A. H. (2003) 'Chemotherapy of human African trypanosomiasis: current and future prospects', *Trends in Parasitology*, 19(11), pp. 488–494. Available at: file:///y:/11753.pdf.

Fallon, P. G., Ballantyne, S. J., Mangan, N. E., Barlow, J. L., Dasvarma, A., Hewett, D. R., McIlgorm, A., Jolin, H. E. and McKenzie, A. N. J. (2006) 'Identification of an interleukin (IL)-25–dependent cell population that provides IL-4, IL-5, and IL-13 at the onset of helminth expulsion', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 203(4), pp. 1105–1116. doi: 10.1084/jem.20051615.

Fallon, P. G. and Mangan, N. E. (2007) 'Suppression of TH2-type allergic reactions by helminth infection', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 220–230. doi: 10.1038/nri2039.

Faust, E. C., Russell, P. F. and Jung, R. C. (1970) 'Craig and Faust's clinical parasitology', *Craig and Faust's Clinical Parasitology. 8th Edition.* Philadelphia: Lea and Febiger. London: Henry Kimpton., (8th Edition).

Fernandes, E. C., Meyer-Fernandes, J. R., Silva-Neto, M. A. C. and Vercesi, A. E. (1997) '*Trypanosoma brucei*: Ecto-phosphatase activity present on the surface of intact procyclic forms', *Zeitschrift fur Naturforschung Section C - Journal of Biosciences*, 52(5–6), pp. 351–358.

Ferrante, C. J., Pinhal-Enfield, G., Elson, G., Cronstein, B. N., Hasko, G., Outram, S. and Leibovich, S. J. (2013) 'The adenosine-dependent angiogenic switch of macrophages to an M2-like phenotype is independent of interleukin-4 receptor alpha (IL-4Rα) signaling', *Inflammation*, 36(4), pp. 921–931. doi: 10.1007/s10753-013-9621-3.

Ferrari, D., Chiozzi, P., Falzoni, S., Dal Susino, M., Melchiorri, L., Baricordi, O. R. and Di Virgilio, F. (1997) 'Extracellular ATP triggers IL-1 beta release by activating the purinergic P2Z receptor of human macrophages.', *Journal of Immunology*, 159(3), pp. 1451–8. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.167.4.1871.

Ferrari, D., Idzko, M., Dichmann, S., Purlis, D., Virchow, C., Norgauer, J., Chiozzi, P., Di Virgilio, F. and Luttmann, W. (2000) 'P2 purinergic receptors of human eosinophils: characterization and coupling to oxygen radical production.', *FEBS letters*, 486(3), pp. 217–24. doi: 10.1016/S0014-5793(00)02306-1.

Ferrari, D., Pizzirani, C., Adinolfi, E., Lemoli, R. M., Curti, A., Idzko, M., Panther, E. and Di Virgilio, F. (2006) 'The P2X7 receptor: a key player in IL-1 processing and release', *The Journal of Immunology*, 176(7), pp. 3877–3883. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.176.7.3877.

Ferreira, I., Smyth, D., Gaze, S., Aziz, A., Giacomin, P., Ruyssers, N., Artis, D., Laha, T., Navarro, S., Loukas, A. and McSorleya, H. J. (2013) 'Hookworm excretory/secretory products induce interleukin-4 (IL-4)+ IL-10+ CD4+ T cell responses and suppress pathology in a mouse model of colitis', *Infection and Immunity*, 81(6), pp. 2104–2111. doi: 10.1128/IAI.00563-12.

Field, M. C. and Carrington, M. (2009) 'The trypanosome flagellar pocket', *Nature Reviews Microbiology*, pp. 775–786. doi: 10.1038/nrmicro2221.

Fietto, J. L. R., DeMarco, R., Nascimento, I. P., Castro, I. M., Carvalho, T. M. U., De Souza, W., Bahia, M. T., Alves, M. J. M. and Verjovski-Almeida, S. (2004) 'Characterization and immunolocalization of an NTP diphosphohydrolase of *Trypanosoma cruzi*', *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*, 316(2), pp. 454–460. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2004.02.071.

Figueiredo, A. B. de, Souza-Testasicca, M. C. and Afonso, L. C. C. (2016) 'Purinergic signaling and infection by Leishmania: A new approach to evasion of the immune response', *Biomedical Journal*, pp. 244–250. doi: 10.1016/j.bj.2016.08.004.

Filbey, K. J., Grainger, J. R., Smith, K. A., Boon, L., Van Rooijen, N., Harcus, Y., Jenkins, S., Hewitson, J. P. and Maizels, R. M. (2014) 'Innate and adaptive type 2 immune cell responses in genetically controlled resistance to intestinal helminth infection', *Immunology and Cell Biology*, 92(5), pp. 436–448. doi: 10.1038/icb.2013.109.

Finger, T. E., Danilova, V., Barrows, J., Bartel, D. L., Vigers, A. J., Stone, L., Hellekant, G. and Kinnamon, S. C. (2005) 'Neuroscience: ATP signalling is crucial for communication from taste buds to gustatory nerves', *Science*, 310(5753), pp. 1495–1499. doi: 10.1126/science.1118435.

Finkelman, F. D., Shea-Donohue, T., Morris, S. C., Gildea, L., Strait, R., Madden, K. B., Schopf, L. and Urban, J. F. (2004) 'Interleukin-4- and interleukin-13-mediated host protection against intestinal nematode parasites', *Immunological Reviews*, pp. 139–155. doi: 10.1111/j.0105-2896.2004.00192.x.

Finlay, C. M., Walsh, K. P. and Mills, K. H. G. (2014) 'Induction of regulatory cells by helminth parasites: Exploitation for the treatment of inflammatory diseases', *Immunological Reviews*, 259(1), pp. 206–230. doi: 10.1111/imr.12164.

Finney, C. A. M., Taylor, M. D., Wilson, M. S. and Maizels, R. M. (2007) 'Expansion and activation of CD4+CD25+ regulatory T cells in *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* infection',

*European Journal of Immunology*, 37(7), pp. 1874–1886. doi: 10.1002/eji.200636751.

Fish, W. R., Looker, D. L., Joseph Marr, J. and Berens, R. L. (1982) 'Purine metabolism in the bloodstream forms of *Trypanosoma gambiense* and *Trypanosoma rhodesiense*', *BBA - General Subjects*, 719(2), pp. 223–231. doi: 10.1016/0304-4165(82)90092-7.

Fleming, J. O. and Weinstock, J. V. (2015) 'Clinical trials of helminth therapy in autoimmune diseases: rationale and findings', *Parasite Immunology*, pp. 277–292. doi: 10.1111/pim.12175.

Fletcher, J. M., Lonergan, R., Costelloe, L., Kinsella, K., Moran, B., O'Farrelly, C., Tubridy, N. and Mills, K. H. G. (2009) 'CD39+Foxp3+ regulatory T Cells suppress pathogenic Th17 cells and are impaired in multiple sclerosis.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 183(11), pp. 7602–10. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.0901881.

Flores Villanueva, P. O., Harris, T. S., Ricklan, D. E. and Stadecker, M. J. (1994) 'Macrophages from schistosomal egg granulomas induce unresponsiveness in specific cloned Th-1 lymphocytes in vitro and down-regulate schistosomal granulomatous disease in vivo.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 152(4), pp. 1847–1855.

Foligne, B., Dessein, R., Marceau, M., Poiret, S., Chamaillard, M., Pot, B., Simonet, M. and Daniel, C. (2007) 'Prevention and treatment of colitis With *Lactococcus lactis* secreting the immunomodulatory Yersinia LcrV Protein', *Gastroenterology*, 133(3), pp. 862–874. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2007.06.018.

Fonseca, S. G., Romão, P. R. T., Figueiredo, F., Morais, R. H., Lima, H. C., Ferreira, S. H. and Cunha, F. Q. (2003) 'TNF-α mediates the induction of nitric oxide synthase in macrophages but not in neutrophils in experimental cutaneous leishmaniasis', *European Journal of Immunology*, 33(8), pp. 2297–2306. doi: 10.1002/eji.200320335.

Fortin, A., Harbour, D., Fernandes, M., Borgeat, P. and Bourgoin, S. (2005) 'Differential expression of adenosine receptors in human neutrophils : up-regulation by specific Th1 cytokines and lipopolysaccharide', *Journal of Leukocyte Biology*, 79, pp. 574–585. doi: 10.1189/jlb.0505249.0741-5400/06/0079-574.

Francis, J. N., Till, S. J. and Durham, S. R. (2003) 'Induction of IL-10+CD4+CD25+ T cells by grass pollen immunotherapy', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 111(6), pp. 1255–1261. doi: 10.1067/mai.2003.1570.

Fredholm, B. B., Cunha, R. A. and Svenningsson, P. (2003) 'Pharmacology of adenosine A2A receptors and therapeutic applications', *Curr. Top. Med. Chem.*, 3(4), pp. 413–426.

Fredholm, B. B., IJzerman, A. P., Jacobson, K. A., Linden, J. and Muller, C. E. (2011) 'International union of basic and clinical pharmacology. LXXXI. Nomenclature and classification of adenosine receptors--an update', *Pharmacological Reviews*, 63(1), pp. 1–34. doi: 10.1124/pr.110.003285.

Frenzel, A., Hust, M. and Schirrmann, T. (2013) 'Expression of recombinant antibodies', *Frontiers in Immunology*. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2013.00217.

Gadelha, C., Wickstead, B., De Souza, W., Gull, K. and Cunha-e-Silva, N. (2005) 'Cryptic paraflagellar rod in endosymbiont-containing kinetoplastid protozoa', *Eukaryotic Cell*, 4(3), pp. 516–525. doi: 10.1128/EC.4.3.516-525.2005.

Gallo, P. M. and Gallucci, S. (2013) 'The dendritic cell response to classic, emerging, and homeostatic danger signals. Implications for autoimmunity', *Frontiers in Immunology*. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2013.00138.

Garcia, G. E., Truong, L. D., Li, P., Zhang, P., Du, J., Chen, J.-F. and Feng, L. (2007) 'Adenosine A2A receptor activation and macrophage-mediated experimental glomerulonephritis', *The FASEB Journal*, 22(2), pp. 445–454. doi: 10.1096/fj.07-8430com.

De Gaudenzi, J. G., Noé, G., Campo, V. A., Frasch, A. C. and Cassola, A. (2011) 'Gene expression regulation in trypanosomatids', *Essays In Biochemistry*, 51, pp. 31–46. doi: 10.1042/bse0510031.

Gause, W. C., Wynn, T. A. and Allen, J. E. (2013) 'Type 2 immunity and wound healing: Evolutionary refinement of adaptive immunity by helminths', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 607–614. doi: 10.1038/nri3476.

Geiser, F., Luscher, A., de Koning, H. P., Seebeck, T. and Maser, P. (2005) 'Molecular pharmacology of adenosine transport in *Trypanosoma brucei*: P1/P2 revisited', *Molecular Pharmacology*, 68(0026–895X (Print)), pp. 589–595. doi: mol.104.010298 [pii]10.1124/mol.104.010298.

Gerbe, F., Legraverend, C. and Jay, P. (2012) 'The intestinal epithelium tuft cells: Specification and function', *Cellular and Molecular Life Sciences*, pp. 2907–2917. doi: 10.1007/s00018-012-0984-7.

Gerbe, F., Sidot, E., Smyth, D. J., Ohmoto, M., Matsumoto, I., Dardalhon, V., Cesses, P., Garnier, L., Pouzolles, M., Brulin, B., Bruschi, M., Harcus, Y., Zimmermann, V. S., Taylor, N., Maizels, R. M. and Jay, P. (2016) 'Intestinal epithelial tuft cells initiate type 2 mucosal immunity to helminth parasites', *Nature*, 529(7585), pp. 226–230. doi: 10.1038/nature16527.

Gessi, S., Merighi, S., Varani, K. and Borea, P. A. (2011) 'Adenosine receptors in health and disease', *Advances in Pharmacology*, pp. 41–75. doi: 10.1016/B978-0-12-385526-8.00002-3.

Gessi, S., Varani, K., Merighi, S., Fogli, E., Sacchetto, V., Benini, A., Leung, E., Mac-Lennan, S. and Borea, P. A. (2007) 'Adenosine and lymphocyte regulation', *Purinergic Signalling*, 3(1–2), pp. 109–116. doi: 10.1007/s11302-006-9042-y.

Gil, M. A., Caniga, M., Woodhouse, J. D., Eckman, J., Lee, H. H., Salmon, M., Naber, J., Hamilton, V. T., Sevilla, R. S., Bettano, K., Klappenbach, J., Moy, L., Correll, C. C., Gervais, F. G., Siliphaivanh, P., Zhang, W., Zhang-Hoover, J., McLeod, R. L. and Cicmil, M. (2014) 'Anti-inflammatory actions of Chemoattractant Receptor-homologous molecule expressed on Th2 by the antagonist MK-7246 in a novel rat model of

Alternaria alternata elicited pulmonary inflammation', *European Journal of Pharmacology*, 743, pp. 106–116. doi: 10.1016/j.ejphar.2014.09.021.

Gold, M. J., Antignano, F., Halim, T. Y. F., Hirota, J. A., Blanchet, M. R., Zaph, C., Takei, F. and McNagny, K. M. (2014) 'Group 2 innate lymphoid cells facilitate sensitization to local, but not systemic, TH2-inducing allergen exposures', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 133(4). doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2014.02.033.

Gomes, R. S., de Carvalho, L. C. F., de Souza Vasconcellos, R., Fietto, J. L. R. and Afonso, L. C. C. (2015) 'E-NTPDase (ecto-nucleoside triphosphate diphosphohydrolase) of *Leishmania amazonensis* inhibits macrophage activation', *Microbes and Infection*, 17(4), pp. 295–303. doi: 10.1016/j.micinf.2014.12.009.

Gomez-Escobar, N., Bennett, C., Prieto-Lafuente, L., Aebischer, T., Blackburn, C. C. and Maizels, R. M. (2005) 'Heterologous expression of the filarial nematode alt gene products reveals their potential to inhibit immune function', *BMC Biology*, 3. doi: 10.1186/1741-7007-3-8.

Gordon, J. L. (1986) 'Extracellular ATP: effects, sources and fate', *Biochem. J.*, 233, pp. 309–319. doi: 10.1042/bj2330309.

Gottlieb, M. and Dwyer, D. M. (1983) 'Evidence for distinct 5'- and 3'-nucleotidase activities in the surface membrane fraction of *Leishmania donovani* promastigotes', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 7(4), pp. 303–317. doi: 10.1016/0166-6851(83)90013-0.

Gounaris, K. (2002) 'Nucleotidase Cascades Are Catalyzed by Secreted Proteins of the Parasitic Nematode *Trichinella spiralis* Nucleotidase Cascades Are Catalyzed by Secreted Proteins of the Parasitic Nematode *Trichinella spiralis*', *Infection and Immunity*, 70(9), pp. 4917–4924. doi: 10.1128/IAI.70.9.4917.

Gounaris, K., Selkirk, M. E. and Sadeghi, S. J. (2004) 'A nucleotidase with unique catalytic properties is secreted by *Trichinella spiralis*', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 136(2), pp. 257–264. doi: 10.1016/j.molbiopara.2004.04.008.

Graepel, R., Leung, G., Wang, A., Villemaire, M., Jirik, F. R., Sharkey, K. A., McDougall, J. J. and McKay, D. M. (2013) 'Murine autoimmune arthritis is exaggerated by infection with the rat tapeworm, *Hymenolepis diminuta*', *International Journal for Parasitology*, 43(7), pp. 593–601. doi: 10.1016/j.ijpara.2013.02.006.

Grainger, J. R., Smith, K. A., Hewitson, J. P., McSorley, H. J., Harcus, Y., Filbey, K. J., Finney, C. A., Greenwood, E. J., Knox, D. P., Wilson, M. S., Belkaid, Y., Rudensky, A. Y. and Maizels, R. M. (2010) 'Helminth secretions induce de novo T cell Foxp3 expression and regulatory function through the TGF-beta pathway', *J Exp Med*, 207(11), pp. 2331–2341. doi: 10.1084/jem.20101074\rjem.20101074 [pii].

Grant, W. N. (1992) 'Transformation of *Caenorhabditis elegans* with genes from parasitic nematodes', *Parasitology Today*, 8(10), pp. 344–346. doi: 10.1016/0169-4758(92)90071-9.

Gray, J. H., Owen, R. P. and Giacomini, K. M. (2004) 'The concentrative nucleoside transporter family, SLC28', *Pflugers Archiv European Journal of Physiology*, pp. 728–734. doi: 10.1007/s00424-003-1107-y.

Greenwood, B. M. (1968) 'Autoimmune disease and parasitic infections in Nigerians', *The Lancet*, 292(7564), pp. 380–382. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(68)90595-3.

Grencis, R. K. (2015) 'Immunity to Helminths: Resistance, Regulation, and Susceptibility to Gastrointestinal Nematodes', *Annual Review of Immunology*, 33(1), pp. 201–225. doi: 10.1146/annurev-immunol-032713-120218.

Guo, J.-P. and Ma, Y. (2008) 'High-level expression, purification and characterization of recombinant Aspergillus oryzae alkaline protease in *Pichia pastoris*.', *Protein Expression and Purification*, 58(2), pp. 301–8. doi: 10.1016/j.pep.2007.12.005.

Guo, L., Wei, G., Zhu, J., Liao, W., Leonard, W. J., Zhao, K. and Paul, W. (2009) 'IL-1 family members and STAT activators induce cytokine production by Th2, Th17, and Th1 cells', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 106(32), pp. 13463–13468. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0906988106.

Gutteridge, W. E. and Davies, M. J. (1981) 'Enzymes of purine salvage in *Trypanosoma cruzi*', *FEBS Letters*, 127(2), pp. 211–214. doi: 10.1016/0014-5793(81)80207-4.

Gyorkos, T. W. and Gilbert, N. L. (2014) 'Blood Drain: Soil-Transmitted Helminths and Anemia in Pregnant Women', *PLoS Neglected Tropical Diseases*, 8(7). doi: 10.1371/journal.pntd.0002912.

Hagan, P., Blumenthal, U. J., Dunn, D., Simpson, A. J. G. and Wilkins, H. A. (1991) 'Human IgE, IgG4 and resistance to reinfection with *Schistosoma haematobium*', *Nature*, 349(6306), pp. 243–245. doi: 10.1038/349243a0.

Haile, S. and Papadopoulou, B. (2007) 'Developmental regulation of gene expression in trypanosomatid parasitic protozoa', *Current Opinion in Microbiology*, pp. 569–577. doi: 10.1016/j.mib.2007.10.001.

Hajduk, S. and Ochsenreiter, T. (2010) 'RNA editing in kinetoplastids', *RNA Biology*. Taylor & Francis, 7(2), pp. 229–236. doi: 10.4161/rna.7.2.11393.

Halim, T. Y. F., Krauß, R. H., Sun, A. C. and Takei, F. (2012) 'Lung Natural Helper Cells Are a Critical Source of Th2 Cell-Type Cytokines in Protease Allergen-Induced Airway Inflammation', *Immunity*, 36(3), pp. 451–463. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2011.12.020.

Halim, T. Y. F., Steer, C. A., Mathä, L., Gold, M. J., Martinez-Gonzalez, I., McNagny, K. M., McKenzie, A. N. J. and Takei, F. (2014) 'Group 2 innate lymphoid cells are critical for the initiation of adaptive T helper 2 cell-mediated allergic lung inflammation', *Immunity*, 40(3), pp. 425–435. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2014.01.011.

Hallock, R. M., Tatangelo, M., Barrows, J. and Finger, T. E. (2009) 'Residual chemosensory capabilities in double P2X2/P2X3 purinergic receptor null mice: Intraoral or

postingestive detection?', *Chemical Senses*, 34(9), pp. 799–808. doi: 10.1093/chemse/bjp069.

Hamilton, P. B., Stevens, J. R., Gaunt, M. W., Gidley, J. and Gibson, W. C. (2004) 'Trypanosomes are monophyletic: Evidence from genes for glyceraldehyde phosphate dehydrogenase and small subunit ribosomal RNA', *International Journal for Parasitology*, 34(12), pp. 1393–1404. doi: 10.1016/j.ijpara.2004.08.011.

Hammond, D. J. and Gutteridge, W. E. (1984) 'Purine and pyrimidine metabolism in the trypanosomatidae', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 13(3), pp. 243–261. doi: 10.1016/0166-6851(84)90117-8.

Handa, M. and Guidotti, G. (1996) 'Purification and Cloning of a Soluble ATP-Diphosphohydrolase (Apyrase) from Potato Tubers (*Solanum tuberosum*)', *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*. Academic Press, 218(3), pp. 916–923. doi: 10.1006/BBRC.1996.0162.

Hardman, C. S., Panova, V. and Mckenzie, A. N. J. (2013) 'IL-33 citrine reporter mice reveal the temporal and spatial expression of IL-33 during allergic lung inflammation', *European Journal of Immunology*, 43(2), pp. 488–498. doi: 10.1002/eji.201242863.

Harnett, M. M. and Harnett, W. (2017) 'Can Parasitic Worms Cure the Modern World's Ills?', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 694–705. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2017.05.007.

Harnett, M. M., Harnett, W. and Pineda, M. A. (2014) 'The parasitic worm product ES-62 up-regulates IL-22 production by γδ T cells in the murine model of Collagen-Induced Arthritis', *Inflammation and Cell Signaling*, 1(5), pp. 1–10. doi: 10.14800/ics.308.

Harnett, M. M., Melendez, A. J. and Harnett, W. (2010) 'The therapeutic potential of the filarial nematode-derived immunodulator, ES-62 in inflammatory disease', *Clinical and Experimental Immunology*, pp. 256–267. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2249.2009.04064.x.

Harnett, W. (2014) 'Secretory products of helminth parasites as immunomodulators', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, pp. 130–136. doi: 10.1016/j.molbiopara.2014.03.007.

Harnett, W. and Harnett, M. M. (2010) 'Helminth-derived immunomodulators: Can understanding the worm produce the pill?', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 278–284. doi: 10.1038/nri2730.

Harnett, W., Harnett, M. M. and Byron, O. (2003) 'Structural/Functional Aspects of ES-62 – A Secreted Immunomodulatory Phosphorylcholine-Containing Filarial Nematode Glycoprotein', *Current Protein and Peptide Science*, 4, pp. 59–71. doi: 10.2174/1389203033380368.

Harris, N. and Gause, W. C. (2011) 'B cell function in the immune response to helminths', *Trends in Immunology*, 32(2), pp. 80–88. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2010.11.005.

Harris, N. L. and Loke, P. (2017) 'Recent Advances in Type-2-Cell-Mediated Immunity: Insights from Helminth Infection', *Immunity*, 47(6), pp. 1024–1036. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.immuni.2017.11.015.

Hart, M. L., Henn, M., Kohler, D., Kloor, D., Mittelbronn, M., Gorzolla, I. C., Stahl, G. L. and Eltzschig, H. K. (2008) 'Role of extracellular nucleotide phosphohydrolysis in intestinal ischemia-reperfusion injury', *The FASEB Journal*, 22(8), pp. 2784–2797. doi: 10.1096/fj.07-103911.

HASKO, G. (2000) 'Adenosine inhibits IL-12 and TNF-alpha production via adenosine A2a receptor-dependent and independent mechanisms', *The FASEB Journal*, 14(13), pp. 2065–2074. doi: 10.1096/fj.99-0508com.

Haskó, G., Antonioli, L. and Cronstein, B. N. (2018) 'Adenosine metabolism, immunity and joint health', *Biochemical Pharmacology*. doi: 10.1016/j.bcp.2018.02.002.

Haskó, G. and Pacher, P. (2012) 'Regulation of macrophage function by adenosine', *Arteriosclerosis, Thrombosis, and Vascular Biology*, 32(4), pp. 865–869. doi: 10.1161/ATVBAHA.111.226852.

Hasnain, S. Z., Evans, C. M., Roy, M., Gallagher, A. L., Kindrachuk, K. N., Barron, L., Dickey, B. F., Wilson, M. S., Wynn, T. A., Grencis, R. K. and Thornton, D. J. (2011) 'Muc5ac: a critical component mediating the rejection of enteric nematodes', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 208(5), pp. 893–900. doi: 10.1084/jem.20102057.

Hasnain, S. Z., Gallagher, A. L., Grencis, R. K. and Thornton, D. J. (2013) 'A new role for mucins in immunity: Insights from gastrointestinal nematode infection', *International Journal of Biochemistry and Cell Biology*, pp. 364–374. doi: 10.1016/j.biocel.2012.10.011.

Haspeslagh, E., Heyndrickx, I., Hammad, H. and Lambrecht, B. N. (2018) 'The hygiene hypothesis: immunological mechanisms of airway tolerance', *Current Opinion in Immunology*, 54, pp. 102–108. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.coi.2018.06.007.

Haynes, S. E., Hollopeter, G., Yang, G., Kurpius, D., Dailey, M. E., Gan, W. B. and Julius, D. (2006) 'The P2Y12 receptor regulates microglial activation by extracellular nucleotides', *Nature Neuroscience*, 9(12), pp. 1512–1519. doi: 10.1038/nn1805.

Hechler, B., Lenain, N., Marchese, P., Vial, C., Heim, V., Freund, M., Cazenave, J.-P., Cattaneo, M., Ruggeri, Z. M., Evans, R. and Gachet, C. (2003) 'A Role of the Fast ATP-gated P2X $_1$ Cation Channel in Thrombosis of Small Arteries In Vivo', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 198(4), pp. 661–667. doi: 10.1084/jem.20030144.

Heimo, H., Palmu, K. and Suominen, I. (1997) 'Expression in *Pichia pastoris* and purification of Aspergillus awamori glucoamylase catalytic domain', *Protein Expression and Purification*, 10(1), pp. 70–79. doi: 10.1006/prep.1996.0713.

Helmby, H. (2015) 'Human helminth therapy to treat inflammatory disorders- where do we stand?', *BMC Immunology*. doi: 10.1186/s12865-015-0074-3.

Hepworth, M. R., Danilowicz-Luebert, E., Rausch, S., Metz, M., Klotz, C., Maurer, M. and Hartmann, S. (2012) 'Mast cells orchestrate type 2 immunity to helminths through regulation of tissue-derived cytokines', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 109(17), pp. 6644–6649. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1112268109.

Herbert, D. R., Hölscher, C., Mohrs, M., Arendse, B., Schwegmann, A., Radwanska, M., Leeto, M., Kirsch, R., Hall, P., Mossmann, H., Claussen, B., Förster, I. and Brombacher, F. (2004) 'Alternative macrophage activation is essential for survival during schistosomiasis and downmodulates T helper 1 responses and immunopathology', *Immunity*, 20(5), pp. 623–635. doi: 10.1016/S1074-7613(04)00107-4.

Herbert, D. R., Yang, J.-Q., Hogan, S. P., Groschwitz, K., Khodoun, M., Munitz, A., Orekov, T., Perkins, C., Wang, Q., Brombacher, F., Urban, J. F., Rothenberg, M. E. and Finkelman, F. D. (2009) 'Intestinal epithelial cell secretion of RELM-beta protects against gastrointestinal worm infection.', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 206(13), pp. 2947–57. doi: 10.1084/jem.20091268.

Hewitson, J. P., Grainger, J. R. and Maizels, R. M. (2009) 'Helminth immunoregulation: The role of parasite secreted proteins in modulating host immunity', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, pp. 1–11. doi: 10.1016/j.molbiopara.2009.04.008.

Hewitson, J. P., Harcus, Y., Murray, J., van Agtmaal, M., Filbey, K. J., Grainger, J. R., Bridgett, S., Blaxter, M. L., Ashton, P. D., Ashford, D. A., Curwen, R. S., Wilson, R. A., Dowle, A. A. and Maizels, R. M. (2011) 'Proteomic analysis of secretory products from the model gastrointestinal nematode *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* reveals dominance of Venom Allergen-Like (VAL) proteins', *Journal of Proteomics*, 74(9), pp. 1573–1594. doi: 10.1016/j.jprot.2011.06.002.

Hewitson, J. P., Ivens, A. C., Harcus, Y., Filbey, K. J., McSorley, H. J., Murray, J., Bridgett, S., Ashford, D., Dowle, A. A. and Maizels, R. M. (2013) 'Secretion of Protective Antigens by Tissue-Stage Nematode Larvae Revealed by Proteomic Analysis and Vaccination-Induced Sterile Immunity', *PLoS Pathogens*, 9(8). doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1003492.

Heylen, M., Ruyssers, N. E., De Man, J. G., Timmermans, J. P., Pelckmans, P. A., Moreels, T. G. and De Winter, B. Y. (2014) 'Worm proteins of *Schistosoma mansoni* reduce the severity of experimental chronic colitis in mice by suppressing colonic proinflammatory immune responses', *PLoS ONE*, 9(10). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0110002.

Hirokawa, K., Eishi, Y., Albright, J. W. and Albright, J. F. (1981) 'Histopathological and immunocytochemical studies of *Trypanosoma musculi* infection of mice', *Infection and Immunity*, 34(3), pp. 1008–1017.

Ho, L. H., Ohno, T., Oboki, K., Kajiwara, N., Suto, H., Iikura, M., Okayama, Y., Akira, S., Saito, H., Galli, S. J. and Nakae, S. (2007) 'IL-33 induces IL-13 production by mouse mast cells independently of IgE-FcepsilonRI signals', *J Leukoc Biol*, 82(6), pp. 1481–1490. doi: 10.1189/jlb.0407200.

Hoare, C. A. (1964) 'Morphological and Taxonomic Studies on Mammalian Trypanosomes. X.

Revision of the Systematics', *The Journal of Protozoology*, 11(2), pp. 200–207. doi: 10.1111/j.1550-7408.1964.tb01741.x.

Hoare, C. A. (1967) 'Evolutionary Trends in Mammalian Trypanosomes', *Advances in Parasitology*, 5(C), pp. 47–91. doi: 10.1016/S0065-308X(08)60375-9.

Hoare, C. A. (1972) 'The trypanosomes of mammals: a zoological monograph', *The trypanosomes of mammals A zoological monograph*, 5, p. 749. doi: 10.3109/09638237.2012.705929.

Hoare, C. A. and Wallace, F. G. (1966) 'Developmental stages of trypanosomatid flagellates: A new terminology [48]', *Nature*, pp. 1385–1386. doi: 10.1038/2121385a0.

Hong, M. and Simpson, L. (2003) 'Genomic organization of *Trypanosoma brucei* kinetoplast DNA minicircles', *Protist*, 154(2), pp. 265–279. doi: 10.1078/143446103322166554.

Hong, X. K., Zhang, X., Fusco, O. A., Lan, Y. G., Lun, Z. R. and Lai, D. H. (2017) 'PCR-based identification of *Trypanosoma lewisi* and *Trypanosoma musculi* using maxicircle kinetoplast DNA', *Acta Tropica*. doi: 10.1016/j.actatropica.2017.04.007.

Honore, P., Donnelly-Roberts, D., Namovic, M. T., Hsieh, G., Zhu, C. Z., Mikusa, J. P., Hernandez, G., Zhong, C., Gauvin, D. M., Chandran, P., Harris, R., Medrano, A. P., Carroll, W., Marsh, K., Sullivan, J. P., Faltynek, C. R. and Jarvis, M. F. (2006) 'A-740003 [N-(1-{[(cyanoimino)(5-quinolinylamino) methyl]amino}-2,2-dimethylpropyl)-2-(3,4-dimethoxyphenyl)acetamide], a novel and selective P2X7 receptor antagonist, dose-dependently reduces neuropathic pain in the rat.', *The Journal of pharmacology and Experimental Therapeutics*, 319, pp. 1376–1385. doi: 10.1124/jpet.106.111559.

Hotez, P. J., Brindley, P. J., Bethony, J. M., King, C. H., Pearce, E. J. and Jacobson, J. (2008) 'Helminth infections: the great neglected tropical diseases.', *The Journal of Clinical Investigation*, 118(4), pp. 1311–21. doi: 10.1172/JCI34261.

Hotez, P. J., Brooker, S., Bethony, J. M., Bottazzi, M. E., Loukas, A. and Xiao, S. (2004) 'Hookworm Infection', *New England Journal of Medicine*, 351(8), pp. 799–807. doi: 10.1056/NEJMra032492.

Hourani, S. M. O. and Chown, J. A. (1989) 'The effects of some possible inhibitors of ectonucleotidases on the breakdown and pharmacological effects of ATP in the guinea-pig urinary bladder', *General Pharmacology*, 20(4), pp. 413–416. doi: 10.1016/0306-3623(89)90188-2.

Howarth, P. (1995) 'The airway inflammatory response in allergic asthma and its relationship to clinical disease', *Allergy*, 50(s22), pp. 13–21. doi: 10.1111/j.1398-9995.1995.tb02730.x.

Huang, Y., Guo, L., Qiu, J., Chen, X., Hu-Li, J., Siebenlist, U., Williamson, P. R., Urban, J. F. and Paul, W. E. (2015) 'IL-25-responsive, lineage-negative KLRG1 hi cells are multipotential "inflammatory" type 2 innate lymphoid cells', *Nature Immunology*. doi: 10.1038/ni.3078.

Huang, Y. and Paul, W. E. (2016) 'Inflammatory group 2 innate lymphoid cells', *International Immunology*. doi: 10.1093/intimm/dxv044.

Huber, S., Hoffmann, R., Muskens, F. and Voehringer, D. (2010) 'Alternatively activated macrophages inhibit T-cell proliferation by Stat6-dependent expression of PD-L2', *Blood*, 116(17), pp. 3311–3320. doi: 10.1182/blood-2010-02-271981.

Hubner, M. P., Shi, Y., Torrero, M. N., Mueller, E., Larson, D., Soloviova, K., Gondorf, F., Hoerauf, A., Killoran, K. E., Stocker, J. T., Davies, S. J., Tarbell, K. V. and Mitre, E. (2012) 'Helminth Protection against Autoimmune Diabetes in Nonobese Diabetic Mice Is Independent of a Type 2 Immune Shift and Requires TGF- ', *The Journal of Immunology*, 188(2), pp. 559–568. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1100335.

Hübner, M. P., Thomas Stocker, J. and Mitre, E. (2009) 'Inhibition of type 1 diabetes in filaria-infected non-obese diabetic mice is associated with a T helper type 2 shift and induction of FoxP3+ regulatory T cells', *Immunology*, 127(4), pp. 512–522. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2567.2008.02958.x.

Hughes, A. L. (2013) 'Evolution of the salivary apyrases of blood-feeding arthropods', *Gene*, 527(1), pp. 123–130. doi: 10.1016/j.gene.2013.05.087.

Humphreys, N. E., Xu, D., Hepworth, M. R., Liew, F. Y. and Grencis, R. K. (2008) 'IL-33, a Potent Inducer of Adaptive Immunity to Intestinal Nematodes', *The Journal of Immunology*, 180(4), pp. 2443–2449. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.180.4.2443.

Hung, L.-Y., Lewkowich, I. P., Dawson, L. A., Downey, J., Yang, Y., Smith, D. E. and Herbert, D. R. (2013) 'IL-33 drives biphasic IL-13 production for noncanonical Type 2 immunity against hookworms', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 110(1), pp. 282–287. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1206587110.

Hussaarts, L., Van Der Vlugt, L. E. P. M., Yazdanbakhsh, M. and Smits, H. H. (2011) 'Regulatory B-cell induction by helminths: Implications for allergic disease', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, pp. 733–739. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2011.05.012.

Hussain, R., Poindexter, R. W. and Ottesen, E. A. (1992) 'Control of allergic reactivity in human filariasis. Predominant localization of blocking antibody to the IgG4 subclass', *J Immunol*, 148(9), pp. 2731–2737.

Idzko, M., Dichmann, S., Ferrari, D., Di Virgilio, F., La Sala, A., Girolomoni, G., Panther, E. and Norqauer, J. (2002) 'Nucleotides induce chemotaxis and actin polymerization in immature but not mature human dendritic cells via activation of pertussis toxin-sensitive P2Y receptors', *Blood*, 100(3), pp. 925–932. doi: 10.1182/blood.V100.3.925.

Idzko, M., Dichmann, S., Panther, E., Ferrari, D., Herouy, Y., Virchow, C., Luttmann, W., Di Virgilio, F. and Norgauer, J. (2001) 'Functional characterization of P2Y and P2X receptors in human eosinophils.', *Journal of Cellular Physiology*, 188(3), pp. 329–36. doi: 10.1002/jcp.1129.

Idzko, M., Ferrari, D. and Eltzschig, H. K. (2014) 'Nucleotide signalling during inflammation',

*Nature*, pp. 310–317. doi: 10.1038/nature13085.

Idzko, M., Hammad, H., Van Nimwegen, M., Kool, M., Willart, M. A. M., Muskens, F., Hoogsteden, H. C., Luttmann, W., Ferrari, D., Di Virgilio, F., Virchow, J. C. and Lambrecht, B. N. (2007) 'Extracellular ATP triggers and maintains asthmatic airway inflammation by activating dendritic cells', *Nature Medicine*, 13(8), pp. 913–919. doi: 10.1038/nm1617.

Idzko, M., Panther, E., Bremer, H. C., Sorichter, S., Luttmann, W., Virchow, C. J., Di Virgilio, F., Herouy, Y., Norgauer, J. and Ferrari, D. (2003) 'Stimulation of P2 purinergic receptors induces the release of eosinophil cationic protein and interleukin-8 from human eosinophils', *British Journal of Pharmacology*, 138(7), pp. 1244–1250. doi: 10.1038/sj.bjp.0705145.

Iijima, K., Kobayashi, T., Hara, K., Kephart, G. M., Ziegler, S. F., McKenzie, A. N. and Kita, H. (2014) 'IL-33 and Thymic Stromal Lymphopoietin Mediate Immune Pathology in Response to Chronic Airborne Allergen Exposure', *The Journal of Immunology*, 193(4), pp. 1549–1559. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1302984.

Inscho, E. W., Cook, A. K., Imig, J. D., Vial, C. and Evans, R. J. (2003) 'Physiological role for P2X1 receptors in renal microvascular autoregulatory behavior', *Journal of Clinical Investigation*, 112(12), pp. 1895–1905. doi: 10.1172/JCI200318499.

Jackson-Jones, L. H., Rï¿½ckerl, D., Svedberg, F., Duncan, S., Maizels, R. M., Sutherland, T. E., Jenkins, S. J., McSorley, H. J., MacDonald, A. S. and Allen, J. E. (2016) 'IL-33 delivery induces serous cavity macrophage proliferation independent of interleukin-4 receptor alpha', *European Journal of Immunology*, 46(10), pp. 2311–2321. doi: 10.1002/eji.201646442.

Jackson, J. A., Turner, J. D., Rentoul, L., Faulkner, H., Behnke, J. M., Hoyle, M., Grencis, R. K., Else, K. J., Kamgno, J., Boussinesq, M. and Bradley, J. E. (2004) 'T Helper Cell Type 2 Responsiveness Predicts Future Susceptibility to Gastrointestinal Nematodes in Humans', *The Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 190(10), pp. 1804–1811. doi: 10.1086/425014.

Jacobson, K. A. and Gao, Z.-G. (2006) 'Adenosine receptors as therapeutic targets', *Nature Reviews Drug Discovery*, 5(3), pp. 247–264. doi: 10.1038/nrd1983.

Jang, J. C. and Nair, M. G. (2013) 'Alternatively Activated Macrophages Revisited: New Insights into the Regulation of Immunity, Inflammation and Metabolic Function following Parasite Infection', *Current Immunology Reviews*, 9(3), pp. 147–156. doi: 10.2174/15733955096661312102325 48.

Jang, S. W., Cho, M. K., Park, M. K., Kang, S. A., Na, B. K., Ahn, S. C., Kim, D. H. and Yu, H. S. (2011) 'Parasitic helminth cystatin inhibits DSS-induced intestinal inflammation via IL-10+F4+macrophage recruitment', *Korean Journal of Parasitology*, 49(3), pp. 245–254. doi: 10.3347/kjp.2011.49.3.245.

Janicova, L., Rzepecka, J., Rodgers, D. T., Doonan, J., Bell, K. S., Lumb, F. E., Suckling, C. J.,

Harnett, M. M. and Harnett, W. (2016) 'Testing small molecule analogues of the Acanthocheilonema viteae immunomodulator ES-62 against clinically relevant allergens', *Parasite Immunology*, 38(6), pp. 340–351. doi: 10.1111/pim.12322.

Jarvis, M. F., Burgard, E. C., McGaraughty, S., Honore, P., Lynch, K., Brennan, T. J., Subieta, A., Van Biesen, T., Cartmell, J., Bianchi, B., Niforatos, W., Kage, K., Yu, H., Mikusa, J., Wismer, C. T., Zhu, C. Z., Chu, K., Lee, C.-H., Stewart, A. O., Polakowski, J., Cox, B. F., Kowaluk, E., Williams, M., Sullivan, J. and Faltynek, C. (2002) 'A-317491, a novel potent and selective non-nucleotide antagonist of P2X3 and P2X2/3 receptors, reduces chronic inflammatory and neuropathic pain in the rat.', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, 99(26), pp. 17179–84. doi: 10.1073/pnas.252537299.

de Jersey, J., Holý, A., Hocková, D., Naesens, L., Keough, D. T. and Guddat, L. W. (2011) '6-Oxopurine Phosphoribosyltransferase: a Target for the Development of Antimalarial Drugs.', *Current Topics in Medicinal Chemistry*, 11(16), pp. 2085–2102. doi: 10.2174/156802611796575911.

Jespers, W., Schiedel, A. C., Heitman, L. H., Cooke, R. M., Kleene, L., van Westen, G. J. P., Gloriam, D. E., Müller, C. E., Sotelo, E. and Gutiérrez-de-Terán, H. (2018) 'Structural Mapping of Adenosine Receptor Mutations: Ligand Binding and Signaling Mechanisms', *Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, pp. 75–89. doi: 10.1016/j.tips.2017.11.001.

De Jesus, J. B., De Sá Pinheiro, A. A., Lopes, A. H. C. S. and Meyer-Fernandes, J. R. (2002) 'An ectonucleotide ATP-diphosphohydrolase activity in *Trichomonas vaginalis* stimulated by galactose and its possible role in virulence', *Zeitschrift fur Naturforschung - Section C Journal of Biosciences*, 57(9–10), pp. 890–896.

Ji, P., Hu, H., Yang, X., Wei, X., Zhu, C., Liu, J., Feng, Y., Yang, F., Okanurak, K., Li, N., Zeng, X., Zheng, H., Wu, Z. and Lv, Z. (2014) 'AcCystatin, an immunoregulatory molecule from *Angiostrongylus cantonensis*, ameliorates the asthmatic response in an aluminium hydroxide/ovalbumin-induced rat model of asthma', *Parasitology Research*, 114(2), pp. 613–624. doi: 10.1007/s00436-014-4223-z.

Joan H. F. Drosopoulos, *,‡,§, M. Johan Broekman, ‡,§, Naziba Islam, ‡,§, Charles R. Maliszewski, , Richard B. Gayle, I. and and Aaron J. Marcus‡, §,⊥ (2000) 'Site-Directed Mutagenesis of Human Endothelial Cell Ecto-ADPase/Soluble CD39: Requirement of Glutamate 174 and Serine 218 for Enzyme Activity and Inhibition of Platelet Recruitment†'. *American Chemical Society* . doi: 10.1021/BI992581E.

Johnson, P. J., Kooter, J. M. and Borst, P. (1987) 'Inactivation of transcription by UV irradiation of *T. brucei* provides evidence for a multicistronic transcription unit including a VSG gene', *Cell*, 51(2), pp. 273–281. doi: 10.1016/0092-8674(87)90154-1.

Johnston, C. J. C., McSorley, H. J., Anderton, S. M., Wigmore, S. J. and Maizels, R. M. (2014) 'Helminths and immunological tolerance', *Transplantation*, pp. 127–132. doi: 10.1097/TP.0b013e3182a53f59.

Johnston, C. J. C., Robertson, E., Harcus, Y., Grainger, J. R., Coakley, G., Smyth, D. J., McSorley, H. J. and Maizels, R. M. (2015) 'Cultivation of *Heligmosomoides polygyrus*: an immunomodulatory nematode parasite and its secreted products.', *Journal of Visualized Experiments*, (98), p. e52412. doi: 10.3791/52412.

Johnston, C. J. C., Smyth, D. J., Kodali, R. B., White, M. P. J., Harcus, Y., Filbey, K. J., Hewitson, J. P., Hinck, C. S., Ivens, A., Kemter, A. M., Kildemoes, A. O., Le Bihan, T., Soares, D. C., Anderton, S. M., Brenn, T., Wigmore, S. J., Woodcock, H. V., Chambers, R. C., Hinck, A. P., McSorley, H. J. and Maizels, R. M. (2017) 'A structurally distinct TGF-β mimic from an intestinal helminth parasite potently induces regulatory T cells', *Nature Communications*, 8(1). doi: 10.1038/s41467-017-01886-6.

Johnston, M. J. G., Wang, A., Catarino, M. E. D., Ball, L., Phan, V. C., MacDonald, J. A. and McKay, D. M. (2010) 'Extracts of the rat tapeworm, *Hymenolepis diminuta*, suppress macrophage activation in vitro and alleviate chemically induced colitis in mice', *Infection and Immunity*, 78(3), pp. 1364–1375. doi: 10.1128/IAI.01349-08.

Jourdan, P. M., Lamberton, P. H. L., Fenwick, A. and Addiss, D. G. (2017) 'Soil-transmitted helminth infections', *The Lancet*. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(17)31930-X.

Junger, W. G. (2011) 'Immune cell regulation by autocrine purinergic signalling', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 201–212. doi: 10.1038/nri2938.

Kabata, H., Moro, K., Koyasu, S. and Asano, K. (2015) 'Group 2 innate lymphoid cells and asthma', *Allergology International*, 64(3), pp. 227–234. doi: 10.1016/j.alit.2015.03.004.

Kaczmarek, E., Koziak, K., Sévigny, J., Siegel, J. B., Anrather, J., Beaudoin, A. R., Bach, F. H. and Robson, S. C. (1996) 'Identification and characterization of CD39/vascular ATP diphosphohydrolase', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 271(51), pp. 33116–33122. doi: 10.1074/jbc.271.51.33116.

Kahl, J., Brattig, N. and Liebau, E. (2018) 'The Untapped Pharmacopeic Potential of Helminths', *Trends in Parasitology*. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.pt.2018.05.011.

Kalinna, B. H. and Brindley, P. J. (2007) 'Manipulating the manipulators: advances in parasitic helminth transgenesis and RNAi', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 197–204. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2007.03.007.

Kang, J. M., Lee, K. H., Sohn, W. M. and Na, B. K. (2011) 'Identification and functional characterization of CsStefin-1, a cysteine protease inhibitor of *Clonorchis sinensis*', *Mol Biochem Parasitol*, 177(2), pp. 126–134. doi: S0166-6851(11)00075-2 [pii]\r10.1016/j.molbiopara.2011.02.010.

Karmouty-Quintana, H., Philip, K., Acero, L. F., Chen, N. Y., Weng, T., Molina, J. G., Luo, F., Davies, J., Le, N. B., Bunge, I., Volcik, K. A., Le, T. T. T., Johnston, R. A., Xia, Y., Eltzschig, H. K. and Blackburn, M. R. (2015) 'Deletion of ADORA2B from myeloid cells dampens lung fibrosis and pulmonary hypertension', *FASEB Journal*, 29(1), pp. 50–60. doi: 10.1096/fj.14-260182.

Ke, H. Z., Qi, H., Weidema, a F., Zhang, Q., Panupinthu, N., Crawford, D. T., Grasser, W. a, Paralkar, V. M., Li, M., Audoly, L. P., Gabel, C. a, Jee, W. S. S., Dixon, S. J., Sims, S. M. and Thompson, D. D. (2003) 'Deletion of the P2X7 nucleotide receptor reveals its regulatory roles in bone formation and resorption.', *Molecular Endocrinology (Baltimore, Md.)*, 17(7), pp. 1356–1367. doi: 10.1210/me.2003-0021.

Keller, R. (1966) 'Tissue mast cells in immune reactions.', *Monographs in Allergy*, 2, pp. 1–144.

Khakh, B. S. and Alan North, R. (2006) 'P2X receptors as cell-surface ATP sensors in health and disease', *Nature*, pp. 527–532. doi: 10.1038/nature04886.

Khakh, B. S. and Burnstock, G. (2009) 'The double life of ATP', *Scientific American*, 301(6), pp. 84–92. doi: 10.1038/scientificamerican1209-84.

Khan, A. R., Amu, S., Saunders, S. P., Hams, E., Blackshields, G., Leonard, M. O., Weaver, C. T., Sparwasser, T., Sheils, O. and Fallon, P. G. (2015) 'Ligation of TLR7 on CD19 + CD1d hi B cells suppresses allergic lung inflammation via regulatory T cells', *The European Journal of Immunology*, 45(6), pp. 1842–1854. doi: 10.1002/eji.201445211.

Khan, A. R. and Fallon, P. G. (2013) 'Helminth therapies: Translating the unknown unknowns to known knowns', *International Journal for Parasitology*, pp. 293–299. doi: 10.1016/j.ijpara.2012.12.002.

Khurana Hershey, G. K. (2003) 'IL-13 receptors and signaling pathways: An evolving web', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, pp. 677–690. doi: 10.1067/mai.2003.1333.

Kim, B. S., Siracusa, M. C., Saenz, S. a, Noti, M., Monticelli, L. a, Sonnenberg, G. F., Hepworth, M. R., Voorhees, A. S. Van, Comeau, M. R. and Artis, D. (2013) 'TSLP Elicits IL-33 – Independent Innate Lymphoid Cell Responses to Promote Skin Inflammation', *Published Sci. Transl. Med*, 5(5), pp. 1–11. doi: 10.1126/scitranslmed.3005374.

Kim, H. Y., Chang, Y. J., Subramanian, S., Lee, H. H., Albacker, L. A., Matangkasombut, P., Savage, P. B., McKenzie, A. N. J., Smith, D. E., Rottman, J. B., Dekruyff, R. H. and Umetsu, D. T. (2012) 'Innate lymphoid cells responding to IL-33 mediate airway hyperreactivity independently of adaptive immunity', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 129(1). doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2011.10.036.

Kim, H. Y., Dekruyff, R. H. and Umetsu, D. T. (2010) 'The many paths to asthma: Phenotype shaped by innate and adaptive immunity', *Nature Immunology*, pp. 577–584. doi: 10.1038/ni.1892.

Kim, J. Y., Cho, M. K., Choi, S. H., Lee, K. H., Ahn, S. C., Kim, D. H. and Yu, H. S. (2010) 'Inhibition of dextran sulfate sodium (DSS)-induced intestinal inflammation via enhanced IL-10 and TGF-β production by galectin-9 homologues isolated from intestinal parasites', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 174(1), pp. 53–61. doi: 10.1016/j.molbiopara.2010.06.014.

Kim, K. C. and Lee, B. C. (1991) 'P2 purinoceptor regulation of mucin release by airway goblet cells in primary culture', *British Journal of Pharmacology*, 103(1), pp. 1053–1056. doi: 10.1111/j.1476-5381.1991.tb12299.x.

Kirley, T. L. (1997) 'Complementary DNA cloning and sequencing of the chicken muscle ecto-ATPase. Homology with the lymphoid cell activation antigen CD39', *J Biol Chem*, 272(2), pp. 1076–1081. Available at: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/8995405.

Knowles, A. F. (1988) 'Differential expression of ectoMg2+-ATPase and ectoCa2+-ATPase activities in human hepatoma cells', *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 263(2), pp. 264–271. doi: 10.1016/0003-9861(88)90635-2.

Knowles, A. F. (2011) 'The GDA1_CD39 superfamily: NTPDases with diverse functions', *Purinergic Signalling*, pp. 21–45. doi: 10.1007/s11302-010-9214-7.

Knowles, A. F., Isler, R. E. and Reece, J. F. (1983) 'The common occurrence of ATP diphosphohydrolase in mammalian plasma membranes', *BBA - Biomembranes*, 731(1), pp. 88–96. doi: 10.1016/0005-2736(83)90401-7.

Knowles, A. F. and Li, C. (2006) 'Molecular cloning and characterization of expressed human ecto-nucleoside triphosphate diphosphohydrolase 8 (E-NTPDase 8) and its soluble extracellular domain', *Biochemistry*, 45(23), pp. 7323–7333. doi: 10.1021/bi052268e.

Kobayashi, T., Iijima, K., Checkel, J. L. and Kita, H. (2013) 'IL-1 family cytokines drive Th2 and Th17 cells to innocuous airborne antigens', *American Journal of Respiratory Cell and Molecular Biology*, 49(6), pp. 989–998. doi: 10.1165/rcmb.2012-0444OC.

Kobayashi, T., Iijima, K., Dent, A. L. and Kita, H. (2017) 'Follicular helper T cells mediate IgE antibody response to airborne allergens', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 139(1), p. 300–313.e7. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2016.04.021.

Kobayashi, T., Iijima, K. and Kita, H. (2008) 'An Environmental Fungus, Alternaria, Facilitates Th2-type Airway Sensitization Independently of TLR2 and TLR4', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 121(2, Supplement 1), p. S199. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaci.2007.12.742.

Kobayashi, T., Iijima, K., Radhakrishnan, S., Mehta, V., Vassallo, R., Lawrence, C. B., Cyong, J.-C., Pease, L. R., Oguchi, K. and Kita, H. (2009) 'Asthma-related environmental fungus, *Alternaria*, activates dendritic cells and produces potent Th2 adjuvant activity.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 182(4), pp. 2502–10. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.0802773.

Kobayashi, T., Soma, T., Noguchi, T., Nakagome, K., Nakamoto, H., Kita, H. and Nagata, M. (2015) 'ATP drives eosinophil effector responses through P2 purinergic receptors', *Allergology International*, 64, pp. S30–S36. doi: 10.1016/j.alit.2015.04.009.

Kobie, J. J., Shah, P. R., Yang, L., Rebhahn, J. A., Fowell, D. J. and Mosmann, T. R. (2006) 'T Regulatory and Primed Uncommitted CD4 T Cells Express CD73, Which Suppresses

Effector CD4 T Cells by Converting 5'-Adenosine Monophosphate to Adenosine', *The Journal of Immunology*, 177(10), pp. 6780–6786. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.177.10.6780.

Koh, T. J. and DiPietro, L. A. (2011) 'Inflammation and wound healing: the role of the macrophage.', *Expert Reviews in Molecular Medicine*. doi: 10.1017/S1462399411001943.

Komoszyński, M. and Wojtczak, A. (1996) 'Apyrases (ATP diphosphohydrolases, EC 3.6.1.5) : Function and relationship to ATPases', *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta - Molecular Cell Research*, 1310(2), pp. 233–241. doi: 10.1016/0167-4889(95)00135-2.

Kondo, Y., Yoshimoto, T., Yasuda, K., Futatsugi-yumikura, S., Morimoto, M., Hayashi, N., Hoshino, T., Fujimoto, J. and Nakanishi, K. (2008) 'Administration of IL-33 induces airway hyperresponsiveness and goblet cell hyperplasia in the lungs in the absence of adaptive immune system', *International Immunology*, 20(6), pp. 791–800. doi: 10.1093/intimm/dxn037.

Kondrashova, A., Seiskari, T., Ilonen, J., Knip, M. and Hyöty, H. (2013) 'The "Hygiene hypothesis" and the sharp gradient in the incidence of autoimmune and allergic diseases between Russian Karelia and Finland', *APMIS*, 121(6), pp. 478–493. doi: 10.1111/apm.12023.

Kongshavn, P. A. L. and Ghadirian, E. (1988) 'Effect of Tumor Necrosis Factor on Growth of Trypanosoma Musculi in Vivo and in Vitro', in Eisenstein, T. K., Bullock, W. E., and Hanna, N. (eds) *Host Defenses and Immunomodulation to Intracellular Pathogens*. Boston, MA: Springer US, pp. 257–262. doi: 10.1007/978-1-4757-5421-6_26.

De Koning, H. P., Bridges, D. J. and Burchmore, R. J. S. (2005) 'Purine and pyrimidine transport in pathogenic protozoa: From biology to therapy', *FEMS Microbiology Reviews*, pp. 987–1020. doi: 10.1016/j.femsre.2005.03.004.

De Koning, H. P. and Jarvis, S. M. (1997) 'Purine nucleobase transport in bloodstream forms of Trypanosoma brucei brucei is mediated by two novel transporters', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 89(2), pp. 245–258. doi: 10.1016/S0166-6851(97)00129-1.

Koning, H. P. De, Watson, C. J. and Jarvis, S. M. (1998) 'Characterization of a Nucleoside / Proton Symporter in Procyclic *Trypanosoma brucei brucei*', 273(16), pp. 9486–9494. doi: 10.1074/jbc.273.16.9486.

Kooter, J. M. and Borst, P. (1984) 'α-amanitin-insensitive transcription of variant surface glycoprotein genes provides further evidence for discontinuous transcription in trypanosomes', *Nucleic Acids Research*, 12(24), pp. 9457–9472. doi: 10.1093/nar/12.24.9457.

Koscso, B., Csoka, B., Selmeczy, Z., Himer, L., Pacher, P., Virag, L. and Hasko, G. (2012) 'Adenosine Augments IL-10 Production by Microglial Cells through an A2B Adenosine Receptor-Mediated Process', *The Journal of Immunology*, 188(1), pp. 445–453. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1101224.

Köttgen, M., Löffler, T., Jacobi, C., Nitschke, R., Pavenstädt, H., Schreiber, R., Frische, S., Nielsen, S. and Leipziger, J. (2003) 'P2Y6 receptor mediates colonic NaCl secretion via differential activation of cAMP-mediated transport', *Journal of Clinical Investigation*, 111(3), pp. 371–379. doi: 10.1172/JCI200316711.

El Kouni, M. H. (2003) 'Potential chemotherapeutic targets in the purine metabolism of parasites', *Pharmacology and Therapeutics*, pp. 283–309. doi: 10.1016/S0163-7258(03)00071-8.

Kouzaki, H., Iijima, K., Kobayashi, T., O'Grady, S. M. and Kita, H. (2011) 'The Danger Signal, Extracellular ATP, Is a Sensor for an Airborne Allergen and Triggers IL-33 Release and Innate Th2-Type Responses', *The Journal of Immunology*, 186(7), pp. 4375–4387. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1003020.

Krainer, F. W., Dietzsch, C., Hajek, T., Herwig, C., Spadiut, O. and Glieder, A. (2012) 'Recombinant protein expression in *Pichia pastoris* strains with an engineered methanol utilization pathway', *Microbial Cell Factories*, 11. doi: 10.1186/1475-2859-11-22.

Kreckler, L. M., Wan, T. C., Ge, Z.-D. and Auchampach, J. A. (2006) 'Adenosine inhibits tumor necrosis factor-alpha release from mouse peritoneal macrophages via A2A and A2B but not the A3 adenosine receptor.', *The Journal of Pharmacology and Experimental Therapeutics*, 317(1), pp. 172–80. doi: 10.1124/jpet.105.096016.

Kreider, T., Anthony, R. M., Urban, J. F. and Gause, W. C. (2007) 'Alternatively activated macrophages in helminth infections', *Current Opinion in Immunology*, pp. 448–453. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2007.07.002.

Von Kugelgen, I. and Wetter, A. (2000) 'Molecular pharmacology of P2Y-receptors', *Naunyn-Schmiedeberg's Archives of Pharmacology*, pp. 310–323. doi: 10.1007/s002100000310.

Kuperman, D. A. and Schleimer, R. P. (2008) 'Interleukin-4, interleukin-13, signal transducer and activator of transcription factor 6, and allergic asthma.', *Current Molecular Medicine*, 8(5), pp. 384–92. doi: 10.2174/156652408785161032.

Kuwana, Y., Shiozaki, S., Kanda, T., Kurokawa, M., Koga, K., Ochi, M., Ikeda, K., Kase, H., Jackson, M. J., Smith, L. A., Pearce, R. K. and Jenner, P. G. (1999) 'Antiparkinsonian activity of adenosine A2A antagonists in experimental models.', *Advances in Neurology*, 80, pp. 121–123.

Labasi, J. M., Petrushova, N., Donovan, C., McCurdy, S., Lira, P., Payette, M. M., Brissette, W., Wicks, J. R., Audoly, L. and Gabel, C. A. (2002) 'Absence of the P2X7 Receptor Alters Leukocyte Function and Attenuates an Inflammatory Response', *The Journal of Immunology*, 168(12), pp. 6436–6445. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.168.12.6436.

Lambrecht, B. N. and Hammad, H. (2012) 'The airway epithelium in asthma', *Nature Medicine*, pp. 684–692. doi: 10.1038/nm.2737.

Lambrecht, B. N. and Hammad, H. (2017) 'The immunology of the allergy epidemic and the hygiene hypothesis', *Nature Immunology*, pp. 1076–1083. doi: 10.1038/ni.3829.

Lang, P. A., Merkler, D., Funkner, P., Shaabani, N., Meryk, A., Krings, C., Barthuber, C., Recher, M., Brück, W., Häussinger, D., Ohashi, P. S. and Lang, K. S. (2010) 'Oxidized ATP inhibits T-cell-mediated autoimmunity', *European Journal of Immunology*, 40(9), pp. 2401–2408. doi: 10.1002/eji.200939838.

Lappas, C. M., Rieger, J. M. and Linden, J. (2005) 'A2A adenosine receptor induction inhibits IFN-gamma production in murine CD4+ T cells.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 174(2), pp. 1073–1080. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.174.2.1073.

Layland, L. E., Straubinger, K., Ritter, M., Loffredo-Verde, E., Garn, H., Sparwasser, T. and Prazeres da Costa, C. (2013) '*Schistosoma mansoni*-Mediated Suppression of Allergic Airway Inflammation Requires Patency and Foxp3+ Treg Cells', *PLoS Neglected Tropical Diseases*, 7(8). doi: 10.1371/journal.pntd.0002379.

Lazarowski, E. R. (2012) 'Vesicular and conductive mechanisms of nucleotide release', *Purinergic Signalling*, pp. 359–373. doi: 10.1007/s11302-012-9304-9.

Lazarowski, E. R. and Boucher, R. C. (2009) 'Purinergic receptors in airway epithelia', *Current Opinion in Pharmacology*, pp. 262–267. doi: 10.1016/j.coph.2009.02.004.

LeBel, D., Poirier, G. G., Phaneuf, S., St-Jean, P., Laliberté, J. F. and Beaudoin, A. R. (1980) 'Characterization and purification of a calcium-sensitive ATP diphosphohydrolase from pig pancreas.', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 255(3), pp. 1227–1233.

LeBowitz, J. H., Smith, H. Q., Rusche, L. and Beverley, S. M. (1993) 'Coupling of poly(A) site selection and trans-splicing in Leishmania', *Genes and Development*, 7(6), pp. 996–1007. doi: 10.1101/gad.7.6.996.

Lecut, C., Frederix, K., Johnson, D. M., Deroanne, C., Thiry, M., Faccinetto, C., Maree, R., Evans, R. J., Volders, P. G. A., Bours, V. and Oury, C. (2009) 'P2X1 Ion Channels Promote Neutrophil Chemotaxis through Rho Kinase Activation', *The Journal of Immunology*, 183(4), pp. 2801–2809. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.0804007.

Lendner, M., Doligalska, M., Lucius, R. and Hartmann, S. (2008) 'Attempts to establish RNA interference in the parasitic nematode *Heligmosomoides polygyrus*', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 161(1), pp. 21–31. doi: 10.1016/j.molbiopara.2008.06.003.

Leonard, W. J. (2002) 'TSLP: Finally in the limelight', *Nature Immunology*, pp. 605–607. doi: 10.1038/ni0702-605.

Lethem, M. I., Dowell, M. L., Van Scott, M., Yankaskas, J. R., Egan, T., Boucher, R. C. and Davis, C. W. (1993) 'Nucleotide regulation of goblet cells in human airway epithelial explants: normal exocytosis in cystic fibrosis.', *American Journal of Respiratory Cell and Molecular Biology*, 9(3), pp. 315–322. doi: 10.1165/ajrcmb/9.3.315.

Levano-Garcia, J., Mortara, R. A., Verjovski-Almeida, S. and DeMarco, R. (2007)

'Characterization of Schistosoma mansoni ATPDase2 gene, a novel apyrase family member', *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*, 352(2), pp. 384–389. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2006.11.023.

Li, Q., Leija, C., Rijo-Ferreira, F., Chen, J., Cestari, I., Stuart, K., Tu, B. P. and Phillips, M. A. (2015) 'GMP synthase is essential for viability and infectivity of *Trypanosoma brucei* despite a redundant purine salvage pathway', *Molecular Microbiology*, 97(5), pp. 1006–1020. doi: 10.1111/mmi.13083.

Li, R., Wang, J., Li, R., Zhu, F., Xu, W., Zha, G., He, G., Cao, H., Wang, Y. and Yang, J. (2018) 'ATP/P2X7-NLRP3 axis of dendritic cells participates in the regulation of airway inflammation and hyper-responsiveness in asthma by mediating HMGB1 expression and secretion', *Experimental Cell Research*, 366(1), pp. 1–15. doi: 10.1016/j.yexcr.2018.03.002.

Liew, F. Y. (2012) 'IL-33: A Janus cytokine', in *Annals of the Rheumatic Diseases*. doi: 10.1136/annrheumdis-2011-200589.

Liew, F. Y., Girard, J. P. and Turnquist, H. R. (2016) 'Interleukin-33 in health and disease', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 676–689. doi: 10.1038/nri.2016.95.

Liew, F. Y., Li, Y. and Millott, S. (1990) 'Tumor necrosis factor-alpha synergizes with IFN-gamma in mediating killing of *Leishmania major* through the induction of nitric oxide.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 145(12), pp. 4306–4310.

Liew, F. Y., Pitman, N. I. and McInnes, I. B. (2010) 'Disease-associated functions of IL-33: The new kid in the IL-1 family', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 103–110. doi: 10.1038/nri2692.

Linden, J. (1994) 'Cloned adenosine A3 receptors: Pharmacological properties, species differences and receptor functions', *Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 15(8), pp. 298–306. doi: 10.1016/0165-6147(94)90011-6.

Logan, J., Navarro, S., Loukas, A. and Giacomin, P. (2018) 'Helminth-induced regulatory T cells and suppression of allergic responses', *Current Opinion in Immunology*, 54, pp. 1–6. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2018.05.007.

Lommatzsch, M., Cicko, S., Müller, T., Lucattelli, M., Bratke, K., Stoll, P., Grimm, M., Dürk, T., Zissel, G., Ferrari, D., Di Virgilio, F., Sorichter, S., Lungarella, G., Virchow, J. C. and Idzko, M. (2010) 'Extracellular adenosine triphosphate and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease', *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine*, 181(9), pp. 928–934. doi: 10.1164/rccm.200910-1506OC.

Lopes, L. V, Sebastião, A. M. and Ribeiro, J. A. (2011) 'Adenosine and Related Drugs in Brain Diseases: Present and Future in Clinical Trials', *Current Topics in Medicinal Chemistry*, 11, pp. 1087–1101. doi: 10.2174/156802611795347591.

Lukeš, J., Guilbride, D. L., Votýpka, J., Zíková, A., Benne, R. and Englund, P. T. (2002) 'Kinetoplast DNA network: Evolution of an improbable structure', *Eukaryotic Cell*, pp.

495–502. doi: 10.1128/EC.1.4.495-502.2002.

Lukeš, J., Skalický, T., Týč, J., Votýpka, J. and Yurchenko, V. (2014) 'Evolution of parasitism in kinetoplastid flagellates', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, pp. 115–122. doi: 10.1016/j.molbiopara.2014.05.007.

Lumb, F. E., Doonan, J., Bell, K. S., Pineda, M. A., Corbet, M., Suckling, C. J., Harnett, M. M. and Harnett, W. (2017) 'Dendritic cells provide a therapeutic target for synthetic small molecule analogues of the parasitic worm product, ES-62', *Scientific Reports*, 7(1). doi: 10.1038/s41598-017-01651-1.

Lund, M. E., O'Brien, B. A., Hutchinson, A. T., Robinson, M. W., Simpson, A. M., Dalton, J. P. and Donnelly, S. (2014) 'Secreted proteins from the helminth Fasciola hepatica inhibit the initiation of autoreactive T cell responses and prevent diabetes in the NOD mouse', *PLoS ONE*, 9(1). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0086289.

Lüscher, A., Lamprea-Burgunder, E., Graf, F. E., de Koning, H. P. and Mäser, P. (2014) 'Trypanosoma brucei adenine-phosphoribosyltransferases mediate adenine salvage and aminopurinol susceptibility but not adenine toxicity', *International Journal for Parasitology: Drugs and Drug Resistance*, 4(1), pp. 55–63. doi: 10.1016/j.ijpddr.2013.12.001.

Lüthi, A. U., Cullen, S. P., McNeela, E. A., Duriez, P. J., Afonina, I. S., Sheridan, C., Brumatti, G., Taylor, R. C., Kersse, K., Vandenabeele, P., Lavelle, E. C. and Martin, S. J. (2009) 'Suppression of Interleukin-33 Bioactivity through Proteolysis by Apoptotic Caspases', *Immunity*, 31(1), pp. 84–98. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2009.05.007.

Macauley-Patrick, S., Fazenda, M. L., McNeil, B. and Harvey, L. M. (2005) 'Heterologous protein production using the *Pichia pastoris* expression system', *Yeast*, pp. 249–270. doi: 10.1002/yea.1208.

MacGregor, P., Rojas, F., Dean, S. and Matthews, K. R. (2013) 'Stable transformation of pleomorphic bloodstream form Trypanosoma brucei', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 190(2), pp. 60–62. doi: 10.1016/j.molbiopara.2013.06.007.

Maizels, R. M., Gomez-Escobar, N., Prieto-Lafuente, L., Murray, J. and Aebischer, T. (2008) 'Expression of helminth genes in Leishmania: An experimental transfection system to test immunological function', *Parasite Immunology*, pp. 195–201. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-3024.2007.00997.x.

Maizels, R. M., Hewitson, J. P., Murray, J., Harcus, Y. M., Dayer, B., Filbey, K. J., Grainger, J. R., McSorley, H. J., Reynolds, L. A. and Smith, K. A. (2012) 'Immune modulation and modulators in *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* infection', *Experimental Parasitology*. Elsevier Inc., 132(1), pp. 76–89. doi: 10.1016/j.exppara.2011.08.011.

Maizels, R. M., Hewitson, J. P. and Smith, K. A. (2012) 'Susceptibility and immunity to helminth parasites', *Current Opinion in Immunology*, pp. 459–466. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2012.06.003.

Maizels, R. M. and McSorley, H. J. (2016) 'Regulation of the host immune system by helminth parasites', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 138(3), pp. 666–675. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2016.07.007.

Maizels, R. M., Mcsorley, H. J. and Smyth, D. J. (2014) 'Helminths in the hygiene hypothesis: Sooner or later?', *Clinical and Experimental Immunology*, 177(1), pp. 38–46. doi: 10.1111/cei.12353.

Maizels, R. M. and Yazdanbakhsh, M. (2003) 'Immune regulation by helminth parasites: cellular and molecular mechanisms', *Nature Reviews. Immunology*, 3(9), pp. 733–744. doi: 10.1038/nri1183.

Majumdar, S. and Aggarwal, B. B. (2003) 'Adenosine suppresses activation of nuclear factor-kappaB selectively induced by tumor necrosis factor in different cell types.', *Oncogene*, 22(8), pp. 1206–18. doi: 10.1038/sj.onc.1206184.

Makrinioti, H., Toussaint, M., Jackson, D. J., Walton, R. P. and Johnston, S. L. (2014) 'Role of interleukin 33 in respiratory allergy and asthma', *The Lancet Respiratory Medicine*, pp. 226–237. doi: 10.1016/S2213-2600(13)70261-3.

Mandapathil, M., Lang, S., Gorelik, E. and Whiteside, T. L. (2009) 'Isolation of functional human regulatory T cells (Treg) from the peripheral blood based on the CD39 expression', *Journal of Immunological Methods*, 346(1–2), pp. 55–63. doi: 10.1016/j.jim.2009.05.004.

Mangan, N. E., Fallon, R. E., Smith, P., van Rooijen, N., McKenzie, A. N. and Fallon, P. G. (2004) 'Helminth Infection Protects Mice from Anaphylaxis via IL-10-Producing B Cells', *The Journal of Immunology*, 173(10), pp. 6346–6356. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.173.10.6346.

Mangan, N. E., van Rooijen, N., McKenzie, A. N. J. and Fallon, P. G. (2006) 'Helminth-Modified Pulmonary Immune Response Protects Mice from Allergen-Induced Airway Hyperresponsiveness', *The Journal of Immunology*, 176(1), pp. 138–147. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.176.1.138.

Manque, P. A., Woehlbier, U., Lara, A. M., Tenjo, F., Alves, J. M. and Buck, G. A. (2012) 'Identification and characterization of a novel calcium-activated apyrase from cryptosporidium parasites and its potential role in pathogenesis', *PLoS ONE*, 7(2). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0031030.

Mans, B. J., Gaspar, a R., Louw, a I. and Neitz, a W. (1998) 'Apyrase activity and platelet aggregation inhibitors in the tick *Ornithodoros savignyi (Acari: Argasidae)*.', *Experimental & Applied Acarology*, pp. 353–366.

Mantovani, A., Biswas, S. K., Galdiero, M. R., Sica, A. and Locati, M. (2013) 'Macrophage plasticity and polarization in tissue repair and remodelling', *Journal of Pathology*, pp. 176–185. doi: 10.1002/path.4133.

Mantovani, A., Sica, A. and Locati, M. (2005) 'Macrophage polarization comes of age',

*Immunity*, pp. 344–346. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2005.10.001.

Marcus, A. J., Broekman, M. J., Drosopoulos, J. H. F., Olson, K. E., Islam, N., Pinsky, D. J. and Levi, R. (2005) 'Role of CD39 (NTPDase-1) in thromboregulation, cerebroprotection, and cardioprotection', *Seminars in Thrombosis and Hemostasis*, pp. 234–246. doi: 10.1055/s-2005-869528.

Marinotti, O., De Brito, M. and Moreira, C. K. (1996) 'Apyrase and α-glucosidase in the salivary glands of *Aedes albopictus*', *Comparative Biochemistry and Physiology - B Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, 113(4), pp. 675–679. doi: 10.1016/0305-0491(95)02035-7.

Marr, J. J., Berens, R. L. and Nelson, D. J. (1978) 'Purine metabolism in *Leishmania donovani* and *Leishmania braziliensis*.', *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta*, 544(2), pp. 360–371.

Martínez-Calvillo, S., Vizuet-De-Rueda, J. C., Florencio-Martínez, L. E., Manning-Cela, R. G. and Figueroa-Angulo, E. E. (2010) 'Gene expression in trypanosomatid parasites', *Journal of Biomedicine and Biotechnology*. doi: 10.1155/2010/525241.

Martínez-Calvillo, S., Yan, S., Nguyen, D., Fox, M., Stuart, K. and Myler, P. J. (2003) 'Transcription of *Leishmania major* Friedlin chromosome 1 initiates in both directions within a single region', *Molecular Cell*, 11(5), pp. 1291–1299. doi: 10.1016/S1097-2765(03)00143-6.

Maruszewska-Cheruiyot, M., Donskow-Lysoniewska, K. and Doligalska, M. (2018) 'Helminth therapy: Advances in the use of parasitic worms against Inflammatory Bowel Diseases and its challenges', *Helminthologia (Poland)*, pp. 1–11. doi: 10.1515/helm-2017-0048.

Mäser, P., Sütterlin, C., Kralli, A. and Kaminsky, R. (1999) 'A nucleoside transporter from Trypanosoma brucei involved in drug resistance', *Science*, 285(5425), pp. 242–244. doi: 10.1126/science.285.5425.242.

Maslov, D. a and Simpson, L. (1994) 'RNA editing and mitochondrial genomic organization in the cryptobiid kinetoplastid protozoan *Trypanoplasma borreli*.', *Molecular and Cellular Biology*, 14(12), pp. 8174–82. doi: 10.1128/MCB.14.12.8174.

Mason, S. J. ., Paradiso, A. M. . and Boucher, R. C. (1991) 'Regulation of transepithelial ion transport and intracellular calcium by extracellular ATP in human normal and cystic fibrosis airway epithelium', *British Journal of Pharmacology*, 103(3), pp. 1649–1656. doi: 10.1111/j.1476-5381.1991.tb09842.x.

Massacand, J. C., Stettler, R. C., Meier, R., Humphreys, N. E., Grencis, R. K., Marsland, B. J. and Harris, N. L. (2009) 'Helminth products bypass the need for TSLP in Th2 immune responses by directly modulating dendritic cell function', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 106(33), pp. 13968–13973. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0906367106.

Massé, K., Bhamra, S., Eason, R., Dale, N. and Jones, E. A. (2007) 'Purine-mediated signalling triggers eye development', *Nature*, 449(7165), pp. 1058–1062. doi:

10.1038/nature06189.

Massey, H. C., Bhopale, M. K., Li, X., Castelletto, M. and Lok, J. B. (2006) 'The fork head transcription factor FKTF-1b from Strongyloides stercoralis restores DAF-16 developmental function to mutant *Caenorhabditis elegans*', *International Journal for Parasitology*, 36(3), pp. 347–352. doi: 10.1016/j.ijpara.2005.11.007.

Massie, B. M., O'Connor, C. M., Metra, M., Ponikowski, P., Teerlink, J. R., Cotter, G., Weatherley, B. D., Cleland, J. G. F., Givertz, M. M., Voors, A., DeLucca, P., Mansoor, G. A., Salerno, C. M., Bloomfield, D. M. and Dittrich, H. C. (2010) 'Rolofylline, an adenosine A1-receptor antagonist, in acute heart failure.', *The New England Journal of Medicine*, 363(15), pp. 1419–28. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa0912613.

Matasi, J. J., Caldwell, J. P., Hao, J., Neustadt, B., Arik, L., Foster, C. J., Lachowicz, J. and Tulshian, D. B. (2005) 'The discovery and synthesis of novel adenosine receptor (A2A) antagonists', *Bioorganic and Medicinal Chemistry Letters*, 15(5), pp. 1333–1336. doi: 10.1016/j.bmcl.2005.01.019.

Matin, A. and Khan, N. A. (2008) 'Demonstration and partial characterization of ecto-ATPase in Balamuthia mandrillaris and its possible role in the host-cell interactions', *Letters in Applied Microbiology*, 47(4), pp. 348–354. doi: 10.1111/j.1472-765X.2008.02414.x.

Matos, J. E., Robaye, B., Boeynaems, J. M., Beauwens, R. and Leipziger, J. (2005) 'K+ secretion activated by luminal P2Y2 and P2Y4 receptors in mouse colon', *Journal of Physiology*, 564(1), pp. 269–279. doi: 10.1113/jphysiol.2004.080002.

McGhee, R. B. and Cosgrove, W. B. (1980) 'Biology and physiology of the lower Trypanosomatidae.', *Microbiological Reviews*, 44(1), pp. 140–173. doi: 10.1038/43372.

Mckay, D. M. (2015) 'Not all parasites are protective', *Parasite Immunology*, pp. 324–332. doi: 10.1111/pim.12160.

McSorley, H. J., Blair, N. F., Smith, K. A., McKenzie, A. N. J. and Maizels, R. M. (2014) 'Blockade of IL-33 release and suppression of type 2 innate lymphoid cell responses by helminth secreted products in airway allergy', *Mucosal Immunology*, 7(5), pp. 1068–1078. doi: 10.1038/mi.2013.123.

Medina, M., Vintiñi, E., Villena, J., Raya, R. and Alvarez, S. (2010) '*Lactococcus lactis* as an adjuvant and delivery vehicle of antigens against pneumococcal respiratory infections', *Bioengineered Bugs*, pp. 313–325. doi: 10.4161/bbug.1.5.12086.

Medzhitov, R., Schneider, D. S. and Soares, M. P. (2012) 'Disease tolerance as a defense strategy', *Science*, pp. 936–941. doi: 10.1126/science.1214935.

Mempin, R., Tran, H., Chen, C., Gong, H., Kim Ho, K. and Lu, S. (2013) 'Release of extracellular ATP by bacteria during growth', *BMC Microbiology*, 13(1). doi: 10.1186/1471-2180-13-301.

Meyer-Fernandes, J. R., Dutra, P. M. L., Rodrigues, C. O., Saad-Nehme, J. and Lopes, A. H. C. S. (1997) 'Mg-dependent ecto-ATPase activity in *Leishmania tropica*', *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 341(1), pp. 40–46. doi: 10.1006/abbi.1997.9933.

Meyer-Fernandes, J. R., Saad-Nehme, J., Peres-Sampaio, C. E., Belmont-Firpo, R., Bisaggio, D. F. R., Do Couto, L. C., Fonseca De Souza, A. L., Lopes, A. H. S. C. and Souto-Padrón, T. (2004) 'A Mg-dependent ecto-ATPase is increased in the infective stages of *Trypanosoma cruzi*', *Parasitology Research*, 93(1), pp. 41–50. doi: 10.1007/s00436-003-1066-4.

Meyerhof, O. (1945) 'The origin of the reaction of Harden and Young in cell-free alcoholic fermentation', *J. Biol. Chem.*, 157, pp. 105–119.

Midttun, H. L. E., Acevedo, N., Skallerup, P., Almeida, S., Skovgaard, K., Andresen, L., Skov, S., Caraballo, L., Van DIe, I., Jørgensen, C. B., Fredholm, M., Thamsborg, S. M., Nejsum, P. and Williams, A. R. (2018) '*Ascaris Suum* Infection Downregulates Inflammatory Pathways in the Pig Intestine in Vivo and in Human Dendritic Cells in Vitro', *Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 217(2), pp. 310–319. doi: 10.1093/infdis/jix585.

Miranda, K., Vercesi, A. E., Catisti, R., De Souza, W., Rodrigues, C. O. and Docampo, R. (2005) 'P-type proton ATPases are involved in intracellular calcium and proton uptake in the plant parasite *Phytomonas francai*', *Journal of Eukaryotic Microbiology*, 52(1), pp. 55–60. doi: 10.1111/j.1550-7408.2005.3309rr.x.

Mo, H. m., Lei, J. h., Jiang, Z. w., Wang, C. z., Cheng, Y. l., Li, Y. L. and Liu, W. q. (2008) '*Schistosoma japonicum* infection modulates the development of allergen-induced airway inflammation in mice', *Parasitology Research*, 103(5), pp. 1183–1189. doi: 10.1007/s00436-008-1114-1.

Mohanty, J. G., Raible, D. G., McDermott, L. J., Pelleg, A. and Schulman, E. S. (2001) 'Effects of purine and pyrimidine nucleotides on intracellular Ca2+in human eosinophils: Activation of purinergic P2Y receptors', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 107(5 SUPPL.), pp. 849–855. doi: 10.1067/mai.2001.114658.

Mohapatra, A., Van Dyken, S. J., Schneider, C., Nussbaum, J. C., Liang, H. E. and Locksley, R. M. (2016) 'Group 2 innate lymphoid cells utilize the IRF4-IL-9 module to coordinate epithelial cell maintenance of lung homeostasis', *Mucosal Immunology*, 9(1), pp. 275–286. doi: 10.1038/mi.2015.59.

Mohsenin, A. and Blackburn, M. R. (2006) 'Adenosine signaling in asthma and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease', *Current Opinion in Pulmonary Medicine*, pp. 54–59. doi: 10.1097/01.mcp.0000199002.46038.cb.

Von Moltke, J., Ji, M., Liang, H. E. and Locksley, R. M. (2016) 'Tuft-cell-derived IL-25 regulates an intestinal ILC2-epithelial response circuit', *Nature*, 529(7585), pp. 221–225. doi: 10.1038/nature16161.

Monroy, F. P. and Dusanic, D. G. (2000) 'The kidney form of *Trypanosoma musculi*: A distinct stage in the life cycle?', *Parasitology Today*, 16(3), pp. 107–110. doi: 10.1016/S0169-

4758(99)01599-9.

Moosavi, Z., Sasani, F., Gharagozloo, M. J., Khosravi, A. R. and Tootian, Z. (2009) 'Evaluation of the Tissue Reactions and Cytokine Patterns Induced by *Alternaria alternata* in Mice', *Journal of Comparative Pathology*, 141(4), p. 285. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jcpa.2009.08.033.

Morciano, G., Sarti, A. C., Marchi, S., Missiroli, S., Falzoni, S., Raffaghello, L., Pistoia, V., Giorgi, C., Di Virgilio, F. and Pinton, P. (2017) 'Use of luciferase probes to measure ATP in living cells and animals', *Nature Protocols*, 12(8), pp. 1542–1562. doi: 10.1038/nprot.2017.052.

Moreira, D., López-García, P. and Vickerman, K. (2004) 'An updated view of kinetoplastid phylogeny using environmental sequences and a closer outgroup: Proposal for a new classification of the class Kinetoplastea', *International Journal of Systematic and Evolutionary Microbiology*, 54(5), pp. 1861–1875. doi: 10.1099/ijs.0.63081-0.

Moretti, S., Renga, G., Oikonomou, V., Galosi, C., Pariano, M., Iannitti, R. G., Borghi, M., Puccetti, M., De Zuani, M., Pucillo, C. E., Paolicelli, G., Zelante, T., Renauld, J. C., Bereshchenko, O., Sportoletti, P., Lucidi, V., Russo, M. C., Colombo, C., Fiscarelli, E., Lass-Flörl, C., Majo, F., Ricciotti, G., Ellemunter, H., Ratclif, L., Talesa, V. N., Napolioni, V. and Romani, L. (2017) 'A mast cell-ILC2-Th9 pathway promotes lung inflammation in cystic fibrosis', *Nature Communications*, 8. doi: 10.1038/ncomms14017.

Moro, K., Yamada, T., Tanabe, M., Takeuchi, T., Ikawa, T., Kawamoto, H., Furusawa, J. I., Ohtani, M., Fujii, H. and Koyasu, S. (2010) 'Innate production of TH2 cytokines by adipose tissue-associated c-Kit+Sca-1+lymphoid cells', *Nature*, 463(7280), pp. 540–544. doi: 10.1038/nature08636.

Mortaz, E., Braber, S., Nazary, M., Givi, M. E., Nijkamp, F. P. and Folkerts, G. (2009) 'ATP in the pathogenesis of lung emphysema', *European Journal of Pharmacology*, 619(1–3), pp. 92–96. doi: 10.1016/j.ejphar.2009.07.022.

Mortaz, E., Folkerts, G., Nijkamp, F. P. and Henricks, P. A. J. (2010) 'ATP and the pathogenesis of COPD', *European Journal of Pharmacology*, 638(1–3), pp. 1–4. doi: 10.1016/j.ejphar.2010.04.019.

Motomura, Y., Wang, H., Deng, Y., El-Sharkawy, R. T., Verdu, E. F. and Khan, W. I. (2009) 'Helminth antigen-based strategy to ameliorate inflammation in an experimental model of colitis', *Clinical and Experimental Immunology*, 155(1), pp. 88–95. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2249.2008.03805.x.

Mott, G. A., Wilson, R., Fernando, A., Robinson, A., MacGregor, P., Kennedy, D., Schaap, D., Matthews, J. B. and Matthews, K. R. (2011) 'Targeting cattle-borne zoonoses and cattle pathogens using a novel trypanosomatid-based delivery system', *PLoS Pathogens*, 7(10). doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1002340.

Mottram, J. C., Murphy, W. J. and Agabian, N. (1989) 'A transcriptional analysis of the Trypanosoma brucei hsp83 gene cluster', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*,

37(1), pp. 115–127. doi: 10.1016/0166-6851(89)90108-4.

Müller, T., Bayer, H., Myrtek, D., Ferrari, D., Sorichter, S., Ziegenhagen, M. W., Zissel, G., Virchow, J. C., Luttmann, W., Norgauer, J., Di Virgilio, F. and Idzko, M. (2005) 'The P2Y14 receptor of airway epithelial cells coupling to intracellular Ca2+and IL-8 secretion', *American Journal of Respiratory Cell and Molecular Biology*, 33(6), pp. 601–609. doi: 10.1165/rcmb.2005-0181OC.

Müller, T., Robaye, B., Vieira, R. P., Ferrari, D., Grimm, M., Jakob, T., Martin, S. F., Di Virgilio, F., Boeynaems, J. M., Virchow, J. C. and Idzko, M. (2010) 'The purinergic receptor P2Y2 receptor mediates chemotaxis of dendritic cells and eosinophils in allergic lung inflammation', *Allergy: European Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 65(12), pp. 1545–1553. doi: 10.1111/j.1398-9995.2010.02426.x.

Mulryan, K., Gitterman, D. P., Lewis, C. J., Vial, C., Leckle, B. J., Cobb, A. L., Brown, J. E., Conley, E. C., Buell, G., Pritchard, C. A. and Evans, R. J. (2000) 'Reduced vas deferens contraction and male infertility in mice lacking P2X1receptors', *Nature*, 403(6765), pp. 86–89. doi: 10.1038/47495.

Mulvenna, J., Hamilton, B., Nagaraj, S. H., Smyth, D., Loukas, A. and Gorman, J. J. (2009) 'Proteomics Analysis of the Excretory/Secretory Component of the Blood-feeding Stage of the Hookworm, *Ancylostoma caninum*', *Molecular & Cellular Proteomics*, 8(1), pp. 109–121. doi: 10.1074/mcp.M800206-MCP200.

Murphy, D. M. and Kirley, T. L. (2003) 'Asparagine 81, an invariant glycosylation site near apyrase conserved region 1, is essential for full enzymatic activity of ecto-nucleoside triphosphate diphosphohydrolase 3', *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 413(1), pp. 107–115. doi: 10.1016/S0003-9861(03)00084-5.

Mustonen, K., Orivuori, L., Keski-Nisula, L., Hyvärinen, A., Pfefferle, P. I., Riedler, J., Dalphin, J. C., Genuneit, J., Lauener, R., Roduit, C., Braun-Fahrländer, C., Weber, J., Schaub, B., von Mutius, E., Pekkanen, J., Vaarala, O., Karvonen, A., Roponen, M., Maija-Riitta Hirvonen, M. R., Tiittanen, P., Remes, S., Kaulek, V., Dalphin, M. L., Beuchele, G., Ege, M., Depner, M., Renz, H., Kabesch, M., Bitter, S., Loss, G., Frei, R. and Doekes, G. (2013) 'Inflammatory response and IgE sensitization at early age', *Pediatric Allergy and Immunology*, 24(4), pp. 395–401. doi: 10.1111/pai.12072.

Naganuma, M., Wiznerowicz, E. B., Lappas, C. M., Linden, J., Worthington, M. T. and Ernst, P. B. (2006) 'Cutting edge: Critical role for A 2A adenosine receptors in the T cell-mediated regulation of colitis', *J Immunol*, 177(5), pp. 2765–2769.

Nakaar, V., Beckers, C. J., Polotsky, V. and Joiner, K. a (1998) 'Basis for substrate specificity of the Toxoplasma gondii nucleoside triphosphate hydrolase.', *Molecular and biochemical parasitology*, 97(1–2), pp. 209–20.

Nascimento Santos, L., Carvalho Pacheco, L. G., Silva Pinheiro, C. and Alcantara-Neves, N. M. (2017) 'Recombinant proteins of helminths with immunoregulatory properties and their possible therapeutic use', *Acta Tropica*, pp. 202–211. doi: 10.1016/j.actatropica.2016.11.016.

Navarro, S., Pickering, D. A., Ferreira, I. B., Jones, L., Ryan, S., Troy, S., Leech, A., Hotez, P. J., Zhan, B., Laha, T., Prentice, R., Sparwasser, T., Croese, J., Engwerda, C. R., Upham, J. W., Julia, V., Giacomin, P. R. and Loukas, A. (2016) 'Hookworm recombinant protein promotes regulatory T cell responses that suppress experimental asthma', *Science Translational Medicine*, 8(362), p. 362ra143-362ra143. doi: 10.1126/scitranslmed.aaf8807.

Needleman, P., Minkes, M. S. and Douglas, J. R. (1974) 'Stimulation of prostaglandin biosynthesis by adenine nucleotides. Profile of prostaglandin release by perfused organs', *Circulation Research*, 34(4), pp. 455–460. doi: 10.1161/01.RES.34.4.455.

Neill, D. R., Wong, S. H., Bellosi, A., Flynn, R. J., Daly, M., Langford, T. K. A., Bucks, C., Kane, C. M., Fallon, P. G., Pannell, R., Jolin, H. E. and McKenzie, A. N. J. (2010a) 'Nuocytes represent a new innate effector leukocyte that mediates type-2 immunity', *Nature*, 464(7293), pp. 1367–1370. doi: 10.1038/nature08900.

Neill, D. R., Wong, S. H., Bellosi, A., Flynn, R. J., Daly, M., Langford, T. K. A., Bucks, C., Kane, C. M., Fallon, P. G., Pannell, R., Jolin, H. E. and McKenzie, A. N. J. (2010b) 'Nuocytes represent a new innate effector leukocyte that mediates type-2 immunity', *Nature*. doi: 10.1038/nature08900.

Neukirch, C., Henry, C., Leynaert, B., Liard, R., Bousquet, J. and Neukirch, F. (1999) 'Brief communications Is sensitization to *Alternaria alternata* a risk factor for severe asthma ? A population-based study', *The Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 103(4), pp. 709–711.

Nguyen, T. D., Meichle, S., Kim, U. S., Wong, T. and Moody, M. W. (2001) 'P2Y(11), a purinergic receptor acting via cAMP, mediates secretion by pancreatic duct epithelial cells.', *American Journal of Physiology. Gastrointestinal and Liver Physiology*, 280(5), pp. G795-804. Available at: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/11292586.

Nicke, A., Bäumert, H. G., Rettinger, J., Eichele, A., Lambrecht, G., Mutschler, E. and Schmalzing, G. (1998) 'P2X1 and P2X3 receptors form stable trimers: A novel structural motif of ligand-gated ion channels', *EMBO Journal*, 17(11), pp. 3016–3028. doi: 10.1093/emboj/17.11.3016.

Nisbet, A. J., Smith, S. K., Armstrong, S., Meikle, L. I., Wildblood, L. A., Beynon, R. J. and Matthews, J. B. (2010) 'Teladorsagia circumcincta: Activation-associated secreted proteins in excretory/secretory products of fourth stage larvae are targets of early IgA responses in infected sheep', *Experimental Parasitology*, 125(4), pp. 329–337. doi: 10.1016/j.exppara.2010.02.014.

Nisbet, A. J., Zarlenga, D. S., Knox, D. P., Meikle, L. I., Wildblood, L. A. and Matthews, J. B. (2011) 'A calcium-activated apyrase from *Teladorsagia circumcincta*: An excretory/secretory antigen capable of modulating host immune responses?', *Parasite Immunology*, 33(4), pp. 236–243. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-3024.2011.01278.x.

Nishimura, A., Sunggip, C., Oda, S., Numaga-Tomita, T., Tsuda, M. and Nishida, M. (2017) 'Purinergic P2Y receptors: Molecular diversity and implications for treatment of

cardiovascular diseases', *Pharmacology and Therapeutics*, 180, pp. 113–128. doi: 10.1016/j.pharmthera.2017.06.010.

Noël, W., Raes, G., Ghassabeh, G. H., De Baetselier, P. and Beschin, A. (2004) 'Alternatively activated macrophages during parasite infections', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 126–133. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2004.01.004.

North, R. A. (2002) 'Molecular physiology of P2X receptors.', *Physiological Reviews*, 82(4), pp. 1013–1067. doi: 10.1152/physrev.00015.2002.

O'Hollaren, M. T., Yunginger, J. W., Offord, K. P., Somers, M. J., O'Connell, E. J., Ballard, D. J. and Sachs, M. I. (1991) 'Exposure to an aeroallergen as a possible precipitating factor in respiratory arrest in young patients with asthma.', *The New England journal of Medicine*, 324(6), pp. 359–363. doi: 10.1056/NEJM199102073240602.

Ober, C. and Yao, T. C. (2011) 'The genetics of asthma and allergic disease: A 21st century perspective', *Immunological Reviews*, 242(1), pp. 10–30. doi: 10.1111/j.1600-065X.2011.01029.x.

Ogilvie, B. M. and Jones, V. E. (1971) '*Nippostrongylus brasiliensis*: A review of immunity and the host/parasite relationship in the rat', *Experimental Parasitology*, pp. 138–177. doi: 10.1016/0014-4894(71)90021-X.

Ogilvie, B. M., Rothwell, T. L. W., Bremner, K. C., Schnitzerling, H. J., Nolan, J. and Keith, R. K. (1973) 'Acetylcholinesterase secretion by parasitic nematodes. Evidence for secretion of the enzyme by a number of species', *International Journal for Parasitology*, 3(5). doi: 10.1016/0020-7519(73)90083-0.

Ohno, T., Morita, H., Arae, K., Matsumoto, K. and Nakae, S. (2012) 'Interleukin-33 in allergy', *Allergy: European Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 67(10), pp. 1203–1214. doi: 10.1111/all.12004.

Ohta, A., Kini, R., Ohta, A., Subramanian, M., Madasu, M. and Sitkovsky, M. (2012) 'The development and immunosuppressive functions of CD4+ CD25+ FoxP3+ regulatory T cells are under influence of the adenosine-A2A adenosine receptor pathway', *Frontiers in Immunology*, 3(JUL). doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2012.00190.

Ohta, A. and Sitkovsky, M. (2001) 'Role of G-protein-coupled adenosine receptors in downregulation of inflammation and protection from tissue damage', *Nature*, 414(6866), pp. 916–920. doi: 10.1038/414916a.

Ohta, A. and Sitkovsky, M. (2014) 'Extracellular adenosine-mediated modulation of regulatory T cells', *Frontiers in Immunology*. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2014.00304.

Okada, H., Kuhn, C., Feillet, H. and Bach, J.-F. (2010) 'The "hygiene hypothesis" for autoimmune and allergic diseases: an update.', *Clinical and Experimental Immunology*, 160(1), pp. 1–9. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2249.2010.04139.x.

Olah, M. E. and Stiles, G. L. (1995) 'Adenosine Receptor Subtypes: Characterization and

Therapeutic Regulation', *Annual Review of Pharmacology and Toxicology*, 35(1), pp. 581–606. doi: 10.1146/annurev.pa.35.040195.003053.

Olivier, M., Tijssen, P. and Viens, P. (1986) 'Participation of IgG2b antibodies in the initial control of *Trypanosoma musculi* infection', *Parasite Immunology*, 8(1), pp. 27–29. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-3024.1986.tb00830.x.

Opperdoes, F. R. and Michels, P. A. M. (1993) 'The glycosomes of the Kinetoplastida', *Biochimie*, 75(3–4), pp. 231–234. doi: 10.1016/0300-9084(93)90081-3.

Ormerod, W. E. (1975) 'Ablastin in *Trypanosoma lewisi* and related phenomena in other species of trypanosomes', *Experimental Parasitology*, 38(3), pp. 338–341. doi: 10.1016/0014-4894(75)90119-8.

Orriss, I. R., Utting, J. C., Brandao-Burch, A., Colston, K., Grubb, B. R., Burnstock, G. and Arnett, T. R. (2007) 'Extracellular nucleotides block bone mineralization in vitro: Evidence for dual inhibitory mechanisms involving both P2Y2 receptors and pyrophosphate', *Endocrinology*, 148(9), pp. 4208–4216. doi: 10.1210/en.2007-0066.

Ortiz, D., Sanchez, M. A., Quecke, P. and Landfear, S. M. (2009) 'Two novel nucleobase/pentamidine transporters from *Trypanosoma brucei*', *Molecular and Biochemical Parasitology*, 163(2), pp. 67–76. doi: 10.1016/j.molbiopara.2008.09.011.

Osbourn, M., Soares, D. C., Vacca, F., Cohen, E. S., Scott, I. C., Gregory, W. F., Smyth, D. J., Toivakka, M., Kemter, A. M., le Bihan, T., Wear, M., Hoving, D., Filbey, K. J., Hewitson, J. P., Henderson, H., Gonzàlez-Cìscar, A., Errington, C., Vermeren, S., Astier, A. L., Wallace, W. A., Schwarze, J., Ivens, A. C., Maizels, R. M. and McSorley, H. J. (2017) 'HpARI Protein Secreted by a Helminth Parasite Suppresses Interleukin-33', *Immunity*, 47(4), p. 739–751.e5. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2017.09.015.

Oury, C., Kuijpers, M. J. E., Toth-Zsamboki, E., Bonnefoy, A., Danloy, S., Vreys, I., Feijge, M. A. H., De Vos, R., Vermylen, J., Heemskerk, J. W. M. and Hoylaerts, M. F. (2003) 'Overexpression of the platelet P2X1 ion channel in transgenic mice generates a novel prothrombotic phenotype', *Blood*, 101(10), pp. 3969–3976. doi: 10.1182/blood-2002-10-3215.

Owyang, A. M., Zaph, C., Wilson, E. H., Guild, K. J., McClanahan, T., Miller, H. R. P., Cua, D. J., Goldschmidt, M., Hunter, C. A., Kastelein, R. A. and Artis, D. (2006) 'Interleukin 25 regulates type 2 cytokine-dependent immunity and limits chronic inflammation in the gastrointestinal tract', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 203(4), pp. 843–849. doi: 10.1084/jem.20051496.

Park, L. S., Martin, U., Garka, K., Gliniak, B., Di Santo, J. P., Muller, W., Largaespada, D. A., Copeland, N. G., Jenkins, N. A., Farr, A. G., Ziegler, S. F., Morrissey, P. J., Paxton, R. and Sims, J. E. (2000) 'Cloning of the murine thymic stromal lymphopoietin (TSLP) receptor: Formation of a functional heteromeric complex requires interleukin 7 receptor', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 192(5), pp. 659–670. doi: 10.1084/jem.192.5.659.

Parker, W. and Ollerton, J. (2013) 'Evolutionary biology and anthropology suggest biome reconstitution as a necessary approach toward dealing with immune disorders', *Evolution, Medicine, and Public Health*, 2013(1), pp. 89–103. doi: 10.1093/emph/eot008.

Parkin, D. W. (1996) 'Purine-specific nucleoside N-ribohydrolase from *Trypanosoma brucei* brucei: Purification, specificity, and kinetic mechanism', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 271(36), pp. 21713–21719. doi: 10.1074/JBC.271.36.21713.

Parsons, M., Nelson, R. G., Watkins, K. P. and Agabian, N. (1984) 'Trypanosome mRNAs share a common 5' spliced leader sequence', *Cell*, 38(1), pp. 309–316. doi: 10.1016/0092-8674(84)90552-X.

Patel, A. S., Reigada, D., Mitchell, C. H., Bates, S. R., Margulies, S. S. and Koval, M. (2005) 'Paracrine stimulation of surfactant secretion by extracellular ATP in response to mechanical deformation', *American Journal of Physiology-Lung Cellular and Molecular Physiology*, 289(3), pp. L489–L496. doi: 10.1152/ajplung.00074.2005.

Patel, N., Wu, W., Mishra, P. K., Chen, F., Millman, A., Csóka, B., Koscsó, B., Eltzschig, H. K., Haskó, G. and Gause, W. C. (2014) 'A2B Adenosine Receptor Induces Protective Antihelminth Type 2 Immune Responses', *Cell Host & Microbe*, 15(3), pp. 339–350. doi: 10.1016/j.chom.2014.02.001.

Paul, W. E. and Zhu, J. (2010) 'How are TH2-type immune responses initiated and amplified?', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 225–235. doi: 10.1038/nri2735.

Pelleg, A. and Schulman, E. S. (2002) 'Adenosine 5'-triphosphate axis in obstructive airway diseases.', *American Journal of Therapeutics*, pp. 454–464. doi: 10.1097/00045391-200209000-00014.

Pellegatti, P., Raffaghello, L., Bianchi, G., Piccardi, F., Pistoia, V. and Di Virgilio, F. (2008) 'Increased level of extracellular ATP at tumor sites: In vivo imaging with plasma membrane luciferase', *PLoS ONE*, 3(7). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0002599.

Peres-Sampaio, C. E., Palumbo, S. T. and Meyer-Fernandes, J. R. (2001) 'An ecto-ATPase activity present in *Leishmania tropica* stimulated by dextran sulfate', *Zeitschrift fur Naturforschung - Section C Journal of Biosciences*, 56(9–10), pp. 820–825. doi: 10.1515/znc-2001-9-1023.

Peres, N. T. de A., Cunha, L. C. S., Barbosa, M. L. A., Santos, M. B., de Oliveira, F. A., de Jesus, A. M. R. and de Almeida, R. P. (2018) 'Infection of human macrophages by *Leishmania infantum* is influenced by ecto-nucleotidases', *Frontiers in Immunology*, 8(JAN). doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2017.01954.

Pesce, J. T., Ramalingam, T. R., Wilson, M. S., Mentink-Kane, M. M., Thompson, R. W., Cheever, A. W., Urban, J. F. and Wynn, T. a (2009) 'Retnla (relmalpha/fizz1) suppresses helminth-induced Th2-type immunity.', *PLoS Pathogens*, 5(4), p. e1000393. doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1000393.

Philip, K., Mills, T. W., Davies, J., Chen, N. Y., Karmouty-Quintana, H., Luo, F., Molina, J. G., Amione-Guerra, J., Sinha, N., Guha, A., Eltzschig, H. K. and Blackburn, M. R. (2017) 'HIF1A up-regulates the ADORA2B receptor on alternatively activated macrophages and contributes to pulmonary fibrosis', *FASEB journal : official publication of the Federation of American Societies for Experimental Biology*, 31(11), pp. 4745–4758. doi: 10.1096/fj.201700219R.

Piconese, S., Gri, G., Tripodo, C., Musio, S., Gorzanelli, A., Frossi, B., Pedotti, R., Pucillo, C. E. and Colombo, M. P. (2009) 'Mast cells counteract regulatory T-cell suppression through interleukin-6 and OX40/OX40L axis toward Th17-cell differentiation', *Blood*, 114(13), pp. 2639–2648. doi: 10.1182/blood-2009-05-220004.

Pineda, M. A., McGrath, M. A., Smith, P. C., Al-Riyami, L., Rzepecka, J., Gracie, J. A., Harnett, W. and Harnett, M. M. (2012) 'The parasitic helminth product ES-62 suppresses pathogenesis in collagen-induced arthritis by targeting the interleukin-17-producing cellular network at multiple sites', *Arthritis and Rheumatism*, 64(10), pp. 3168–3178. doi: 10.1002/art.34581.

Pittman, K. and Kubes, P. (2013) 'Damage-associated molecular patterns control neutrophil recruitment', *Journal of Innate Immunity*, pp. 315–323. doi: 10.1159/000347132.

Plesner, L. (1995) 'Ecto-ATPases: Identities and Functions', *International Review of Cytology*, 158(C), pp. 141–214. doi: 10.1016/S0074-7696(08)62487-0.

Polosa, R. and Blackburn, M. R. (2009) 'Adenosine receptors as targets for therapeutic intervention in asthma and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease', *Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, pp. 528–535. doi: 10.1016/j.tips.2009.07.005.

Poole, J. A. and Rosenwasser, L. J. (2005) 'The role of immunoglobulin E and Immune inflammation: Implications in allergic rhinitis', *Current Allergy and Asthma Reports*, pp. 252–258. doi: 10.1007/s11882-005-0045-5.

Postigo, I., Guisantes, J. A. and Martínez, J. (2016) 'Is there a link between environmental allergens and parasitism?', in *The Microbiology of Respiratory System Infections*. Elsevier, pp. 113–124. doi: 10.1016/B978-0-12-804543-5.00008-7.

Poulsen, S. a and Quinn, R. J. (1998) 'Adenosine receptors: new opportunities for future drugs.', *Bioorganic & Medicinal Chemistry*, 6(6), pp. 619–641. doi: 10.1016/S0968-0896(98)00038-8.

Price, A. E., Liang, H.-E., Sullivan, B. M., Reinhardt, R. L., Eisley, C. J., Erle, D. J. and Locksley, R. M. (2010) 'Systemically dispersed innate IL-13-expressing cells in type 2 immunity', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 107(25), pp. 11489–11494. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1003988107.

Prokopakis, E., Vardouniotis, A., Kawauchi, H., Scadding, G., Georgalas, C., Hellings, P., Velegrakis, G. and Kalogjera, L. (2013) 'The pathophysiology of the hygiene hypothesis', *International Journal of Pediatric Otorhinolaryngology*, pp. 1065–1071. doi: 10.1016/j.ijporl.2013.04.036.

Ralevic, V. and Burnstock, G. (1998) 'Receptors for Purines and Pyrimidines', *Pharmacological Reviews*, 50(3), p. 413 LP-492. Available at: http://pharmrev.aspetjournals.org/content/50/3/413.abstract.

Ramos, T. C. P., Freymüller-Haapalainen, E. and Schenkman, S. (2011) 'Three-dimensional reconstruction of Trypanosoma cruzi epimastigotes and organelle distribution along the cell division cycle.', *Cytometry. Part A : The journal of the International Society for Analytical Cytology*, 79(7), pp. 538–44. doi: 10.1002/cyto.a.21077.

Rausch, S., Huehn, J., Kirchhoff, D., Rzepecka, J., Schnoeller, C., Pillai, S., Loddenkemper, C., Scheffold, A., Hamann, A., Lucius, R. and Hartmann, S. (2008) 'Functional analysis of effector and regulatory T cells in a parasitic nematode infection', *Infection and Immunity*, 76(5), pp. 1908–1919. doi: 10.1128/IAI.01233-07.

Ray, D. S. (1989) 'Conserved sequence blocks in kinetoplast minicircles from diverse species of trypanosomes.', *Molecular and Cellular Biology*, 9(3), pp. 1365–1367. doi: 10.1128/MCB.9.3.1365.

Ren, J., Bian, X., DeVries, M., Schnegelsberg, B., Cockayne, D. A., Ford, A. P. D. W. and Galligan, J. J. (2003) 'P2X2 subunits contribute to fast synaptic excitation in myenteric neurons of the mouse small intestine', *Journal of Physiology*, 552(3), pp. 809–821. doi: 10.1113/jphysiol.2003.047944.

Reno, H. E. and Novak, R. J. (2005) 'Characterization of apyrase-like activity in *Ochlerotatus triseriatus*, *Ochlerotatus hendersoni*, and *Aedes aegypti*', *American Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene*, 73(3), pp. 541–545.

Reynolds, L. A., Filbey, K. J. and Maizels, R. M. (2012) 'Immunity to the model intestinal helminth parasite *Heligmosomoides polygyrus*', *Seminars in Immunopathology*, pp. 829–846. doi: 10.1007/s00281-012-0347-3.

Ribeiro, J. M. C., Endris, T. M. and Endris, R. (1991) 'Saliva of the soft tick, *Ornithodoros moubata*, contains anti-platelet and apyrase activities', *Comparative Biochemistry and Physiology -- Part A: Physiology*, 100(1), pp. 109–112. doi: 10.1016/0300-9629(91)90190-N.

Ribeiro, J. M. C., Sarkis, J. J. F., Rossignol, P. A. and Spielman, A. (1984) 'Salivary apyrase of *Aedes Aegypti*: Characterization and secretory fate', *Comparative Biochemistry and Physiology -- Part B: Biochemistry and*, 79(1), pp. 81–86. doi: 10.1016/0305-0491(84)90081-6.

Ribeiro, J. M. C., Vaughan, J. A. and Azad, A. F. (1990) 'Characterization of the salivary apyrase activity of three rodent flea species', *Comparative Biochemistry and Physiology -- Part B: Biochemistry and*, 95(2), pp. 215–218. doi: 10.1016/0305-0491(90)90067-4.

Rieg, T., Bundey, R. A., Chen, Y., Deschenes, G., Junger, W., Insel, P. A. and Vallon, V. (2007) 'Mice lacking P2Y2 receptors have salt-resistant hypertension and facilitated renal Na+ and water reabsorption', *The FASEB Journal*, 21(13), pp. 3717–3726. doi:

10.1096/fj.07-8807com.

Riteau, N., Gasse, P., Fauconnier, L., Gombault, A., Couegnat, M., Fick, L., Kanellopoulos, J., Quesniaux, V. F. J., Marchand-Adam, S., Crestani, B., Ryffel, B. and Couillin, I. (2010) 'Extracellular ATP is a danger signal activating P2X7 receptor in lung inflammation and fibrosis.', *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine*, 182(6), pp. 774–83. doi: 10.1164/rccm.201003-0359OC.

Rittiner, J. E., Korboukh, I., Hull-Ryde, E. a, Jin, J., Janzen, W. P., Frye, S. V and Zylka, M. J. (2012) 'AMP is an adenosine A1 receptor agonist.', *The Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 287(8), pp. 5301–9. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M111.291666.

Robinson, D. S., Hamid, Q., Ying, S., Tsicopoulos, A., Barkans, J., Bentley, A. M., Corrigan, C., Durham, S. R. and Kay, A. B. (1992) 'Predominant TH2-like Bronchoalveolar T-Lymphocyte Population in Atopic Asthma', *New England Journal of Medicine*, 326(5), pp. 298–304. doi: 10.1056/NEJM199201303260504.

Robinson, M., Wahid, F., Behnke, J. M. and Gilbert, F. S. (1989) 'Immunological relationships during primary infection with *Heligmosomoides polygyrus (Nematospiroides dubius)*: Dose-dependent expulsion of adult worms', *Parasitology*, 98(1), pp. 115–124. doi: 10.1017/S0031182000059758.

Robson, S. C., Sévigny, J. and Zimmermann, H. (2006) 'The E-NTPDase family of ectonucleotidases: Structure function relationships and pathophysiological significance', *Purinergic Signalling*, 2(2), pp. 409–430. doi: 10.1007/s11302-006-9003-5.

da Rocha Lapa, F., de Oliveira, A. P. L., Accetturi, B. G., de Oliveira Martins, I., Domingos, H. V., de Almeida Cabrini, D., de Lima, W. T. and Santos, A. R. S. (2013) 'Anti-inflammatory effects of inosine in allergic lung inflammation in mice: evidence for the participation of adenosine A2A and A 3 receptors.', *Purinergic Signalling*, 9(3), pp. 325–36. doi: 10.1007/s11302-013-9351-x.

Romeo, M. J., Agrawal, R., Pomés, A. and Woodfolk, J. A. (2014) 'A molecular perspective on TH2-promoting cytokine receptors in patients with allergic disease.', *The Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 133(4), pp. 952–60. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2013.08.006.

Van Rompay, A. R., Johansson, M. and Karlsson, A. (2000) 'Phosphorylation of nucleosides and nucleoside analogs by mammalian nucleoside monophosphate kinases', *Pharmacology and Therapeutics*, 87(2–3), pp. 189–198. doi: 10.1016/S0163-7258(00)00048-6.

Rook, G. A. W. (2012) 'Hygiene hypothesis and autoimmune diseases', *Clinical Reviews in Allergy and Immunology*, 42(1), pp. 5–15. doi: 10.1007/s12016-011-8285-8.

Ryzhov, S., Zaynagetdinov, R., Goldstein, A. E., Novitskiy, S. V., Blackburn, M. R., Biaggioni, I. and Feoktistov, I. (2007) 'Effect of A2B Adenosine Receptor Gene Ablation on Adenosine-Dependent Regulation of Proinflammatory Cytokines', *Journal of Pharmacology and Experimental Therapeutics*, 324(2), pp. 694–700. doi:

10.1124/jpet.107.131540.

Rzepecka, J., Siebeke, I., Coltherd, J. C., Kean, D. E., Steiger, C. N., Al-Riyami, L., McSharry, C., Harnett, M. M. and Harnett, W. (2013) 'The helminth product, ES-62, protects against airway inflammation by resetting the Th cell phenotype', *International Journal for Parasitology*, 43(3–4), pp. 211–223. doi: 10.1016/j.ijpara.2012.12.001.

Saano, V., Virta, P., Joki, S., Nuutinen, J., Karttunen, P. and Silvasti, M. (1992) 'ATP induces respiratory ciliostimulation in rat and guinea pig in vitro and in vivo.', *Rhinology*, 30(1), pp. 33–40.

Saenz, S. A., Noti, M. and Artis, D. (2010) 'Innate immune cell populations function as initiators and effectors in Th2 cytokine responses', *Trends in Immunology*, pp. 407–413. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2010.09.001.

Saenz, S. A., Taylor, B. C. and Artis, D. (2008) 'Welcome to the neighborhood: Epithelial cell-derived cytokines license innate and adaptive immune responses at mucosal sites', *Immunological Reviews*, pp. 172–190. doi: 10.1111/j.1600-065X.2008.00713.x.

Saglani, S. (2017) 'Childhood severe asthma: New insights on remodelling and biomarkers', *Paediatric Respiratory Reviews*, pp. 11–13. doi: 10.1016/j.prrv.2017.06.001.

Sakowicz-Burkiewicz, M., Kocbuch, K., Grden, M., Maciejewska, I., Szutowicz, A. and Pawelczyk, T. (2012) 'Impact of adenosine receptors on immunoglobulin production by human peripheral blood B lymphocytes.', *Journal of Physiology and Pharmacology : an official journal of the Polish Physiological Society*, 63(6), pp. 661–8. Available at: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/23388482.

Sallusto, F. and Lanzavecchia, A. (2009) 'Heterogeneity of CD4+ memory T cells: Functional modules for tailored immunity', *European Journal of Immunology*, pp. 2076–2082. doi: 10.1002/eji.200939722.

De Salvo, C., Wang, X. M., Pastorelli, L., Mattioli, B., Omenetti, S., Buela, K. A., Chowdhry, S., Garg, R. R., Goodman, W. A., Rodriguez-Palacios, A., Smith, D. E., Abbott, D. W., Cominelli, F., Bamias, G., Xin, W., Lee, J. J., Vecchi, M. and Pizarro, T. T. (2016) 'IL-33 drives eosinophil infiltration and pathogenic type 2 helper T-cell immune responses leading to chronic experimental ileitis', *American Journal of Pathology*, 186(4), pp. 885–898. doi: 10.1016/j.ajpath.2015.11.028.

Sanchez, A. L., Gabrie, J. A., Usuanlele, M.-T., Rueda, M. M., Canales, M. and Gyorkos, T. W. (2013) 'Soil-Transmitted Helminth Infections and Nutritional Status in School-age Children from Rural Communities in Honduras', *PLoS Neglected Tropical Diseases*, 7(8), p. e2378. doi: 10.1371/journal.pntd.0002378.

Sandborn, W. J., Elliott, D. E., Weinstock, J., Summers, R. W., Landry-Wheeler, A., Silver, N., Harnett, M. D. and Hanauer, S. B. (2013) 'Randomised clinical trial: the safety and tolerability of *Trichuris suis* ova in patients with Crohn's disease.', *Alimentary Pharmacology & Therapeutics*, 38, pp. 255–63. doi: 10.1111/apt.12366.

Sarkis, J. J. F. and Salto, C. (1991) 'Characterization of a synaptosomal ATP diphosphohydrolase from the electric organ of *Torpedo marmorata*', *Brain Research Bulletin*, 26(6), pp. 871–876. doi: 10.1016/0361-9230(91)90251-E.

Savioli, D. D. and L. (2012) 'Accelerating Work to Overcome the Global Impact of Neglected Tropical Diseases: A Roadmap for Implementation', *World Health Organization*, pp. 1–42. doi: WHO/HTM/NTD/2012.1.

Saze, Z., Schuler, P. J., Hong, C.-S., Cheng, D., Jackson, E. K. and Whiteside, T. L. (2013) 'Adenosine production by human B cells and B cell-mediated suppression of activated T cells.', *Blood*, 122(1), pp. 9–18. doi: 10.1182/blood-2013-02-482406.

Scalfone, L. K., Nel, H. J., Gagliardo, L. F., Cameron, J. L., Al-Shokri, S., Leifer, C. A., Fallon, P. G. and Appleton, J. A. (2013) 'Participation of MyD88 and interleukin-33 as innate drivers of Th2 immunity to Trichinella spiralis', *Infection and Immunity*, 81(4), pp. 1354–1363. doi: 10.1128/IAI.01307-12.

Schenk, U., Frascoli, M., Proietti, M., Geffers, R., Traggiai, E., Buer, J., Ricordi, C., Westendorf, A. M. and Grassi, F. (2011) 'ATP inhibits the generation and function of regulatory T cells through the activation of purinergic P2X receptors', *Science Signaling*, 4(162). doi: 10.1126/scisignal.2001270.

Schiffmann, S. N., Libert, F., Vassart, G., Dumont, J. E. and Vanderhaeghen, J. J. (1990) 'A cloned G protein-coupled protein with a distribution restricted to striatal medium-sized neurons. Possible relationship with D1dopamine receptor', *Brain Research*, 519(1–2), pp. 333–337. doi: 10.1016/0006-8993(90)90097-U.

Schmitz, J., Owyang, A., Oldham, E., Song, Y., Murphy, E., McClanahan, T. K., Zurawski, G., Moshrefi, M., Qin, J., Li, X., Gorman, D. M., Bazan, J. F. and Kastelein, R. A. (2005) 'IL-33, an interleukin-1-like cytokine that signals via the IL-1 receptor-related protein ST2 and induces T helper type 2-associated cytokines', *Immunity*, 23(5), pp. 479–490. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2005.09.015.

Schnoeller, C., Rausch, S., Pillai, S., Avagyan, A., Wittig, B. M., Loddenkemper, C., Hamann, A., Hamelmann, E., Lucius, R. and Hartmann, S. (2008) 'A Helminth Immunomodulator Reduces Allergic and Inflammatory Responses by Induction of IL-10-Producing Macrophages', *The Journal of Immunology*, 180(6), pp. 4265–4272. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.180.6.4265.

Schuler, P. J., Harasymczuk, M., Schilling, B., Lang, S. and Whiteside, T. L. (2011) 'Separation of human CD4+CD39+T cells by magnetic beads reveals two phenotypically and functionally different subsets', *Journal of Immunological Methods*, 369(1–2), pp. 59–68. doi: 10.1016/j.jim.2011.04.004.

Schwartz, C., Hams, E. and Fallon, P. G. (2018) 'Helminth Modulation of Lung Inflammation', *Trends in Parasitology*. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2017.12.007.

Schwartzman, J. D. and Pfefferkorn, E. R. (1982) 'Toxoplasma gondii: Purine synthesis and salvage in mutant host cells and parasites', *Experimental Parasitology*, 53(1), pp. 77–

86. doi: 10.1016/0014-4894(82)90094-7.

Schwiebert, E. M. and Zsembery, A. (2003) 'Extracellular ATP as a signaling molecule for epithelial cells', *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta (BBA) - Biomembranes*, 1615(1–2), pp. 7–32. doi: 10.1016/S0005-2736(03)00210-4.

Scott, I. C., Majithiya, J. B., Sanden, C., Thornton, P., Sanders, P. N., Moore, T., Guscott, M., Corkill, D. J., Erjefält, J. S. and Cohen, E. S. (2018) 'Interleukin-33 is activated by allergen- and necrosis-associated proteolytic activities to regulate its alarmin activity during epithelial damage', *Scientific Reports*, 8(1). doi: 10.1038/s41598-018-21589-2.

Segura, M., Su, Z., Piccirillo, C. and Stevenson, M. M. (2007) 'Impairment of dendritic cell function by excretory-secretory products: A potential mechanism for nematode-induced immunosuppression', *European Journal of Immunology*, 37(7), pp. 1887–1904. doi: 10.1002/eji.200636553.

Selkirk, M. E., Huang, S. C., Knox, D. P. and Britton, C. (2012) 'The development of RNA interference (RNAi) in gastrointestinal nematodes', *Parasitology*, 139(5), pp. 605–612. doi: 10.1017/S0031182011002332.

Shaw, K. T. Y., Shaw, I. T., Ryan, P., Stevenson, M. M. and Kongshavn, P. A. L. (1992) 'Identification of immunodominant *Trypanosoma musculi* antigens recognized by monoclonal antibody and curative immunoglobulin G2a antibody', *International Journal for Parasitology*, 22(5), pp. 603–612. doi: 10.1016/0020-7519(92)90008-9.

Shen, J.-B. (2006) 'Extracellular ATP-stimulated current in wild-type and P2X4 receptor transgenic mouse ventricular myocytes: implications for a cardiac physiologic role of P2X4 receptors', *The FASEB Journal*, 20(2), pp. 277–284. doi: 10.1096/fj.05-4749com.

Shen, J. B., Shutt, R., Agosto, M., Pappano, A. and Liang, B. T. (2009) 'Reversal of cardiac myocyte dysfunction as a unique mechanism of rescue by P2X4 receptors in cardiomyopathy', *American Journal of Physiology: Heart and Circulatory Physiology*, 296(4), pp. H1089-95. doi: 10.1152/ajpheart.01316.2008.

Shepherd, C., Navarro, S., Wangchuk, P., Wilson, D., Daly, N. L. and Loukas, A. (2015) 'Identifying the immunomodulatory components of helminths', *Parasite Immunology*, pp. 293–303. doi: 10.1111/pim.12192.

Shi, M., Wang, A., Prescott, D., Waterhouse, C. C. M., Zhang, S., McDougall, J. J., Sharkey, K. A. and McKay, D. M. (2011) 'Infection with an intestinal helminth parasite reduces Freund's complete adjuvant-induced monoarthritis in mice', *Arthritis and Rheumatism*, 63(2), pp. 434–444. doi: 10.1002/art.30098.

Shimokawa, C., Kanaya, T., Hachisuka, M., Ishiwata, K., Hisaeda, H., Kurashima, Y., Kiyono, H., Yoshimoto, T., Kaisho, T. and Ohno, H. (2017) 'Mast Cells Are Crucial for Induction of Group 2 Innate Lymphoid Cells and Clearance of Helminth Infections', *Immunity*, 46(5), p. 863–874.e4. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2017.04.017.

Shiny, C., Krushna, N. S., Babu, S., Elango, S., Manokaran, G. and Narayanan, R. B. (2011)

'Recombinant _Wolbachia_ heat shock protein 60 (HSP60) mediated immune responses in patients with lymphatic filariasis', *Microbes Infect*, 13(14–15), pp. 1221–1231. doi: 10.1016/j.micinf.2011.07.004.

Silber, A. M., Marcipar, I. S., Roodveldt, C., Meckert, P. C., Laguens, R. and Marcipar, A. J. (2002) '*Trypanosoma cruzi*: Identification of a galactose-binding protein that binds to cell surface of human erythrocytes and is involved in cell invasion by the parasite', *Experimental Parasitology*, 100(4), pp. 217–225. doi: 10.1016/S0014-4894(02)00013-9.

Siles-Lucas, M., Morchon, R., Simon, F. and Manzano-Roman, R. (2015) 'Exosome-transported microRNAs of helminth origin: New tools for allergic and autoimmune diseases therapy?', *Parasite Immunology*, 37(4), pp. 208–214. doi: 10.1111/pim.12182.

Silva, J. S., Vespa, G. N. R., Cardoso, M. A. G., Aliberti, J. C. S. and Cunha, F. Q. (1995) 'Tumor necrosis factor alpha mediates resistance to *Trypanosoma cruzi* infection in mice by inducing nitric oxide production in infected gamma interferon-activated macrophages', *Infection and Immunity*, 63(12), pp. 4862–4867.

Silverman, J. A., Qi, H., Riehl, A., Beckers, C., Nakaar, V. and Joiner, K. A. (1998) 'Induced activation of the *Toxoplasma gondii* nucleoside triphosphate hydrolase leads to depletion of host cell ATP levels and rapid exit of intracellular parasites from infected cells', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 273(20), pp. 12352–12359. doi: 10.1074/jbc.273.20.12352.

Silverman, M. H., Strand, V., Markovits, D., Nahir, M., Reitblat, T., Molad, Y., Rosner, I., Rozenbaum, M., Mader, R., Adawi, M., Caspi, D., Tishler, M., Langevitz, P., Rubinow, A., Friedman, J., Green, L., Tanay, A., Ochaion, A., Cohen, S., Kerns, W. D., Cohn, I., Fishman-Furman, S., Farbstein, M., Yehuda, S. B. and Fishman, P. (2008) 'Clinical evidence for utilization of the A3 adenosine receptor as a target to treat rheumatoid arthritis: data from a phase II clinical trial', *The Journal of Rheumatology*, 35(1), pp. 41–48.

Sim, J. A. (2006) 'Altered Hippocampal Synaptic Potentiation in P2X4 Knock-Out Mice', *Journal of Neuroscience*, 26(35), pp. 9006–9009. doi: 10.1523/JNEUROSCI.2370-06.2006.

Smallwood, T. B., Giacomin, P. R., Loukas, A., Mulvenna, J. P., Clark, R. J. and Miles, J. J. (2017) 'Helminth immunomodulation in autoimmune disease', *Frontiers in Immunology*. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2017.00453.

Smith Jr., Kirley, T. L. and Hennessey, T. M. (1997) 'RESEARCH REPORT: A Soluble Ecto-ATPase from *Tetrahymena thermophila*:Purification and Similarity to the Membrane-Bound Ecto-ATPase of Smooth Muscle', *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 337(2), pp. 351–359.

Smith, J. H. and Von Lichtenberg, F. (1974) 'Observations on the ultrastructure of the tegument of *Schistosoma mansoni* in mesenteric veins', *American Journal of Tropical*

*Medicine and Hygiene*, 23(1), pp. 71–77. doi: 10.4269/ajtmh.1974.23.71.

Smith, K. A., Filbey, K. J., Reynolds, L. A., Hewitson, J. P., Harcus, Y., Boon, L., Sparwasser, T., Hämmerling, G. and Maizels, R. M. (2016) 'Low-level regulatory T-cell activity is essential for functional type-2 effector immunity to expel gastrointestinal helminths', *Mucosal Immunology*, 9(2), pp. 428–443. doi: 10.1038/mi.2015.73.

Smith, S. G., Chen, R., Kjarsgaard, M., Huang, C., Oliveria, J. P., O'Byrne, P. M., Gauvreau, G. M., Boulet, L. P., Lemiere, C., Martin, J., Nair, P. and Sehmi, R. (2016) 'Increased numbers of activated group 2 innate lymphoid cells in the airways of patients with severe asthma and persistent airway eosinophilia', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 137(1), p. 75–86.e8. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2015.05.037.

Smith, T. M., Hicks-Berger, C. A., Kim, S. and Kirley, T. L. (2002) 'Cloning, expression, and characterization of a soluble calcium-activated nucleotidase, a human enzyme belonging to a new family of extracellular nucleotidases', *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 406(1), pp. 105–115. doi: 10.1016/S0003-9861(02)00420-4.

Smith, T. M. and Kirley, T. L. (1999a) 'Glycosylation is essential for functional expression of a human brain ecto-apyrase', *Biochemistry*, 38(5), pp. 1509–1516. doi: 10.1021/bi9821768.

Smith, T. M. and Kirley, T. L. (1999b) 'Site-Directed Mutagenesis of a Human Brain Ecto-Apyrase: Evidence That the E-Type ATPases Are Related to the Actin/Heat Shock 70/Sugar Kinase Superfamily †', *Biochemistry*, 38(1), pp. 321–328. doi: 10.1021/bi9820457.

Smooker, P. M., Jayaraj, R., Pike, R. N. and Spithill, T. W. (2010) 'Cathepsin B proteases of flukes: The key to facilitating parasite control?', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 506–514. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2010.06.001.

Smyth, L. A., Ratnasothy, K., Tsang, J. Y. S., Boardman, D., Warley, A., Lechler, R. and Lombardi, G. (2013) 'CD73 expression on extracellular vesicles derived from CD4+CD25+Foxp3+ T cells contributes to their regulatory function', *European Journal of Immunology*, 43(9), pp. 2430–2440. doi: 10.1002/eji.201242909.

Snelgrove, R. J., Gregory, L. G., Peiró, T., Akthar, S., Campbell, G. A., Walker, S. A. and Lloyd, C. M. (2014) 'Alternaria-derived serine protease activity drives IL-33-mediated asthma exacerbations', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 134(3). doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2014.02.002.

Sodré, C. L., Moreira, B. L. M., Nobrega, F. B., Gadelha, F. R., Meyer-Fernandes, J. R., Dutra, P. M. L., Vercesi, A. E., Lopes, A. H. C. S., Scofano, H. M. and Barrabin, H. (2000) 'Characterization of the intracellular Ca2+pools involved in the calcium homeostasis in *Herpetomonas sp*. promastigotes', *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 380(1), pp. 85–91. doi: 10.1006/abbi.2000.1899.

Solle, M., Labasi, J., Perregaux, D. G., Stam, E., Petrushova, N., Koller, B. H., Griffiths, R. J. and Gabel, C. A. (2001) 'Altered cytokine production in mice lacking P2X(7)

receptors.', *The Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 276(1), pp. 125–132. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M006781200.

Song, Z., Vijayaraghavan, S. and Sladek, C. D. (2006) 'ATP increases intracellular calcium in supraoptic neurons by activation of both P2X and P2Y purinergic receptors', *AJP: Regulatory, Integrative and Comparative Physiology*, 292(1), pp. R423–R431. doi: 10.1152/ajpregu.00495.2006.

Sotillo, J., Toledo, R., Mulvenna, J. and Loukas, A. (2017) 'Exploiting Helminth–Host Interactomes through Big Data', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 875–888. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2017.06.011.

Soulet, C., Hechler, B., Gratacap, M. P., Plantavid, M., Offermanns, S., Gachet, C. and Payrastre, B. (2005) 'A differential role of the platelet ADP receptors P2Y1 and P2Y12 in Rac activation', *Journal of Thrombosis and Haemostasis*, 3(10), pp. 2296–2306. doi: 10.1111/j.1538-7836.2005.01588.x.

Souslova, V., Cesare, P., Ding, Y., Akopian, A. N., Stanfa, L., Suzuki, R., Carpenter, K., Dickenson, A., Boyce, S., Hill, R., Nebenius-Oosthuizen, D., Smith, A. J. H., Kidd, E. J. and Wood, J. N. (2000) 'Warm-coding deficits and aberrant inflammatory pain in mice lacking P2X3 receptors', *Nature*, 407(6807), pp. 1015–1017. doi: 10.1038/35039526.

de Souza Leite, M., Thomaz, R., Fonseca, F. V., Panizzutti, R., Vercesi, A. E. and Meyer-Fernandes, J. R. (2007) '*Trypanosoma brucei brucei*: Biochemical characterization of ecto-nucleoside triphosphate diphosphohydrolase activities', *Experimental Parasitology*, 115(4), pp. 315–323. doi: 10.1016/j.exppara.2006.09.002.

Souza, W. (2002) 'Basic Cell Biology of *Trypanosoma cruzi*', *Current Pharmaceutical Design*, 8(4), pp. 269–285. doi: 10.2174/1381612023396276.

de Souza, W. (2007) 'Chagas' disease: facts and reality', *Microbes and Infection*, pp. 544–545. doi: 10.1016/j.micinf.2006.12.014.

Stack, C. M., Dalton, J. P., Cunneen, M. and Donnelly, S. (2005) 'De-glycosylation of Pichia pastoris-produced *Schistosoma mansoni* cathepsin B eliminates non-specific reactivity with IgG in normal human serum', *Journal of Immunological Methods*, 304(1–2), pp. 151–157. doi: 10.1016/j.jim.2005.07.019.

Steidler, L., Hans, W., Schotte, L., Neirynck, S., Falk, W., Fiers, W. and Remaut, E. (2011) 'Treatment of Murine Colitis by *Lactococcus* Secreting Interleukin-10', *Advancement Of Science*, 289(5483), pp. 1352–1355. doi: 10.1126/science.289.5483.1352.

Steidler, L., Hans, W., Schotte, L., Neirynck, S., Obermeier, F., Falk, W., Fiers, W. and Remaut, E. (2000) 'Treatment of murine colitis by *Lactococcus lactis* secreting interleukin-10', *Science*, 289(5483), pp. 1352–1355. doi: 10.1126/science.289.5483.1352.

Stier, M. T., Zhang, J., Goleniewska, K., Cephus, J. Y., Rusznak, M., Wu, L., Van Kaer, L., Zhou, B., Newcomb, D. C. and Peebles, R. S. (2017) 'IL-33 promotes the egress of group 2

innate lymphoid cells from the bone marrow', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, p. jem.20170449. doi: 10.1084/jem.20170449.

Stone, K. D., Prussin, C. and Metcalfe, D. D. (2010) 'IgE, mast cells, basophils, and eosinophils', *Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 125(2 SUPPL. 2). doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2009.11.017.

Strachan, D. P. (1989) 'Hay fever, hygiene, and household size.', *BMJ*, 299(6710), pp. 1259–1260. doi: 10.1136/bmj.299.6710.1259.

Strobel, R. S., Nagy, A. K., Knowles, A. F., Buegel, J. and Rosenberg, M. D. (1996) 'Chicken oviductal ecto-ATP-diphosphohydrolase: Purification and characterization', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 271(27), pp. 16323–16331. doi: 10.1074/jbc.271.27.16323.

Stuart, K., Brun, R., Croft, S., Fairlamb, A., Gürtler, R. E., McKerrow, J., Reed, S. and Tarleton, R. (2008) 'Kinetoplastids: Related protozoan pathogens, different diseases', *Journal of Clinical Investigation*, pp. 1301–1310. doi: 10.1172/JCI33945.

Summers, R., Elliot, D. E., Urban, J. F., Thompson, R. and Weinstock, J. V. (2005) 'Trichuris suis therapy in Crohn's disease', *Gut*, 54(1), pp. 87–90. doi: 10.1136/gut.2004.041749.

Summers, R., Elliott, D. E., Qadir, K., Urban, J. F., Thompson, R. and Weinstock, J. V. (2003) 'Trichuris suis seems to be safe and possibly effective in the treatment of inflammatory bowel disease', *American Journal of Gastroenterology*, 98(9), pp. 2034–2041. doi: 10.1111/j.1572-0241.2003.07660.x.

Sun, Y., Liu, G., Li, Z., Chen, Y., Liu, Y., Liu, B. and Su, Z. (2013) 'Modulation of dendritic cell function and immune response by cysteine protease inhibitor from murine nematode parasite *Heligmosomoides polygyrus*', *Immunology*, 138(4), pp. 370–381. doi: 10.1111/imm.12049.

Surprenant, A. and North, R. A. (2009) 'Signaling at Purinergic P2X Receptors', *Annual Review of Physiology*, 71(1), pp. 333–359. doi: 10.1146/annurev.physiol.70.113006.100630.

Sutherland, T. E., Logan, N., Rückerl, D., Humbles, A. A., Allan, S. M., Papayannopoulos, V., Stockinger, B., Maizels, R. M. and Allen, J. E. (2014) 'Chitinase-like proteins promote IL-17-mediated neutrophilia in a tradeoff between nematode killing and host damage', *Nature Immunology*, 15(12), pp. 1116–1125. doi: 10.1038/ni.3023.

Svenningsson, P., Le Moine, C., Fisone, G. and Fredholm, B. B. (1999) 'Distribution, biochemistry and function of striatal adenosine A(2A) receptors', *Progress in Neurobiology*, pp. 355–396. doi: 10.1016/S0301-0082(99)00011-8.

Takahara, N., Ito, S., Furuya, K., Naruse, K., Aso, H., Kondo, M., Sokabe, M. and Hasegawa, Y. (2014) 'Real-time imaging of ATP release induced by mechanical stretch in human airway smooth muscle cells', *American Journal of Respiratory Cell and Molecular Biology*, 51(6), pp. 772–782. doi: 10.1165/rcmb.2014-0008OC.

Takenaka, M. C., Robson, S. and Quintana, F. J. (2016) 'Regulation of the T Cell Response by CD39', *Trends in Immunology*, pp. 427–439. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2016.04.009.

Taliaferro, W. H. and Alesandro, P. A. D. (1971) '*Trypanosoma lewisi* infection in Rat Effect of Adenine', *National Academy of Sciences*, 68(1), pp. 1–5.

Targett, G. A. T. and Viens, P. (1975) 'The immunological response of CBA mice to Trypanosoma musculi: Elimination of the parasite from the blood', *International Journal for Parasitology*, 5(2), pp. 231–234. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/0020-7519(75)90034-X.

Tarran, R., Button, B., Picher, M., Paradiso, A. M., Ribeiro, C. M., Lazarowski, E. R., Zhang, L., Collins, P. L., Pickles, R. J., Fredberg, J. J. and Boucher, R. C. (2005) 'Normal and cystic fibrosis airway surface liquid homeostasis: The effects of phasic shear stress and viral infections', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 280(42), pp. 35751–35759. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M505832200.

Taylor, B. C., Zaph, C., Troy, A. E., Du, Y., Guild, K. J., Comeau, M. R. and Artis, D. (2009) 'TSLP regulates intestinal immunity and inflammation in mouse models of helminth infection and colitis', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 206(3), pp. 655–667. doi: 10.1084/jem.20081499.

Teixeira, S. M. R. and daRocha, W. D. (2003) 'Control of gene expression and genetic manipulation in the Trypanosomatidae.', *Genetics and Molecular Research : GMR*, 2(1), pp. 148–158.

Telford, G., Wheeler, D. J., Appleby, P., Bowen, J. G. and Pritchard, D. I. (1998) '*Heligmosomoides polygyrus* immunomodulatory factor (IMF), targets T-lymphocytes', *Parasite Immunology*, 20(12), pp. 601–611. doi: 10.1046/j.1365-3024.1998.00190.x.

Thiriou, D., Morianos, I., Xanthou, G. and Samitas, K. (2017) 'Innate immunity as the orchestrator of allergic airway inflammation and resolution in asthma', *International Immunopharmacology*, 48, pp. 43–54. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.intimp.2017.04.027.

Titz, T. D. O., de Araújo, C. A. A., Enobe, C. S., Rigato, P. O., Oshiro, T. M. and de Macedo-Soares, M. F. (2017) '*Ascaris suum* infection modulates inflammation: Implication of $CD4^{+}$ $CD25^{high}$ $Foxp3^{+}$ T cells and IL-10', *Parasite Immunology*, 39(9). doi: 10.1111/pim.12453.

Tschopp, J. F., Sverlow, G., Kosson, R., Craig, W. and Grinna, L. (1987) 'High-Level Secretion of Glycosylated Invertase in the Methylotrophic Yeast, *Pichia pastoris*', *Nature Biotechnology*, 5(12), pp. 1305–1308. doi: 10.1038/nbt1287-1305.

Tsuda, M., Kuboyama, K., Inoue, T., Nagata, K., Tozaki-Saitoh, H. and Inoue, K. (2009) 'Behavioral phenotypes of mice lacking purinergic P2X4 receptors in acute and chronic pain assays.', *Molecular Pain*, 5, p. 28. doi: 10.1186/1744-8069-5-28.

Tsuda, M., Shigemoto-Mogami, Y., Koizumi, S., Mizokoshi, A., Kohsaka, S., Salter, M. W. and Inoue, K. (2003) 'P2X4 receptors induced in spinal microglia gate tactile allodynia after nerve injury', *Nature*, 424(6950), pp. 778–783. doi: 10.1038/nature01786.

Tu, W., Lau, Y. L., Zheng, J., Liu, Y., Chan, P. L., Mao, H., Dionis, K., Schneider, P. and Lewis, D. B. (2008) 'Efficient generation of human alloantigen-specific CD4 + regulatory T cells from naive precursors by CD40-activated B cells', *Blood*, 112(6), pp. 2554–2562. doi: 10.1182/blood-2008-04-152041.

Turner, J. D., Jackson, J. A., Faulkner, H., Behnke, J., Else, K. J., Kamgno, J., Boussinesq, M. and Bradley, J. E. (2008) 'Intensity of intestinal infection with multiple worm species is related to regulatory cytokine output and immune hyporesponsiveness.', *The Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 197(8), pp. 1204–1212. doi: 10.1086/586717.

Uccelletti, D., Pascoli, A., Farina, F., Alberti, A., Mancini, P., Hirschberg, C. B. and Palleschi, C. (2008) 'APY-1, a Novel Caenorhabditis elegans Apyrase Involved in Unfolded Protein Response Signalling and Stress Responses', *Molecular Biology of the Cell*, 19(4), pp. 1337–1345. doi: 10.1091/mbc.E07-06-0547.

Ulmann, L., Hatcher, J. P., Hughes, J. P., Chaumont, S., Green, P. J., Conquet, F., Buell, G. N., Reeve, A. J., Chessell, I. P. and Rassendren, F. (2008) 'Up-Regulation of P2X4 Receptors in Spinal Microglia after Peripheral Nerve Injury Mediates BDNF Release and Neuropathic Pain', *Journal of Neuroscience*, 28(44), pp. 11263–11268. doi: 10.1523/JNEUROSCI.2308-08.2008.

Ulmann, L., Hirbec, H. and Rassendren, F. (2010) 'P2X4 receptors mediate PGE2 release by tissue-resident macrophages and initiate inflammatory pain', *EMBO Journal*, 29(14), pp. 2290–2300. doi: 10.1038/emboj.2010.126.

Urban, J. F., Noben-Trauth, N., Donaldson, D. D., Madden, K. B., Morris, S. C., Collins, M. and Finkelman, F. D. (1998) 'IL-13, IL-4Ralpha, and Stat6 are required for the expulsion of the gastrointestinal nematode parasite *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis*.', *Immunity*, 8(2), pp. 255–264. doi: S1074-7613(00)80477-X [pii].

Urbina, J. A. and Docampo, R. (2003) 'Specific chemotherapy of Chagas disease: Controversies and advances', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 495–501. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2003.09.001.

Valenzuela, J. G., Belkaid, Y., Rowton, E. and Ribeiro, J. M. (2001) 'The salivary apyrase of the blood-sucking sand fly *Phlebotomus papatasi* belongs to the novel Cimex family of apyrases.', *The Journal of Experimental Biology*, 204(Pt 2), pp. 229–237.

Valenzuela, J. G., Charlab, R., Galperin, M. Y. and Ribeiro, J. M. (1998) 'Purification, cloning, and expression of an apyrase from the bed bug *Cimex lectularius*. A new type of nucleotide-binding enzyme.', *The Journal of Biological Chemistry*. American Society for Biochemistry and Molecular Biology, 273(46), pp. 30583–90. doi: 10.1074/JBC.273.46.30583.

Valera, S., Hussy, N., Evans, R. J., Adami, N., North, R. a, Surprenant, a and Buell, G. (1994)

'A new class of ligand-gated ion channel defined by P2x receptor for extracellular ATP.', *Nature*, pp. 516–519. doi: 10.1038/371516a0.

Vallon, V., Mühlbauer, B. and Osswald, H. (2006) 'Adenosine and Kidney Function', *Physiological Reviews*, 86(3), pp. 901–940. doi: 10.1152/physrev.00031.2005.

Vargas-Parada, L. (2010) 'Kinetoplastids and Their Networks of Interlocked DNA', *Nature Education*, 3(9), p. 63.

Vargas Del, F. C., Viens, P. and Kongshavn, P. A. L. (1984) '*Trypanosoma musculi* infection in B-cell-deficient mice', *Infection and Immunity*, 44(1), pp. 162–167.

Vaughan, K. R., Stokes, L., Prince, L. R., Marriott, H. M., Meis, S., Kassack, M. U., Bingle, C. D., Sabroe, I., Surprenant, A. and Whyte, M. K. B. (2007) 'Inhibition of Neutrophil Apoptosis by ATP Is Mediated by the P2Y11 Receptor', *The Journal of Immunology*, 179(12), pp. 8544–8553. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.179.12.8544.

Vaux, R., Schnoeller, C., Berkachy, R., Roberts, L. B., Hagen, J., Gounaris, K. and Selkirk, M. E. (2016) 'Modulation of the Immune Response by Nematode Secreted Acetylcholinesterase Revealed by Heterologous Expression in *Trypanosoma musculi*', *PLoS Pathogens*, 12(11). doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1005998.

Venugopal, G., Mueller, M., Hartmann, S. and Steinfelder, S. (2017) 'Differential immunomodulation in human monocytes versus macrophages by filarial cystatin', *PLoS ONE*, 12(11). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0188138.

Vergani, A., Fotino, C., D'Addio, F., Tezza, S., Podetta, M., Gatti, F., Chin, M., Bassi, R., Molano, R. D., Corradi, D., Gatti, R., Ferrero, M. E., Secchi, A., Grassi, F., Ricordi, C., Sayegh, M. H., Maffi, P., Pileggi, A. and Fiorina, P. (2013) 'Effect of the purinergic inhibitor oxidized ATP in a model of islet allograft rejection', *Diabetes*, 62(5), pp. 1665–1675. doi: 10.2337/db12-0242.

Versées, W., Decanniere, K., Pellé, R., Depoorter, J., Brosens, E., Parkin, D. W. and Steyaert, J. (2001) 'Structure and function of a novel purine specific nucleoside hydrolase from *Trypanosoma vivax*', *Journal of Molecular Biology*, 307(5), pp. 1363–1379. doi: 10.1006/jmbi.2001.4548.

Vickerman, K. (1994) 'The evolutionary expansion of the trypanosomatid flagellates', *International Journal for Parasitology*, 24(8), pp. 1317–1331. doi: 10.1016/0020-7519(94)90198-8.

Vickerman, K. (2008) 'The Ultrastructure of Pathogenic Flagellates', in *Ciba Foundation Symposium 20 - Trypanosomiasis and Leishmaniasis (with Special Reference to Chagas' Disease)*. Wiley-Blackwell, pp. 171–198. doi: 10.1002/9780470720035.ch10.

Viehmann Milam, A. A., Maher, S. E., Gibson, J. A., Lebastchi, J., Wen, L., Ruddle, N. H., Herold, K. C. and Bothwell, A. L. M. (2014) 'A humanized mouse model of autoimmune insulitis', *Diabetes*, 63(5), pp. 1712–1724. doi: 10.2337/db13-1141.

Viens, P., Targett, G. A. T. and Lumsden, W. H. R. (1975) 'The immunological response of CBA mice to Trypanosoma musculi: mechanisms of protective immunity', *International Journal for Parasitology*. doi: 10.1016/0020-7519(75)90112-5.

Viens, P., Targett, G. A. T., Wilson, V. C. L. C. and Edwards, C. I. (1972) 'The persistence of Trypanosoma (Herpetosoma) musculi in the kidneys of immune CBA mice', *Transactions of the Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene*, pp. 669–670. doi: 10.1016/0035-9203(72)90318-5.

Villeneuve, C., Kou, H. H., Eckermann, H., Palkar, A., Anderson, L. G., McKenney, E. A., Bollinger, R. R. and Parker, W. (2018) 'Evolution of the hygiene hypothesis into biota alteration theory: what are the paradigms and where are the clinical applications?', *Microbes and Infection*, pp. 147–155. doi: 10.1016/j.micinf.2017.11.001.

Vincendeau, P., Daeron, M. and Daulouede, S. (1986) 'Identification of antibody classes and Fc receptors responsible for phagocytosis of *Trypanosoma musculi* by mouse macrophages', *Infection and Immunity*, 53(3), pp. 600–605.

Vincendeau, P. and Daulouède, S. (1991) 'Macrophage cytostatic effect on Trypanosoma musculi involves an L-arginine-dependent mechanism.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 146(12), pp. 4338–4343.

Di Virgilio, F., Dal Ben, D., Sarti, A. C., Giuliani, A. L. and Falzoni, S. (2017) 'The P2X7 Receptor in Infection and Inflammation', *Immunity*, pp. 15–31. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2017.06.020.

Di Virgilio, F., Sarti, A. C. and Grassi, F. (2018) 'Modulation of innate and adaptive immunity by P2X ion channels', *Current Opinion in Immunology*, 52, pp. 51–59. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2018.03.026.

Di Virgilio, F. and Vuerich, M. (2015) 'Purinergic signaling in the immune system', *Autonomic Neuroscience: Basic and Clinical*, pp. 117–123. doi: 10.1016/j.autneu.2015.04.011.

Vodnala, M., Fijolek, A., Rofougaran, R., Mosimann, M., Mäser, P. and Hofer, A. (2008) 'Adenosine kinase mediates high affinity adenosine salvage in *Trypanosoma brucei*', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 283(9), pp. 5380–5388. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M705603200.

Voehringer, D. (2009) 'The role of basophils in helminth infection', *Trends in Parasitology*, pp. 551–556. doi: 10.1016/j.pt.2009.09.004.

Walker, J. A. and McKenzie, A. N. J. (2013) 'Development and function of group 2 innate lymphoid cells', *Current Opinion in Immunology*, 25(2), pp. 148–155. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2013.02.010.

Walsh, K. P., Brady, M. T., Finlay, C. M., Boon, L. and Mills, K. H. G. (2009) 'Infection with a Helminth Parasite Attenuates Autoimmunity through TGF- -Mediated Suppression of Th17 and Th1 Responses', *The Journal of Immunology*, 183(3), pp. 1577–1586. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.0803803.

Wang, L., Jacobsen, S. E. W., Bengtsson, A. and Erlinge, D. (2004) 'P2 receptor mRNA expression profiles in human lymphocytes, monocytes and CD34+ stem and progenitor cells', *BMC Immunology*, 5. doi: 10.1186/1471-2172-5-16.

Wang, L., Olivecrona, G., Götberg, M., Olsson, M. L., Winzell, M. S. and Erlinge, D. (2005) 'ADP acting on P2Y13 receptors is a negative feedback pathway for ATP release from human red blood cells', *Circulation Research*, 96(2), pp. 189–196. doi: 10.1161/01.RES.0000153670.07559.E4.

Wang, S., Xie, Y., Yang, X., Wang, X., Yan, K., Zhong, Z., Wang, X., Xu, Y., Zhang, Y., Liu, F. and Shen, J. (2016) 'Therapeutic potential of recombinant cystatin from Schistosoma japonicum in TNBS-induced experimental colitis of mice', *Parasites and Vectors*, 9(1). doi: 10.1186/s13071-015-1288-1.

Wang, T. F., Rosenberg, P. A. and Guidotti, G. (1997) 'Characterization of brain ecto-apyrase: Evidence for only one ecto-apyrase (CD39) gene', *Molecular Brain Research*, 47(1–2), pp. 295–302. doi: 10.1016/S0169-328X(97)00066-1.

Wang, X. and Chen, D. (2018) 'Purinergic Regulation of Neutrophil Function ', *Frontiers in Immunology* , p. 399. Available at: https://www.frontiersin.org/article/10.3389/fimmu.2018.00399.

Warny, M., Aboudola, S., Robson, S. C., Sévigny, J., Communi, D., Soltoff, S. P. and Kelly, C. P. (2001) 'P2Y6 Nucleotide Receptor Mediates Monocyte Interleukin-8 Production in Response to UDP or Lipopolysaccharide', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 276(28), pp. 26051–26056. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M102568200.

Warrington, R., Watson, W., Kim, H. L. and Antonetti, F. (2011) 'An introduction to immunology and immunopathology', *Allergy, Asthma & Clinical Immunology*, 7(Suppl 1), p. S1. doi: 10.1186/1710-1492-7-S1-S1.

Wechsler, D. S. and Kongshavn, P. A. (1986) 'Heat-labile IgG2a antibodies affect cure of *Trypanosoma musculi* infection in C57BL/6 mice.', *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md. : 1950)*, 137(9), pp. 2968–2972. Available at: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/3760578.

Wechsler, D. S. and Kongshavn, P. A. L. (1988) 'Further characterization of the curative antibodies in *Trypanosoma musculi* infection', *Infection and Immunity*, 56(9), pp. 2379–2384.

Weidner, M., Taupp, M. and Hallam, S. J. (2010) 'Expression of recombinant proteins in the methylotrophic yeast *Pichia pastoris*.', *Journal of Visualized Experiments : JoVE*, (February), pp. 1–6. doi: 10.3791/1862.

Weinstock, J. V. and Elliott, D. E. (2013) 'Translatability of helminth therapy in inflammatory bowel diseases', *International Journal for Parasitology*, pp. 245–251. doi: 10.1016/j.ijpara.2012.10.016.

Welihinda, A. A., Kaur, M., Raveendran, K. S. and Amento, E. P. (2018) 'Enhancement of

inosine-mediated A2AR signaling through positive allosteric modulation', *Cellular Signalling*, 42, pp. 227–235. doi: 10.1016/j.cellsig.2017.11.002.

van der Werf, N., Redpath, S. A., Azuma, M., Yagita, H. and Taylor, M. D. (2013) 'Th2 Cell-Intrinsic Hypo-Responsiveness Determines Susceptibility to Helminth Infection', *PLoS Pathogens*, 9(3). doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1003215.

WHO (2011) 'Helminth control in school-age children. A guide for managers of control programmes', *Geneva: World …*, p. 90. Available at: http://www.schoolsandhealth.org/Documents/Helminth control in school-aged children.pdf.

Willart, M. A. M. and Lambrecht, B. N. (2009) 'The danger within: Endogenous danger signals, atopy and asthma', *Clinical and Experimental Allergy*, pp. 12–19. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2222.2008.03118.x.

Wills-Karp, M., Luyimbazi, J., Xu, X., Schofield, B., Neben, T. Y., Karp, C. L. and Donaldson, D. D. (1998) 'Interleukin-13: Central mediator of allergic asthma', *Science*, 282(5397), pp. 2258–2261. doi: 10.1126/science.282.5397.2258.

Wills-Karp, M., Santeliz, J. and Karp, C. L. (2001) 'The germless theory of allergic disease: Revisiting the hygiene hypothesis', *Nature Reviews Immunology*, pp. 69–75. doi: 10.1038/35095579.

Wilson, M. S., Taylor, M. D., Balic, A., Finney, C. A. M., Lamb, J. R. and Maizels, R. M. (2005) 'Suppression of allergic airway inflammation by helminth-induced regulatory T cells.', *The Journal of Experimental Medicine*, 202(9), pp. 1199–212. doi: 10.1084/jem.20042572.

Wilson, M. S., Taylor, M. D., O'Gorman, M. T., Balic, A., Barr, T. A., Filbey, K., Anderton, S. M. and Maizels, R. M. (2010) 'Helminth-induced CD19+CD23hi B cells modulate experimental allergic and autoimmune inflammation', *European Journal of Immunology*, 40(6), pp. 1682–1696. doi: 10.1002/eji.200939721.

Wolf, M. M. and Berne, R. M. (1956) 'Coronary vasodilator properties of purine and pyrimidine derivatives', *Circulation Research*. Am Heart Assoc, 4(3), pp. 343–348.

Wolterink, R. G. J. K., Kleinjan, A., van Nimwegen, M., Bergen, I., de Bruijn, M., Levani, Y. and Hendriks, R. W. (2012) 'Pulmonary innate lymphoid cells are major producers of IL-5 and IL-13 in murine models of allergic asthma', *European Journal of Immunology*, 42(5), pp. 1106–1116. doi: 10.1002/eji.201142018.

Wright, J. E., Werkman, M., Dunn, J. C. and Anderson, R. M. (2018) 'Current epidemiological evidence for predisposition to high or low intensity human helminth infection: a systematic review', *Parasites & Vectors*, 11(1), p. 65. doi: 10.1186/s13071-018-2656-4.

Xu, P., Feng, X., Luan, H., Wang, J., Ge, R., Li, Z. and Bian, J. (2018) 'Current knowledge on the nucleotide agonists for the P2Y2 receptor', *Bioorganic and Medicinal Chemistry*,

pp. 366–375. doi: 10.1016/j.bmc.2017.11.043.

Yamamoto, K., Sokabe, T., Matsumoto, T., Yoshimura, K., Shibata, M., Ohura, N., Fukuda, T., Sato, T., Sekine, K., Kato, S., Isshiki, M., Fujita, T., Kobayashi, M., Kawamura, K., Masuda, H., Kamiya, A. and Ando, J. (2006) 'Impaired flow-dependent control of vascular tone and remodeling in P2X4-deficient mice', *Nature Medicine*, 12(1), pp. 133–137. doi: 10.1038/nm1338.

Yanagibashi, T., Satoh, M., Nagai, Y., Koike, M. and Takatsu, K. (2017) 'Allergic diseases: From bench to clinic - Contribution of the discovery of interleukin-5', *Cytokine*, pp. 59–70. doi: 10.1016/j.cyto.2016.11.011.

Yang, A., Sonin, D., Jones, L., Barry, W. H. and Liang, B. T. (2004) 'A beneficial role of cardiac P2X4 receptors in heart failure: rescue of the calsequestrin overexpression model of cardiomyopathy', *American Journal of Physiology: Heart and Circulatory Physiology*, 287(3), pp. H1096-103. doi: 10.1152/ajpheart.00079.2004.

Yang, B.-G., Seoh, J.-Y. and Jang, M. H. (2017) 'Regulatory Eosinophils in Inflammation and Metabolic Disorders.', *Immune network*, 17(1), pp. 41–47. doi: 10.4110/in.2017.17.1.41.

Yang, S., Kuang, Y., Li, H., Liu, Y., Hui, X., Li, P., Jiang, Z., Zhou, Y., Wang, Y., Xu, A., Li, S., Liu, P. and Wu, D. (2013) 'Enhanced Production of Recombinant Secretory Proteins in *Pichia pastoris* by Optimizing Kex2 P1' site', *PLoS ONE*, 8(9). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0075347.

Yasuda, K., Muto, T., Kawagoe, T., Matsumoto, M., Sasaki, Y., Matsushita, K., Taki, Y., Futatsugi-Yumikura, S., Tsutsui, H., Ishii, K. J., Yoshimoto, T., Akira, S. and Nakanishi, K. (2012) 'Contribution of IL-33-activated type II innate lymphoid cells to pulmonary eosinophilia in intestinal nematode-infected mice', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 109(9), pp. 3451–3456. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1201042109.

Yatsuda, A. P., Krijgsveld, J., Cornelissen, A. W. C. A., Heck, A. J. R. and De Vries, E. (2003) 'Comprehensive analysis of the secreted proteins of the parasite Haemonchus contortus reveals extensive sequence variation and differential immune recognition', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 278(19), pp. 16941–16951. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M212453200.

Yazdanbakhsh, M., Kremsner, P. G. and Van Ree, R. (2002) 'Immunology: Allergy, parasites, and the hygiene hypothesis', *Science*, pp. 490–494. doi: 10.1126/science.296.5567.490.

Yurchenko, V., Hobza, R., Benada, O. and Lukes, J. (1999) '*Trypanosoma avium:* Large minicircles in the kinetoplast DNA', *Experimental Parasitology*, 92(3), pp. 215–218. doi: 10.1006/expr.1999.4418.

Yuzlenko, O. and Kieć-Kononowicz, K. (2006) 'Potent adenosine A1 and A2A receptors antagonists: recent developments.', *Current Medicinal Chemistry*, 13(30), pp. 3609–25. doi: 10.2174/092986706779026093.

Zaccone, P., Burton, O. T., Gibbs, S., Miller, N., Jones, F. M., Dunne, D. W. and Cooke, A. (2010) 'Immune modulation by *Schistosoma mansoni* antigens in NOD mice: effects on both innate and adaptive immune systems.', *Journal of Biomedicine & Biotechnology*, 2010, p. 795210. doi: 10.1155/2010/795210.

Zambalde, É. P., Teixeira, M. M., Favarin, D. C., De Oliveira, J. R., Magalhães, M. L., Cunha, M. M., Silva, W. C., Okuma, C. H., Rodrigues, V., Levy, B. D. and Rogerio, A. D. P. (2016) 'The anti-inflammatory and pro-resolution effects of aspirin-triggered RvD1 (AT-RvD1) on peripheral blood mononuclear cells from patients with severe asthma', *International Immunopharmacology*, 35, pp. 142–148. doi: 10.1016/j.intimp.2016.03.014.

Zandman-Goddard, G. and Shoenfeld, Y. (2009) 'Parasitic infection and autoimmunity', *Lupus*, pp. 1144–1148. doi: 10.1177/0961203309345735.

Zanin, R. F., Braganhol, E., Bergamin, L. S., Campesato, L. F. I., Filho, A. Z., Moreira, J. C. F., Morrone, F. B., Sévigny, J., Schetinger, M. R. C., de Souza Wyse, A. T. and Battastini, A. M. O. (2012) 'Differential macrophage activation alters the expression profile of NTPDase and Ecto-5'-nucleotidase', *PLoS ONE*, 7(2). doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0031205.

Zaph, C., Troy, A. E., Taylor, B. C., Berman-Booty, L. D., Guild, K. J., Du, Y., Yost, E. a, Gruber, A. D., May, M. J., Greten, F. R., Eckmann, L., Karin, M. and Artis, D. (2007) 'Epithelial-cell-intrinsic IKK-beta expression regulates intestinal immune homeostasis.', *Nature*, 446(7135), pp. 552–556. doi: 10.1038/nature05590.

Zarek, P. E., Huang, C. T., Lutz, E. R., Kowalski, J., Horton, M. R., Linden, J., Drake, C. G. and Powell, J. D. (2008) 'A2Areceptor signaling promotes peripheral tolerance by inducing T-cell anergy and the generation of adaptive regulatory T cells', *Blood*, 111(1), pp. 251–259. doi: 10.1182/blood-2007-03-081646.

Zarlenga, D. S., Nisbet, A. J., Gasbarre, L. C. and Garrett, W. M. (2011) 'A calcium-activated nucleotidase secreted from *Ostertagia ostertagi* 4th-stage larvae is a member of the novel salivary apyrases present in blood-feeding arthropods', *Parasitology*, 138(3), pp. 333–343. doi: 10.1017/S0031182010001241.

Zech, A., Ayata, C. K., Pankratz, F., Meyer, A., Baudiß, K., Cicko, S., Yegutkin, G. G., Grundmann, S. and Idzko, M. (2015) 'MicroRNA-155 modulates P2R signaling and Th2 priming of dendritic cells during allergic airway inflammation in mice', *Allergy: European Journal of Allergy and Clinical Immunology*, 70(9), pp. 1121–1129. doi: 10.1111/all.12643.

Zeiser, R., Robson, S. C., Vaikunthanathan, T., Dworak, M. and Burnstock, G. (2016) 'Unlocking the Potential of Purinergic Signaling in Transplantation', *American Journal of Transplantation*. doi: 10.1111/ajt.13801.

Zhang, X., Hong, X. K., Li, S. J., Lai, D. H., Hide, G., Lun, Z. R. and Wen, Y. Z. (2018) 'The effect of normal human serum on the mouse trypanosome *Trypanosoma musculi* in vitro and in vivo', *Experimental Parasitology*, 184, pp. 115–120. doi:

10.1016/j.exppara.2017.12.005.

Zhang, Z. Q. (2013) 'Animal biodiversity: An update of classification and diversity in 2013', *Zootaxa*, pp. 5–11. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.3703.1.3.

Ziegler, S. F. and Artis, D. (2010) 'Sensing the outside world: TSLP regulates barrier immunity', *Nature Immunology*, pp. 289–293. doi: 10.1038/ni.1852.

Ziegler, T., Rausch, S., Steinfelder, S., Klotz, C., Hepworth, M. R., Kühl, A. A., Burda, P.-C., Lucius, R. and Hartmann, S. (2015) 'A Novel Regulatory Macrophage Induced by a Helminth Molecule Instructs IL-10 in CD4 $^{+}$ T Cells and Protects against Mucosal Inflammation', *The Journal of Immunology*, 194(4), pp. 1555–1564. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1401217.

Ziganshin, A. U., Ziganshina, L. E., King, B. F. and Burnstock, G. (1995) 'Characteristics of ecto-ATPase of Xenopus oocytes and the inhibitory actions of suramin on ATP breakdown', *Pflügers Archiv European Journal of Physiology*, 429(3), pp. 412–418. doi: 10.1007/BF00374157.

Zimmermann, H. (1996) 'Extracellular purine metabolism', *Drug Development Research*, 39(3–4), pp. 337–352. doi: 10.1002/(SICI)1098-2299(199611/12)39:3/4<337::AID-DDR15>3.0.CO;2-Z.

Zimmermann, H. (1999) 'Two novel families of ectonucleotidases: Molecular structures, catalytic properties and a search for function', *Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, pp. 231–236. doi: 10.1016/S0165-6147(99)01293-6.

Zimmermann, H. (2000) 'Extracellular metabolism of ATP and other nucleotides', *Naunyn-Schmiedeberg's Archives of Pharmacology*, pp. 299–309. doi: 10.1007/s002100000309.

Zimmermann, H. (2001) 'Ectonucleotidases: Some recent developments and a note on nomenclature', in *Drug Development Research*, pp. 44–56. doi: 10.1002/ddr.1097.

Zimmermann, H. (2016) 'Extracellular ATP and other nucleotides—ubiquitous triggers of intercellular messenger release', *Purinergic Signalling*, pp. 25–57. doi: 10.1007/s11302-015-9483-2.

Zimmermann, H., Valenzuela, J. G., Charlab, R., Galperin, M. Y., Ribeiro, J. M. C., Jamest, A. A., Fenckova, M., Hobizalova, R., Faltynek, Z., Dolezal, T., Zimmermann, H., Zebisch, M., Yegutkin, G. G., Santos, C. A., Saraiva, A. M., Toledo, M. A. S., Beloti, L. L., Crucello, A., Favaro, M. T. P., Horta, M. A. C., Santiago, A. S., Mendes, J. S., Souza, A. P. A. A., Souza, A. P. A. A., Yegutkin, G. G., Manuscript, A., Of, J., Health, I., Oktarianti, R., Jember, U., Senjarini, K., Jember, U., Aulanni, A., Knowles, A. F., Nagy, A. K., Strobel, R. S., Wu-weis, M., Peng, Z., Xu, W., Lam, H., Cheng, L., James, A. A., Simons, F. E. R., Almeras, L., Corre-catelin, N., Reiter, P., Pradines, B., Fusai, T., Rogier, C., Faudry, E., Lozzi, S. P., Santana, J. M., Souza-ault, M. D., Kieffer, S., Felix, C. R., Ricart, C. A. O., Sousa, M. V, Vernet, T., Teixeira, A. R. L., Roux, S. and Jansen, R. (1992) '5'-Nucleotidase: molecular structure and functional aspects.', *Journal of Biological*

*Chemistry*, 285 ( Pt 2(46), pp. 30583–30590. doi: 10.1074/jbc.273.46.30583.

Zimmermann, H., Zebisch, M. and Sträter, N. (2012) 'Cellular function and molecular structure of ecto-nucleotidases', *Purinergic Signalling*, 8(3), pp. 437–502. doi: 10.1007/s11302-012-9309-4.

# CHAPTER 8

# Appendix

## A.1 *Heligmosomoides polygyrus* apyrases sequence

**Apy-1:**

ATGAGCCCTTTGCCAGTGGGAGAATGCACTGTTGACGCATCGGACAGAACGTTAAACATCATTGCCA
TCACTGACATGGATAAGGAATCCAGGACATCACCTGAGGGTTACACGTGGAGAGCGTTGACAAGAA
AGGGACAGCTGTTTGTGAAGGACGAACTAGCAAAGCTTGAAGTGACATGGGATCTCTCGTCTGACC
AAAATTTAACTACGCACCTAAACATGAAAGGACGAGCCATGGAGATGTCGGACTTGGTGAAATTTA
ACGGTCACTTGCTTTCGCCTGACGACAAAACCGGAATGATCTTTGAAACTGAAGACAAGAAGGCAAT
TCCATGGCTGTTCCTCAATTCTGGGCCAGGGAACACGGAAAGCGGAATGAAGGCGGAGTGGATGA
CGTTGAAAGACGACCAGCTGTATGTTGGCGGTCACGGAATGGCGTATAGGAACAAAAAGGGAGAG
ATTTTCAGCACGGATGCAATGTGGATAAAAATCATATCTCATGACGGAGTTGTCAAAAGCGTAGACT
GGACTGATGTCTATGACGAAATTGCACAAGCAGCTGGTGCAACATCGCCAGGATACCTGACCCACG
AAGCTGTGCAATGGTCGGAGATACACAAGAGATGGTTCTTCCTTCCAAGAAAATACTCAACTGAAAT
CTATAACGACGAATTGGACGAGATCAGGGGAACTAACCTACTAATTACCGCGGATGAATCTATGGA
AGACATCCAAGTTGTGAAAATTGGAGAACTAACACATCCAGATCGTGGATACTCGGCTTTCGATTTT
GTACCAGGAACCTGCGATAGCGTGATTTTAGCCCTTAAATCAATGGAGCATGATGGATCGACAGAG
AGTTATATCACTGCCCTTGATACTAATGGCAATGTACTTCTGGAAGACCAACCCCTCGATGGCGACCT
CAAATTCGAAGGATTGTACTTTTTGTGA

**Apy-2:**

ATGGCAGTTATCAAGCCCAGAAAGATCGACCTCAGTGCAAACAAACTTGGCCAGAAATCTACCAGAT
TCACTACACTACCTGATGGCTCAACTGAATACGAAATAATGGCCATCACGGACAACGACAAGTCTTC
GGTGGTCACGGCAGGCAGCACGTGGCAAGCTGTGACAAGAAAGGGAAAGCTGACTTTGAACAAGG
ATAAGACCCAGGCTAATGTAGTCTGGGATGCCAACGCCGACCAAACGGTTCAGTCAGGACTGAACT
ATAAAGGAAGAGCAATGGAGCTGTCGGATTTGGTGAATTTCAACGGGCATGTCATTTCACCTGACG
ATAAAACCGGACTGGTTTACGAGATCAAGGGCAACCAGGCAATTCCATGGATATTTCTAAATGCTGG
ACCTGGAAATACTACAGATGCCATGAAAGCCGAGTGGATGACTTTGAAAGACGGAGAGGTTTACAT
TGGAGGACATGGAACGGAATACATCGATCAAAATCAGCAAGTGGTCAACAGGTATGCAATGTGGAT
CAAGGTTGTATCGCCCGATGGACTTATTAAGCACGTCGACTGGAGGCGCAACTTCAACAGAATTCGA
AACGCTGCAGGGTTCCCCTTCCCCGGCTACCTCACCCATGAGGCAGCTCAATGGTCGGACATTCACA
AACGCTGGTTCTTCCTTCCGCGAAAACAGTCCAAGGAAATTTACGATGAAGCCAAAGACGAGACAA
GAGGTAGCAATCTTCTCATCTCTACAAACAGCTACATGATGGATCTGAAAAAGGTGGAAGTCGGACC
ACTGACTGATCCGTCCAAAGGCCACTCCGCGTTCCAGTTCGTTCCAGGCACTAACGACGAAATCATT
GTAGCTCTGAAAACGAGAGAAAGCGGAGGAACCACGAGCAGCTTCATCACGGTGTTCGATATTACG
GGAAAAATCATTCTTAGTGACCAGCAGCTCGCTGGCAATCACAAATTCGAAGGGTTATACTTTATTT
AA

**Apy-3:**

ATGGCTGCCCCTATGCCTCAGGAGCTAATCTGCGTTCCCGATGTAGTAGACAGAACGTATGATCTGA
TTGCTATCACTGACATGGACAAAGACGCTGGCGGAAGCCCATCAGACTGGACATGGCGGGCAGTCA
AAAGGAAGGGGCAGCTGACGATAAGCGGAGACGGTGAGAAGATCGCCGTGAATTGGGATCCTTCT
GCTGATCAAAATGTCACCACACACCTGAACGTGAAAGGACGAGCGATGGAGCTGTCAGACCTGGCA

CTATTCAATGGCCATCTGATTTCACCTGACGACAAAACCGGAATGATCTACCAGATAGAAGGCCAGA
AGGCTATTCCGTGGGTGTTTTTGAACTCGGGGCCTGGAAATACTACAAACGGCATGAAAGCGGAGT
GGATGGCTTTGAAGGACGGCCAGCTCTACGTCGGTGGACATGGGACGGAGTACAGAGCGAAGGAT
GGATCAATTGTGAGTACGGATTCTATGTGGATAAAAATCGTCTCGGCTGATGGTGCTGTTCAACATA
AGGACTGGACCAAAAATTACGAGAAGATTCGAGACGCAGCAGGATTTCCAGCACCTGGCTACCTCA
CACATGAGGCAGTGCAGTGGTCGAAAGTACACCACAGGTGGTTTTTCATCCCCAGAAGGCACTCCA
AGAAGATCTATGATGAAGAAGCCGACGAGCGCAGAGGCAGCAATAAAATAATTAGTGCGGACGAA
AATTTCGACGACTTCTACACGATAGACATTGGGGCGCTGAAGGATCGCAAGCGAGGATTCTCGGCG
TTCGCCTTTATCCCAGGCACCTGTGATGAGCTGGCTCTCGGCATTAAATCGGTGGAGTTTAAGGGCA
CAACGGAGAGCTACATCACCGCATTCGATCTTATGGGCAACATCTATCTTGAGGATCAGCGACTGCA
GGGTAACCTTAAATTCGAGGGACTGTACATTGTCAAAAAGTGA

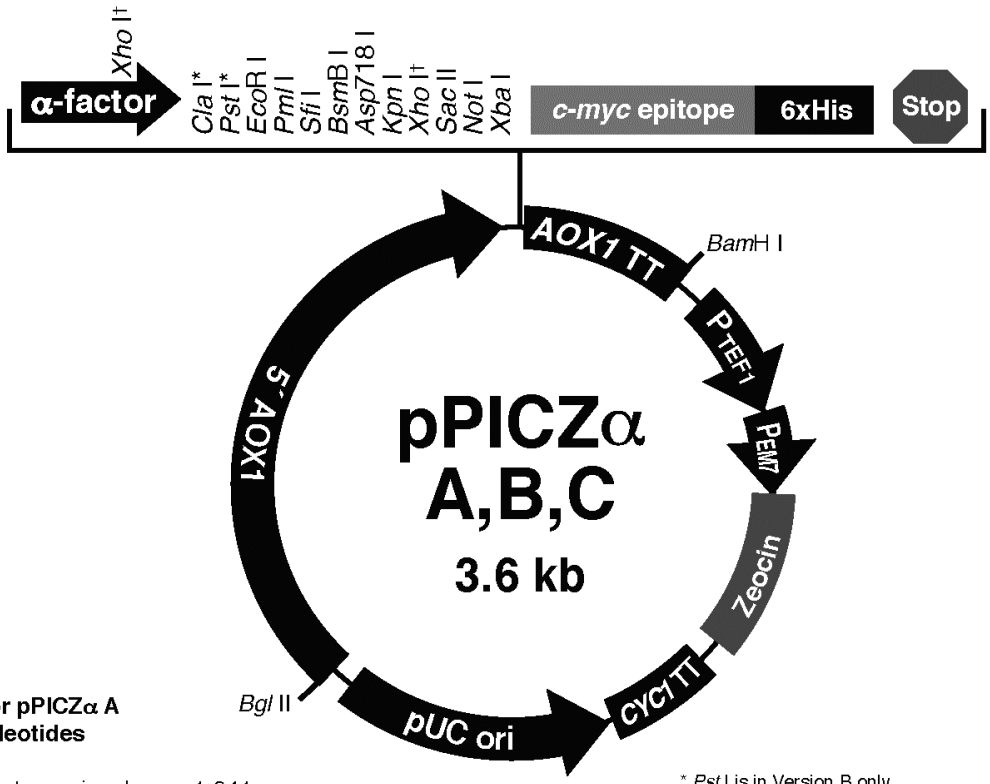
**Apy-4:**

ATGACATCATCGTCGTCACTGACATGGACAAGGACTCCAGAACCTCGGAATGGACATGGCGAGCAC
TGACAAGGAAGGGAATGGCATTTATGAAAAATGAACGATCGAAAGTTGAAGTAACATGGGATCCTT
CGTCTGATCAGAATGTAACCACGCATTTGAACATGAAAGGCCGAGCAATGGAGTTATCGGACTTGG
TGAAGTTTAACGGTCACTTGCTATCACCTGACGACAAGACTGGAATGATCTATGAGATAGAAGGAA
ACAAGGCGATTCCATGGATATTCCTGAACTCTGGACGAGGGGATACCACAAGTGGAATGAAGGCTG
AATGGATGACATTGAAGGATGGCCAGCTTTACGTTGGCGGTCATGGAATGGAGTACAGAGACAAAA
CCGGAAAAGTTTATAGCAGAGATGCTATGTGGATAAAAATCGTGTCGCCTGAAGGAGTTGTTAAGC
ATGTGGACTGGACAAGTAATTATAACGACATTGCACGCGCGGCTGATGTAACATCACCAGGTTACCT
CACACATGAAGCAGTACAGTGGTCTGAGATACACAAGCGATGGTTCTTCCTTCCAAGAAAATACTCC
ATAGAGGCGTACGACGAAAAAGCGGATGAGCGAAAGGGCACTAATCTACTCATCACCGCCGACGA
GACTTTCTCCGAAATCAGTGTGCTTGAAATAGGAGATCGAATTCATACAGAACGCGGATACTCAGCT
TTCGACTTTATGCCAGGAACTTGCGATACAGTGATTCTAGCGCTTAAGTCGATGGAACTTGAAGACA
ATACAGCAAGTTACATTACAGCCTTCAATACTGAAGGCACCATCCTCCTGGAGGACCAGCCCCTTGA
CGGTGACCTCAAGTTTGAAGGACTGTACTTTTTGTGA

**Apy-5:**

ATGTGGTCGCTGTCACTCTACATGGTCCTATTATTCACCATTGAACTTCTTCAAACCACCCTAGCTGCC
CCTTTGACTCCGCCTGAGGAGTGCATTCCTGAAGGAGGAGAGCGAACGCTCAAACTGATAGCGATC
ACTGACCTAGACAAAAAGGCTAGAACATCCGTTACGGATTGGACATGGAGAGCAGTGAAAAGGAG
CGGAGAGCTGCATCTGAACACAGAAAAGGGGGAGATTGGTGTGACTTGGGACCCCTCTTCCGATCA
GAATGTTACCACACAACTGAATGTGAAAGGACGAGGAATGGAGCTGTCCGACCTGGCCAATTTCAA
TGGTCACCTTCTCTCACCTGATGACAAAACCGGAATGATCTACCAAATAGAAGGCAAAAAGGCTATT
CCATGGGTCTTCCTCAACTCTGGACCTGGTAACACCACGAGCGGTATGAAGGCGGAGTGGATGACT
TTGAAGGACGGTCGGCTCTACGTCGGAGGACATGGAACGGAGTACAGAGGCAAAAACGGAGAAGT
CTTAAGCACAGACCCTATGTGGATAAAAATCGTCTCGCCAAGCGGAGCTGTCGAACACAAAGACTG
GACCGATGTCTACAAAAAGATTCGTCAGGCGGCTGGTTTTCCAGCACCGGGTTACCTCACTCATGAG
GCGGTGCAGTGGTCAGACATTCACCAGAAATGGTTCTTCCTTCCGAGAAAGCATTCCAAGCACGTTT
ATGACGAGGCTAAGGACGAGCGCAGAGGCAGCAATCTGTTAATTAGCGCGGACGATAACATTGAA
AATATCCAAGTGGTAAAGGTCGGCGAACTGGACAATCGTAAGCGTGGATACGCTGCCTTTGAATTT
GTACCAGGCACCTGTGACTACATGATCGTAGCAATCAAATCGAAGGAAATTGAAGACTCTACGGAA
AGCTATATCACAGTATTCGATATAAATGGCAACGTTCTTCTTGATGACCAAAAACTGGAGGGAAGCC
TCAAGTTTGAGGGTCTGTACTTTGTATGA

## A.2 Vector diagram of pPICZα




**Comments for pPICZα A**
**3593 nucleotides**

5´ *AOX1* promoter region: bases 1-941
5´ *AOX1* priming site: bases 855-875
α-factor signal sequence: bases 941-1207
Multiple cloning site: bases 1208-1276
*c-myc* epitope: bases 1275-1304
Polyhistidine (6xHis) tag: bases 1320-1337
3´ *AOX1* priming site: bases 1423-1443
*AOX1* transcription termination region: bases 1341-1682
*TEF1* promoter: bases 1683-2093
EM7 promoter: bases 2095-2162
*Sh ble* ORF: bases 2163-2537
*CYC1* transcription termination region: bases 2538-2855
pUC origin: bases 2866-3539 (complementary strand)

* *Pst* I is in Version B only
*Cla* I is in Version C only

†The two *Xho* I sites in the vector allow the user to clone their gene in frame with the Kex2 cleavage site, resulting in expression of their native gene without additional amino acids at the N-terminus.

**Figure A.1: pPICZα vector map**
Figure from EasySelect™ Pichia Expression Kit manual 2010 (Invitrogen, USA).

## A.3 Apy-1 cloned into pPICZαA

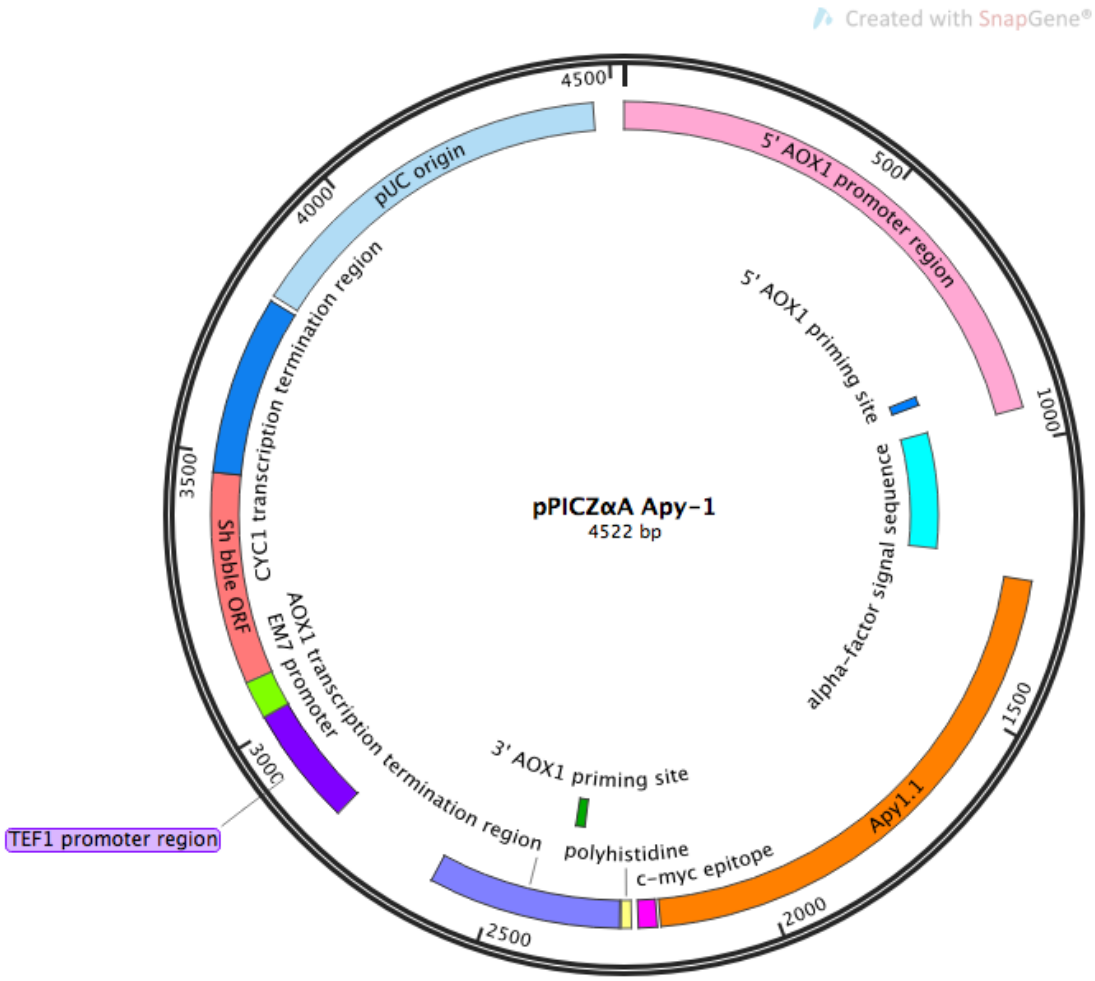



**Figure A.2: Plasmid map of *apy-1* cloned into the *Pichia pastoris* vector pPICZαA**
Figure created with SnapGene viewer.

## A.4 Apy-3 cloned into pSSU

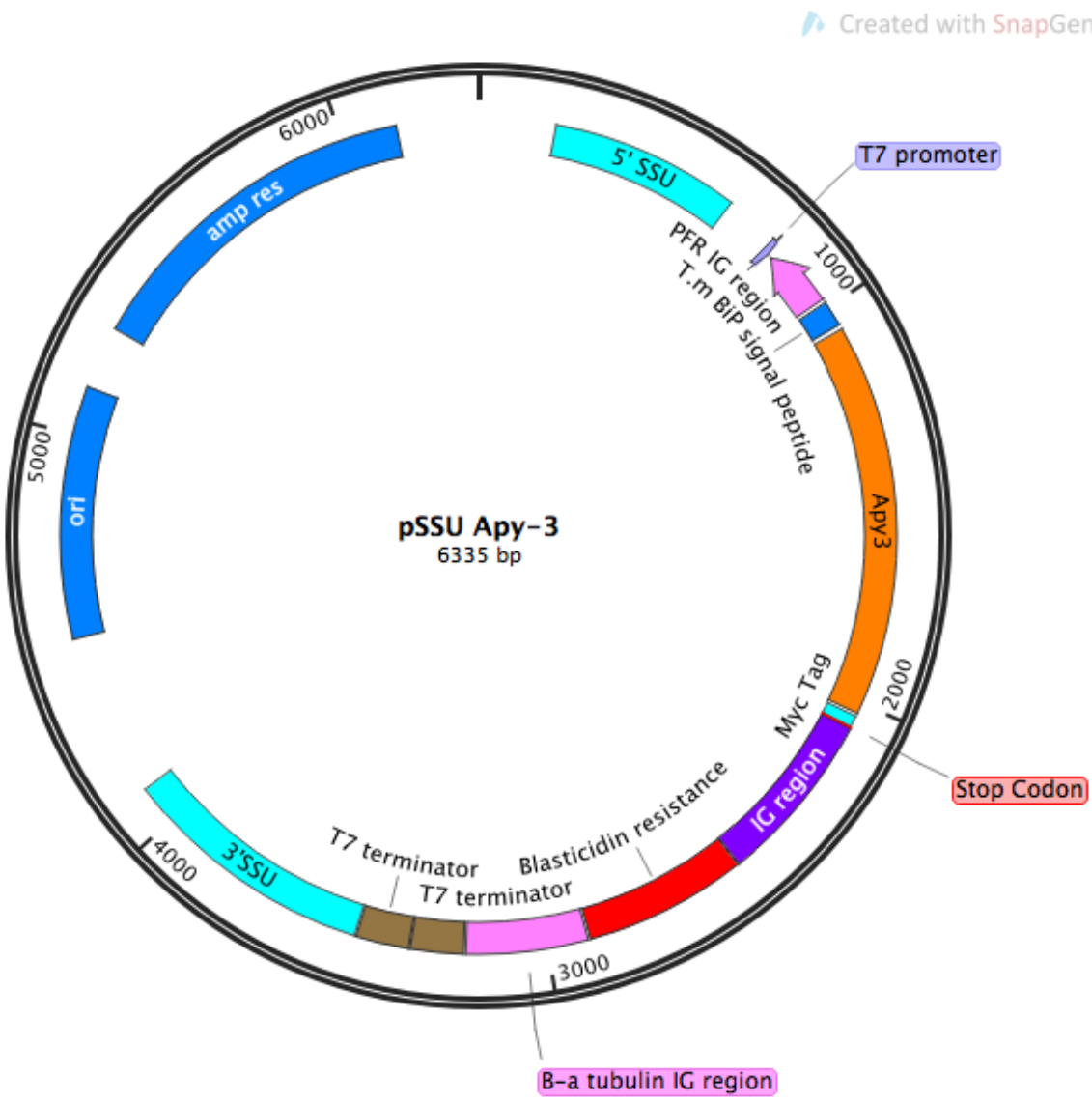



**Figure A.3: Plasmid map of *apy-3* cloned into the *Trypanosoma musculi* vector pSSU**
Figure created with SnapGene viewer.